Gc
929.2
Up3u
1129695

M. L.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01434 8574

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2010 with funding from
Allen County Public Library Genealogy Center

http://www.archive.org/details/uphamgenealogyde00upha

THE

DESCENDANTS OF JOHN UPHAM,

OF

MASSACHUSETTS.

WHO CAME FROM ENGLAND IN 1635, AND LIVED IN WEYMOUTH AND MALDEN. EMBRACING OVER FIVE HUNDRED HEADS OF FAMILIES, EXTENDING INTO THE TENTH GENERATION.

By F. K. UPHAM.

ALBANY, N. Y.:
JOEL MUNSELL'S SONS, PUBLISHERS.
1892.

TO THE POSTERITY OF JOHN UPHAM.

1129695

This genealogy has as its foundation the little book published in 1845 by Dr. Albert G. Upham, entitled "Notices of John Upham and his Descendants;" and an incomplete, but very important Upham genealogy, showing many of the earlier generations in New England, collected by the well-known genealogist Thomas B. Wyman, a portion of which was printed in the *New England Genealogical and Historic Register*, vol. 25, to which he had added notes as matter came to his knowledge, prior to his death some years ago. No attempt has been made to give particular credit to either of these pioneers in Upham genealogy for the reason that the entire work of each — omitting errors which have since been discovered — has been transferred to the pages of this book. Without the foundation afforded by the pains-taking labors of Dr. Upham and Mr. Wyman, this genealogy could not have been prepared.

I wish also to acknowledge that without the continued assistance and encouragement given me in collecting material, by Mr. Henry P. Upham of St. Paul, Minn., and the Rev. Dr. James Upham of Chelsea, Mass., my labor would have ceased, and the present end would not have been accomplished. So valuable has been the aid received from these gentlemen, I feel that while my name alone appears on the title page, they should share in any credit that may be thought to be due on account of its preparation. The numerous others who have so kindly furnished records of particular branches, it is hoped, may find compensation with the re-appearance of their work in the pages which follow, and which are the result of a more or less connected effort, extending over the past seventeen years.

While care has been taken with a view to accuracy, the work goes to the publisher with a fore-knowledge that numerous errors must be discovered with the appearance of the book. My hope is, that among the Uphams who will follow so rapidly in the march of the generations, there may be some one who will be sufficiently interested to revise and correct it, and that a more complete genealogy of the posterity may be thus finally obtained.

It may seem remarkable that so many, apparently unimportant and almost trivial facts, matters and incidents have been recorded with the personal notices of individuals. It is believed, however, that these are of more significance than they will, at first thought, seem, inasmuch as the actions, habits of life, movements and expressions of individuals disclose indications of character, and from the knowledge of the character of an ancestor much that influences one's heredity may be deduced. Probably from a mistaken sense of the fitness of things, and modesty, many are prone to withhold information of this nature concerning themselves or their immediate ancestors — possibly with some feeling that they are too obscure to be of interest; and this kind of information has been exceedingly hard to obtain. They do not consider the possible interest with which every thing pertaining to their own lives and times may be regarded by their descendants. More of this information would leave less ground for the frequent comment that genealogy is "only a string of names and dates."

The Uphams have not as a rule been conspicuous people in the generations which have gone, yet some have risen to eminence, and all seem to have been respectable members of the communities in which they lived. The life and conditions of the generations before the Revolution were identical with that of nearly all New England families of that period in the history of this country.

> "Let not Ambition mock their useful toil,
> Their homely joys and destiny obscure."

It was the preparation of a sturdy race for better (?) things, and the indications are that those who now represent it, and are

coming, have not been, and will not be found unprepared to meet the new conditions.

Our common ancestor, John Upham, was evidently a strong man in his day and generation, and we have reason to believe that the qualities which he transmitted were good. It is now more than two hundred and ten years since he died, and the simple stone erected at that time still marks the spot where he was buried, the letters worn with age and the weather of over two centuries. His descendants are numerous, and generally prosperous. Will not some of these initiate a movement toward the erection of a suitable monument to his memory, and secure the ground before it is yet too late?

Yours very truly,

E. K. Upham.

OCTOBER, 1891.

UP–HAM,* OR, THE HOME ON THE HILL.

These verses, speculating on the origin of the name of Upham, were composed, and set to music, by Judge Nathaniel G. Upham, of Concord, New Hampshire (No. 287):

U p high, on an oak-crowned hill
P repared with sedulous care,
H is home, in the olden time,
A n old man erected there.
M any a year have I known his name,
E ach passer-by calls it Up-hame, Up-hame!

Up-hame, Up-ham! Up-hame, Up-home!
However you call it, wherever you roam,
The sons of the old man, remember it still,
The name, how it came, from the *home* on the hill.
Up-hame, Up-ham! Up-hame, Up-home!
They'll never forget it, wherever they roam.

*Upham is composed of the Anglo-Saxon words, "Up" and "ham," signifying a home, dwelling, or village.—*Bosworth's Dictionary of the Anglo-Saxon Language*, *Ray's Proverbs and Obsolete Words*. In the age of Elizabeth the name was written with a final e, soon afterward this letter was dropped, and the name assumed its original form.—(N. G. U.)

THE NAME IN ENGLAND.

Very little of value has yet been learned concerning this interesting matter, though it is believed there is considerable which might be. Dr. Upham — in the "Notices" — said:

"During a brief sojourn in England, in 1844, I became satisfied that, with sufficient leisure for the purpose, much information might be obtained in relation to this point, especially by examining the documents deposited in the Prerogative Office. But an absence of nearly two years on the continent rendered it necessary for me to curtail my visit to that country, and thus prevented me from instituting the requisite inquiries."

The following notes in this connection are, however, contained in the pages of this book: "There is a period, comparatively late in history, previous to which it would be futile to seek for the origin of the surnames of Saxon or Norman families. Du Chesne observes, that 'surnames were unknown in France before 987, when the lords began to assume the names of their demesnes.' Camden relates, 'that they were first taken up in England a little before the Norman conquest, under King Edward the Confessor' (1060); but, he adds, 'they were never fully established among the common people till the time of Edward II.' (1307 to 1377).

"The first mention of Upham as a surname, which I have found, occurs early in this period. It is met with in a deed of lands to the church of Saint Maria de Bradenstock, which, according to Camden, was a small monastery in Wilts, founded by Walter, son of Edmond of Salisbury; and we are informed by the Index, that Bradenstock is in the hundred of Kinwarston, lat. 51° 23′; long. 1° 39′ W. It is recorded in the Rotuli Chartarum, in Turr. Lond., vol. I, part I, fol. 170, An. 9, John, 1208. 'The Charter Rolls

are the contemporaneous registers of royal grants of lands, honors, dignities, hereditary offices, liberties, and other estates of inheritance to the nobility and commonalty, and of lands, liberties, privileges, immunities, and other estates in mortmain to ecclesiastical, eleemosynary and lay corporations.' This reads as follows: 'ex d. Hug.' de Uphā ij acr' tre' ī campis de Uphā.' (The mark — when used by the abbreviators of these chronicles, always indicates the omission of an *m* or *n*.) This document bears the date of 1208. The perusal of the sentence, by gift of Hugo de Upham ij acres of land in the campis de Upham (the Upham fields, or estate), impresses us with a distinct idea that the name and family of the grantor were of some antiquity, and justify the supposition that Hugo, or his father, might have held the lands Upham, and have borne the surname de Upham, for at least sixty or seventy years — the common life-time of man. In this case the surname is shown to have existed within about eighty years of the extreme date assigned by Camden as the period when the English nobles began gradually to assume family names, from their estates; at the same time it is shown to exist on record near two hundred years before the time these names became common. The conclusions, from these facts, in relation to Hugo de Upham and his family, are too evident to be noticed.

"Forty or fifty years subsequent to the date of this entry on the charter rolls, we find from the Hundred Rolls, Temp. Henry III. and Edward I., vol. 2, p. 240 (these rolls contain inquisitions taken in pursuance to a special commission, issued under the Great Seal. This inquisition was taken by jurors chosen from each hundred, and consisted of returns made under oath of all the demesne lands of the crown, manors of the same, wardships, marriages, escheats, etc.), that another person, holding the office of juror in Selkley Hundred, bore this surname: 'Hundr' de Selkel' Nich' de Upham jur' Com' Wyltes, Ano. 39, Hen. III.,' [1255]. Soon afterward we find in the Fine Rolls (in Turr. Londenensis asservatis Henrico Tertio Rege., vol. 2, pp. 375–1246–1272. Memb. 9. Henry III., A. D. 1262, commenced in the sixth year of King John, 1204, and finished under Edward IV., 1483.

The rolls comprise a great variety of matter relating to deaths, succession of heirs, descent, division of property, custody of lands, and heirs during minority, liveries, marriages of heiresses and widows, assignments of dower, for forfeitures and pardons, aids and tallages, affairs of Jews, etc.), notice of several persons who bore the same name: 'Wilts. Hugo de Doveral, t, Letitia ux. ej. Alic. de. Upham. Joh'a, t, Agnes fil. Hug. de Upham dāt dimid. marc. p. una as. Cap. coram. m. de Littlebir,' (that is, Hugo de Doveral — et Letitia uxor ejus, Alicia de Upham, Johanna, et Agnesia, filiæ Hugonis de Upham, dant dimidum marc. por una assisa. capta coram. M. de Littlebir Wilts). The date this entry bears is 1262. Before leaving this part of our subject, we may remark that as Hugo de Upham, of Kinwarston Hundred, Hugo, the father of Joanna and Alice, and Nicholas, the juror of Selkley, were all of the same county (Wilts); and that Kinwarston and Selkley Hundreds were contiguous, it is highly probable that all these persons were nearly related. The name still exists in Selkley Hundred as a local name (viz. the tithings of Upper and Lower Upham), in the parish of Aldbourne.

"We have shown, then, by the evidence of the records, that Upham was a surname already in 1208; and we have expressed the opinion that the same record would, by implication, refer this use of the word to a period prior at least to 1140. The latter date brings us very near to the time when the surname, if of Saxon origin, must have been first assumed. Arrived at this point, the mind naturally seeks for the reasons that induced the bearer to take this particular name as a family designation. In general, at the period when family names first began to be used, they were derived either from the profession, or some personal peculiarities of the individuals bearing them, or from his place of residence, or landed estates. In the latter case it was invariably indicated by the use of either the Latin or English particles *de*, or *of*, as Philip de Bourbon, John of Lancaster, etc. We shall endeavor to show that the latter was the fact with regard to the surname Upham; that it was first given to the family of that name, because they were possessors of land, so called.

"Hugo, the first of this name of whom I have found any notice, is designated Hugo de Upham, Hugo of Upham. Now the 'de' not only indicates that he derived his name from his estate, but the lands belonging to him are expressly referred to in the same document, as bearing the name Upham: 'Campis de Upham' (Upham fields). We conclude, then, that Hugo, and his ancestors holding possession of and residing on the lands known by the name Upham, received the names of Hugo, etc., de Upham. This is also confirmed by the fact, that Upham, as the name of a place, occurs in records previous to the introduction of surnames.

"We have then, in a more or less satisfactory manner, indicated the time and cause of the assumption of this surname. We shall now merely allude to the fact that the 'de' was omitted at an early period, and the name received its present form. This change took place previous to 1445, as appears from its form in the following extract from the inquisitions, 'ad quod Damnum.' (Calendarum Rotularum Chartarum et inquisitionum ad quod Damnum, A. 19–23, Henry VI., No. 93, p. 385. The inquisitions ad quod Damnum were commenced in the first year of the reign of Edward II., 1307, and ended in the 38th of Henry VI., 1460. They were taken by virtue of writs directed to the escheator of each county, when any grant of a market, fair, or other privileges, or license of alienation of lands was solicited, to inquire by a jury whether such grant of alienation was prejudicial to the king or others, in case same should be made.) 'Inquisitio capta apud Watlington in com' Oxen tertio die Aprilis anno, etc., vicesimo tertio coram magro Rico' Lowe, at aliis commissionaris dui. Regis. ad enquirend, de omnibus illus bonis at catalis Elizabethæ que fuit uxor Reginald Barantyn quam Joh'es Upham nuper duxit in ux'em et ad manus Joh'es Tycheborn ut diceter devenerunt,' etc. In this case the name is written simply, John Upham."

"John Upham"—of New England—"and Lieut. Phineas, his son added without doubt the final *e* to their names, in accordance with the custom of the age of Elizabeth, of giving this termination to many words. This letter was subsequently dropped and the name assumed the original form."

"We now turn to consider the origin of the name Upham as a local designation. We find it used to indicate a place as early as the time of King Edward the Confessor (1041 to 1061), in the following passage from Doomsday Book (vol. 2, p. 36): 'Vpham tenvit Edeva queda feminā t'. r'. p. dim. hid. 7. XXX. acr. mo. terr. Will. de Warrenna in dnio. val. X. sol.' This we suppose to mean that a certain woman Edeva, in the reign of King Edward the Confessor (t'. r'. e'. tempora regis Edwardi), held 'in d'nio' the place called Vpham, it being seven half hides and thirty acres in extent, and lying in the manor of Will. de Warrenna. Val. x. sol.

"This passage is thus referred to in the index to the same:

'Locus Noīa.	Possession Genera.	Comitatus.
Upham.	Terr. in d'nio.	Excessa.
Hundred.	Possessor Noīa.	
Berdestapla.	Will de Warrenna.	

"This tract of land held by Edeva, under the Confessor, bore, undoubtedly at that time, as well as at the period when the Doomsday Book was made, the name Upham. This places the origin of the name previous to the battle of Hastings, thereby precluding the probability of a Norman origin, and compelling us to confine our investigations to the Anglo Saxon.

"In deciding upon the antiquity of this word, we must first ascertain if it be a compound or a primitive word. It might be formed by uniting the Anglo-Saxon words: 'Up, an adjective, signifying exalted, high, elatus,' and 'Ham in the names of places

denoting a home, dwelling, village.'—*Bosworth's Dictionary of the Anglo-Saxon Lang.; Ray's Proverbs and Obsolete Words. Lond.* 1768, *p.* 125. Analogy favors this theory of the origin of the word Upham, for many names of towns, having such a termination, are evidently compounds in 'ham.'

"Our own opinion, however, founded on reasons now to be adduced, is, that the word Upham is primitive, as old as the language itself, and perhaps of Celtic, or even earlier origin. 1. Because it is used in the earliest records, to designate an extensive tract of land; a word the type of which existed in the language, and when applied to land would express an inherent quality. This word is 'Upha, Above, Super., *Lye.*'—*Bosworth's Dict., A. S. Lang.* We regret to say that we have no means of ascertaining the date when this word was in use, as no authority is given. Indeed, the author of the Anglo-Saxon Dictionary observes, concerning the authority for words: 'Some words are from Somner, Benson and Lye, for which no other authority can be found. The orthography, inflection and meaning of these words are given without alteration, on the responsibility of these authors.' 2. Because the word, with but a slight alteration, as Hupham, occurs in the Hebrew (Numb. 26:39), a cognate language.

"These speculations in regard to the origin of the name are utterly fruitless in genealogical results, and leave us in doubt whether we should assign a Saxon or Norman origin to him who first assumed the name of Upham.

"It may be proper in this connection to enumerate some of the places which now bear the name Upham.

"*Upham*, a parish in the county of Hants, England, 65 miles from London, 3 N. N. W. from Bishops Waltham; contained, in 1843, 581 inhabitants. It was the birthplace of Dr. Young, the author of the 'Night Thoughts.'

"*Upham*, Tipperary county, kingdom of Munster, Ireland. A village in the parish of Killenaule, barony of Sleibhardagh. It is 96 miles from Dublin, and with the parish contains 3,400 inhabitants.—*Gorton's Topog. Dict.*

"*Upham*, Ecclesia de, is spoken of in the year 1422, as situated

in the Hundred of Kynwolmershee, in the county of Wilts. *Kalenders and Inventories of his Majesty's Exchequer*, vol. 2, p. 113.

"It may also be proper to refer to works in which individuals of this name are mentioned.

"Thomas Upham of Melverton, England, 1684, is mentioned by Joseph Besse, in his history of the Quakers (pp. 638–643) as one who suffered from religious persecution."

"Proceedings in Chancery (Elizab., vol. 3, No. 19, 1587). Plaintiff, Margaret Upham; defendant, Millissent Culleforde. Object of suit, to protect the plaintiff's title to the widow's estate. Premises, a tenement and closes of land granted to the plaintiff's late husband, Thomas Upham. The defendant claims under another grant, alleged to have been made to her husband — county of Southampton, now Hants."

This comprises all there is in Dr. Upham's "Notices" bearing upon this subject.

For some years I have carefully preserved every item of information, however unimportant, which may some time be found useful as an aid to the discovery of the origin of John Upham, the ancestor of the American Uphams; such items as have been gathered in this way are now recorded here for future reference, and with the hope that they may yet be useful in that direction. In this connection I will also note that Col. Joseph L. Chester — the well-known American genealogist, who recently died in London — wrote me not long before his death, as follows:

"I have always taken notes of the name of Upham wherever I have met it, such as I have now scattered through my collections, which fill more than one hundred folio volumes. I do not know what I may already have about the Uphams, possibly all that is needed. From what is known, and what I know of the Upham family, I should think their origin here might be ascertained; and in the event of a search, I should count pretty confidently on success."

Previous to the above-mentioned correspondence, an effort

had been made to find the record of birth, and birthplace of John Upham, through an English genealogist — of less note — who wrote: "In looking up the name, I find they were an old and respectable family, and lived principally at Wiveliscome, in Somerset; a branch also lived at Coventry, in Warwickshire."

The principal result of this was to obtain the following extracts from the wills of Upham in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, Somerset House, London, between 1350 and 1660, viz.:

1587. John Uphame of Brompton Ralph, in the parish of Wiveliscombe, Co. Somerset; names his wife Margaret, and chil., Joane, John and Edward. He held land also at Wiveliscombe.

1587. Joane Upham, late of Dorchester, widow; she mentions no Uphams.

1623. John Upham of Wiveliscombe, diocese of Bath and Wells; names, wife, Winifred, children, John — under 21, Jane, Agnes and Mary. Brothers, George and Thomas Upham. Brothers-in-law, Thomas, Darbaron and John Upham.

1632. Christopher Upham of Wiveliscombe, Co. Somerset; names, wife, Elizabeth, and children, Christopher and Henry. Witnesses to will, George and Roger Upham. Proved by relict.

1633. William Upham of Coventry, Co. Warwick; named his children, Humphrey, John, Anne and Elizabeth; the last three under 21. Sisters, Margery Holmes, Baddock and Dickens. Brothers, John Synalls and Pemberton. Cousin, John Atchinor. (?)

1653. George Upham of Wiveliscombe, Somerset, yeoman; wife, Philip; children, Sisley, wife of John Burge; Petternill, wife of Hoyell; Anne, Judith, Mary and Alice. Mentions his kinsman John Upham of Whitefield. Brother-in-law, Nich. Snowe. Grandchildren, Geo. Baker and Sedgeborow.

1655. John Upham of Kinghampton, Co. Somerset — the elder; wife, Christian; son John, who had children, John, Joane and Christian. Nephew, Zacharias, son of sister Pulsford.

In the pedigree of Wareham, of Compton, Devon and Osmington, Dorset, occurs: "Edw. Wareham of Osmington in com Dorset, married Phillipa, dau. of —— Upham of ——— in com Som set." Their eldest grandson was born in 1600.

From the Registers of St. James, Clerkenwell, — now a part of London — Harl. Soc., Vol. II (1701–1754) christened:

Nov. 21, 1729, Thomas, son of Abraham and Sarah Upom(sic).

Jan. 29, 1732, Eliz*th* Upham; "did not stay to give the Register."

Feb. 24, 1739, Isaac, son of Abraham and Elizabeth Upham; born 14 Feb.

This correspondent also wrote: "There are Uphams living at Taunton and Wiveliscombe now (1877). There is no record of John Upham, born in the year 1597, in the parochial records of that year at Wiveliscombe. They were doubtless a Somerset family, and further information ought to be found among the wills at Wells.

"Wiveliscombe is a market town, and has 2,735 inhabitants; it is remotely situated among the swelling hills, on one side of which it hangs, with its feet in the valley." (Handbook.)

A correspondence with the clergyman at "Upham Rectory," Bishop Waltham, Hants, Eng., and with the clergyman at "Upham Glebe," Killenaule, County Tipperary, Ireland, shows that neither of these have been able to discover the origin of the name Upham as applied to those localities.

The Bradenstock, to which Dr. Upham has referred as the first locality where the name has been found as applied to a family, is mentioned in Murray's Handbook — Wilts, Dorset, and Somerset, London, 1869, p. 7: "Bradenstoke, or Broadstoke, was one of the four religious houses which stood in the early times on, or near the banks of the Avon; the others were Malmsbury, Stanley, and Laycock. 'Its remains,' says the poet Bowles, 'yet appear conspicuous on the edge of that long sweep of hills which formed the S. W. bounds of the ancient *forest of Braden*, from whence the Danes descended like a storm, to lay waste the country about Chippenham and Laycock. It may be distinguished by the mossy buttresses and battlements afar off in the sunshine.' Bradenstock was founded A. D. 1142, for Augustine, or Black Canons, by Walter d' Evreaux, father of Patrick, Earl of Salisbury, and grandfather of Ela, Longespie's wife. At the Dissolution, it was granted

to Rich. Perhall, and afterward belonged to Danvers, and Methuens, now to G. Goldney, Esq.

"The remains of the priory are well worth inspection. They consist chiefly of the walls and roof of a fourteenth century hall, now cut up into several rooms. The very finely-carved oak roof, with the December ball flower on the beams, can only be seen in the garrets. At one end of the hall are the priors' chambers, with corner staircase and turret. A boss in the ceiling of the chief room bears the initial of Snow, the last prior. Beneath are vaulted cellars, temp. Richard II. Close to the house is a plain fifteenth century barn, with a modern roof.

"Dauntsey Station lies two and one-half miles to the right, and is four and one-half miles S. E. of Malmsbury, on Route I. London to Bath — Great Western Railway. It is eighty-seven and one-half miles from London." There is a church at Dauntsey.

The following notes show a few individuals who have been heard of in recent years bearing this name in England:

There was a James George Upham, of the hamlet of Ratcliffe, in the parish of Stepney, Co. Middlesex, Eng. (eldest son and heir apparent of James Upham of the same place, gentleman, by Sarah, his wife, second daughter and co-heir of Rev. Geo. Baxter, D. D., Rector of Glaston, Bucks, and Vicar of East Tilbury, Essex, and Margaret, his wife, one of the daus. of John Huxley of Wyer Hall, in the parish of Edmonton, Middlesex, Eng.), who took the name of Tatem only, in 1807. As per official records at College of Arms, London.

Married: Isaac Guilleman, M. D., of Etham, June 8, 1839, to Anne Pierce, the daughter of John Upham of London, West India merchant. He was born January 25, 1811; as per Guilleman Pedigree.

Married: Edward Upham, of St. Martins, Exeter, and Mary Hoblyn, Aug. 25, 1801; as per register Columb, St. Major, Cornwall.

Married: Richard Helmbridge, of East Coker, Somerset, to Elizabeth Vpham,—apparently about 1560; as per Visitations.

In 1873, was published in London, a "Return of Owners of

Lands in all the Counties of England." (The Metropolis excluded.) This had the following Uphams only: "Mrs. Upham, Bridgewater, 116 acres; W. Upham, Taunton, 23 acres; Miss Upham, Taunton, 1 acre."

In 1877, William George Upham, who was in business at 75 High St., Hamstead, London, wrote that his father was Hugh Northam Upham, born in Taunton, Somerset; where his father was also born, his name being William. William George had brothers in London: John Launcelot, Robert Northam, and Alfred Eugene Edward; all of whom were in business, or occupying positions of some kind. Hugh Northam — father of this family — said the family was probably originally from Devonshire. He also said there were but few of the name in England, so far as he was aware, and these he believed all came from the same original family. A George Upham was also mentioned, living at Russell House, South End Road, Hampstead, London, N. W.; he had been a bookseller and publisher in Bond St., had also been at one time connected with the British Museum, and was from Devonshire. Further mention was made of Edwin and William Upham, of Taunton,— relatives of the writer — the latter of whom was town clerk at Taunton. William George Upham manifested an unusual degree of interest in the subject of the origin of the Uphams, and expressed his intention to investigate the matter, but I am not aware that he has ever paid farther attention to it.

In 1881, William Arthur Upham, of London (Atlas Assurance Company, Fire Dept., 92 Cheapside), also wrote, saying he was born in Taunton, in 1834; his father — then deceased — had been the town clerk at Taunton. He too was apparently quite interested in the origin of the family, and expressed a purpose to give the matter his attention, but nothing more has come from him.

In all probability the family has been located within twenty or thirty miles of Bath, for many generations. Edward Upham, bookseller, fellow of the Oriental Society, etc., was mayor of Bath, sometime about 1807; his obituary was in the *Gentleman's Magazine* about 1836. See, also, Allibone's Dict. of Authors. He was author of several works, an important one of which was his

"Sacred Book of Ceylon," in three octavo volumes. His brother was also a bookseller at Bristol.

These notes are all given, not that they have a special value in themselves, but it is believed they might lead to something should a determined search at some time be entered upon, with a view to establishing the origin of the family and name in England.

It may be well to also call attention to the work of John O'Hart: "The Irish Landed Gentry, when Cromwell came to Ireland." In this he gives the name as of Irish origin, and says on page 180: "This sirname" — Upham — "is an anglicised form of the ancient Irish *Uppain;* a family descended from Ir, one of the sons of Milesius of Spain, a quo the Milesian Irish Nation." But the only proof he offers is a reference to the locality in Ireland where the name appears — and which has been already mentioned here — and to the fact that a family of the name were living at Dublin, All his references go to show the English, and not the Irish origin, and are largely those already given in the foregoing; it is therefore concluded that such a theory is not tenable. The family mentioned as living in Dublin, as has been since learned, are obscure fishermen, with no knowledge of their ancestry, and are quite as likely to have been of English, as of Irish origin; though how the name got into Ireland is a matter for interesting speculation.

THE HULL COLONY.

Gilbert Nash, recording secretary of the Weymouth Historical Society, in the printed proceedings of that society (No. 1), has recorded this:

"The Rev. Joseph Hull, a native of Somersetshire, England, a graduate of St. Mary's Hall, Oxford, and a preacher of some celebrity in the south-west of England, having become dissatisfied with his position, or, inspired with a desire to see the new world just now dawning upon the eyes of Europe, and toward which so many of his friends and neighbors were flocking, resigned, in 1632, the rectorship of Northleigh, in Devon, which he had held for eleven years, and gathering a company of devoted followers who were willing to share with him the dangers, difficulties and pleasures of this new and unknown country, set sail on the 20th of March, 1635, from Weymouth, in Old Dorset, for the lands of the Massachusetts Bay Colony.

"The company consisted of twenty-one families — about one hundred and five individuals — with probably no more definite destination than that so generally indicated above, preferring to leave the precise spot of their location to the direction of Providence. After a passage of forty-six days, a fair one for that period, with such vessels as they could command, and of which we have no further record, they passed in among the verdant islands of that beautiful bay, leaving on their left the bustling settlement of Hull, then a harbor for the inner plantations, and after a pleasant sail of about ten miles cast anchor before Governor Winthrop's infant village of Boston. This was on the 6th of May, and it was not until July 2, that, with the permission of the General Court, they at length settled upon Wessaguscus as their

future home, the name of which, in pleasant memory of the port in Dorset they had so recently left, was changed to Weymouth,—a name it has honorably borne to the present time, with its original territory unchanged by addition or diminution.

"This selection was a serious business for the new colonists, whose eyes were familiar only with the highly cultivated fields of old England, who knew little of the capacities of the soil upon which they now trod for the first time, of whose history they knew nothing, and whose outlines, even, they could hardly discern, so thickly were they wooded.

"There was no lack in quantity of land, and but little dispute with respect to titles, owing to war and pestilence, which had nearly depopulated that section; but there was a choice in quality and location, and even that must be left mainly, as they had from the first proposed, to the direction of Providence. So they sailed down the harbor, passing the many islands that dot so thickly its fair surface, and entering the estuary now called Fore River, came to anchor in a small cove about four miles from its mouth, afterward known as Mill Creek, and not far from the spot where Weston's colony found a landing some thirteen years before.

"Weymouth, even at so early a date, was not wholly a wilderness, for with the Weston settlement of 1622, that of the Gorges in the following year, scattered remnants of whose people yet remained upon the ground, and others who had since come in, quite a population had gathered within the limits of Wessaguscus, while the land had been so generally taken up, and the plantations were so closely connected that the new comers were obliged to make their settlement upon territory further to the southward.

"The tract selected was situated southerly from Burying Hill (beyond which, to the north, were the larger portion of the older farms), with King Oak Hill for a central point, from whose summit, seaward and landward extended a magnificent prospect of hill and stream, of forest and bay, not surpassed in natural beauty by the most favored landscapes of the old world. The temporary habitations of the Weymouth colonists of 1635 were located in the valley lying along its western base, reaching to Burying Hill.

Upon the latter were the meeting-house and watch-house, as well as the burying-place, while the farms were scattered for a distance to the west, south and east. The rude shelters first erected were replaced from time to time by more substantial and commodious structures built upon the farms themselves, when the lands had become better improved, and the danger from Indians less imminent."

In a later paper, prepared by Mr. Nash, and read at the Nov., 1882, meeting of the Weymouth Historical Society, and also at the Dec. — same year — meeting of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society in Boston, and published in the Weymouth Gazette, of February 23, 1883; he makes frequent mention of the Hull Colony, from which the following extracts have been made, the paper itself having a special reference to the history of the first church at Weymouth.

"The Massachusetts Colonial Records (I. 149) state, under date of July 8, 1635, that 'there is a leave granted to twenty-one ffamilyes to sitt down at Wessaguscus.' Gov. Winthrop in his journal (I. 194) says, 'at the court (5 mo. 8) Wessaguscus was made a plantation, a Mr. Hull, a minister in England, and twenty-one families with him, allowed to sit down there — after called Weymouth.'

"The very general assumption that there was no permanent settlement in Weymouth (using the name by which the town has since been known), previous to the arrival of the Hull company, in 1635, can hardly be sustained in the face of the very strong evidence to the contrary. C. F. Adams, Jr., Esq., in his address delivered 4th July, 1874, at the celebration of the two hundred and fiftieth anniversary of the settlement of the town, and in his paper on the 'Old planters about Boston harbor,' read before the Massachusetts Historical Society, and published in its collections, proves conclusively that the Gorges company, which settled upon the deserted plantations of Thomas Weston's people, in September, 1623, and which, it has usually been thought, was wholly broken up in the following spring, left a number of its emigrants there, who remained and become permanent settlers. These were joined

from time to time by single families or small companies, until, upon the arrival of Mr. Hull's company, the settlement had attained quite respectable proportions.

"A careful analysis of the court and town records will show that, instead of the company from Weymouth, England, in 1635, being the first settlers, there were, at the date of its arrival, certainly not less than fifty families, and perhaps seventy or eighty, already residing there; and it is more than possible that this was an important reason why this place was selected by this company for its settlement. A flourishing colony already established was sufficient evidence of good soil, a good location, a favorable position for trade with the Indians, and for communication with other plantations about the bay; besides, and this was no insignificant matter in those days, the protection thus afforded from the savages. More than this, probably many of the previous settlers were relatives or friends of the later arrivals.

"The similarity of name, and of the localities of some whose former residences are known, give color to this probability; and the name Weymouth, given at this time, 1635, to the plantation, may not be wholly owing to the influx of new people sailing from Weymouth, in Dorset, but to the calling up of old memories in the minds of the previous settlers, who, years before, sailed from the same port and perhaps lived there.

"An examination of the public records will afford evidence, surprising in value and volume, of this early and continued settlement. Although the earliest record in the archives of the town bears date 10th Dec., 1636, and very few entries are prior to 1644–5, yet there are those undated that are probably earlier, and these, with the evidence reflected from the later dates, together with corroboration received from other and contemporaneous sources, give additional and strong proof in support of the same.

"Thus we have the Gorges colony in 1623, the arrival of a new company from Weymouth, England, the following year, the capture of Morton in 1628, the visit of Governor Winthrop in 1632, the tax lists of the Massachusetts Bay Colony for 1630, and onwards, which include Wessaguscus, and the incidental mention from con-

temporaneous sources covering nearly the intervening time. These afford a firm basis upon which to rest an earlier settlement than that of the Hull company.

"Of the settlers who were here in 1628 and '30, we know very little beyond the fact that they were here at that date, and that Thomas Morton, of Mount Wollaston, of unpleasant memory, was on intimate terms with some of them, and was arrested by the Plymouth authorities, while on a visit here in 1628. Our facts relating to the early settlement are briefly these. A permanent settlement in the fall of 1623, by Col. Robert Gorges, continued additions during the next four years, the arrest of Morton, casual mention for the following three years, the visit of Governor Winthrop, on his way to and from Plymouth, in 1632, record of births in 1633, and the colonial tax lists from 1630 onwards until the erection of the settlement into a plantation, with the right of a deputy to the General Court.

"There are reasons why the early contemporaneous records and writers so seldom mention this town and its affairs, in the fact of its different origin, the marked jealousy, not to say unkind feelings which the Plymouth and Massachusetts Bay Colonies regarded it. It had a more commercial element in its constitution. It was, also, in its incipience, episcopal in its ecclesiastical relations, which, although gradually relaxing, carried enough of the flavor of the 'establishment' with it to make it any thing but palatable to the taste of their puritan and independent neighbors. The relation then existing between them and their neighbors about the Bay we cannot determine with certainty now, but we may judge something of what they were by the casual mention, and the incidental exhibitions of feeling, cropping out but too frequently.

"On the 2d of September (1635) the name of the settlement was changed to Weymouth, and it was made a plantation, with a privilege of a deputy to the General Court. Mr. Hull was also made a freeman at the same time. His first grant of land is recorded, as in Weymouth, 12th June, 1636. The same year he also received a grant of land at Hingham. In 1637, he was reported as being still in Weymouth, while the same year, probably later

and transiently, he is named among the list of first settlers in Salem. He was also heard from about the same time preaching at Bass River, Beverly. In September, 1638, he was chosen deputy to the General Court from Hingham, and was also appointed a local magistrate for the same town. In 1639, he was again elected its deputy to the General Court. Fifth May of that year, he preached his farewell sermon in Weymouth, and later, in the same month, is heard from at Barnstable, in Plymouth Colony, making a settlement."

"His sojourn at Barnstable was a short and stormy one, for he had hardly become settled there with his little company" (this has not reference to the original company which came with him to Weymouth), "when the territory was entered upon by Rev. Mr. Lothrop and his flock from Scituate. Mr. Hull was made a freeman of Plymouth Colony, in December, 1639. There seems to have been trouble in the Barnstable church, and Mr. Hull preached at Yarmouth so acceptably, that early in 1641 he received a call from the church there, which he promptly accepted, and for which he and his wife were excommunicated by the Barnstable church. On this account perhaps, and possibly from the influence of the Plymouth authorities, who appear to have become hostile to him, his stay at Yarmouth was of short duration, for we find him as a preacher at the Isle of Shoals, in March, 1642. He seems not yet to have wholly abandoned the Plymouth Colony, for, 11th March, 1642, his wife renews her covenant with the Barnstable church, and 7th March, 1643, a warrant for his arrest is issued by the court, 'should he continue his ministrations as minister or magistrate in that colony.' His troubles there appear to have been adjusted, for he was received back into the Barnstable church 10th August, 1643. He now bids farewell to that colony, and we next hear of him as preaching at York, Maine, where, or in that vicinity, he remained for eight or ten years, subject however to the not very friendly attentions of his Massachusetts Bay Colony acquaintances. He afterward returned to England, and was, in 1659, rector of St. Buryan's, Cornwall, where he remained about three years, when his name appears among the ejected ministers under the 'St. Bar-

tholomew Act.' He again took refuge in America, where he was found, 1665, the year of his death, once more at the Isle of Shoals, having been driven from Oyster River by the Quakers.

"Mr. Hull was born in Somersetshire, England, in 1594; was educated at Oxford University, St. Mary's Hall, where he graduated in 1614; became rector at Northleigh, Devon, in 1621, which position he resigned in 1632, when he commenced gathering from his native county and those surrounding it, the company with which he sailed from Weymouth, Dorset, 20th March, 1635.

"'Mr. Hull,' says Mr. Savage, 'came over in the Episcopal interest' and his sympathies appear to have leaned in that direction, although while in America he was professedly a non-conformist, or Independent; hence, probably, the jealousy and petty persecution which followed him with more or less virulence, during the greater part of his residence on these shores. He was a man of worth and learning by the admission of Hubbard. He must have been a popular man from his success in securing followers to make up his company of emigrants, and his selection by the voice of his constituents at three different elections as deputy to the General Court, twice at Hingham, and once at Barnstable. He must have been an acceptable preacher from the eagerness with which his services were sought. Dr. Mather places him among 'our first good men' and Pike, his successor at Dover, re members him as 'a reverend minister,' while Governor Winthrop says he was 'a very contentious man.' Possibly the worthy Governor may not have been quite free from prejudice against the free-spoken, independent minister, with Episcopal antecedents and tendencies. Yet the frequent removals, numerous troubles, vexations and lawsuits, certainly give room for the Governor's opinion. No fault seems to have been found with his moral or religious character, but he was certainly unfortunate in this country by having circumstances so often against him, or in having so many bad neighbors. It is somewhat doubtful whether he was ever settled over the church at Weymouth."

This somewhat detailed account of Mr. Hull, and his affairs, is preserved for the reason that it will naturally be of interest to the descendants of the members of the Hull Colony; and it may in-

dicate, to some extent, what was perhaps the general character of his followers, though his relations with them appear to have ceased not very long after reaching at Weymouth.

The following is a complete list of the Hull company, with careful notes of correction by Mr. Rufus King, of Yonkers, N. Y., the name of whose ancestor appears therein. Mr. King has circulated copies of this list among the parishes in England, in which it is probable the company was organized, with a view to the identification of his ancestor. Mr. Robt. B. Hull, of New York, a descendant of the Rev. Joseph Hull, has also endeavored to ascertain as much as possible with reference to the origin of these people. He says: "Several of the emigrants came from Broudway in Somerset," and thinks, "the name of Robert Dabyn should be Robert Davys; Whitemarke, should be Whitemarsh; George Allen was an old man, aged 67 in 1635. He had been preceded by two sons, by a first wife, Henry and Samuel, who came in 1629–30. 'Poole,' says Porter, 'was born in Batcombe, Somerset,' but Baylie derives the family from Taunton; John Upham is mentioned in 'News from New England;' Hoble should be Hubble; Huste should be Harte; Woodcooke should be Woodcock; Porter's age should be 23, or 33. Thoroughgood was probably a brother, or relative, of the courtier Sir John, was appointed clerk for license to persons going abroad, 19th Nov., 1631. These emigrants were joined on this side of the water by Edward Bennett, Mr. Thomas Jenner, sen., Thomas White, William Frye, Thomas Rawling, or Rawlings, Richard Sylvester, William Smith, ——— Wright, Thomas Applegate, Clement Briggs, Arthur Warren, Edmond Harte, Stephen French, and others. I conjecture that most, if not all the first settlers of Wassaguscus were West country people, and came from that point where the counties of Somerset, Dorset, and Devon join."

BOUND FOR NEW ENGLAND.

[Reprinted from John Camden Hotten's "Original Lists of Persons of Quality; Emigrants; Religious Exiles, &c. who went from Great Britain to the American Plantations, from 1600 to 1700."]

WAYMOUTH ye 20th of March, 1635*

1 JOSEPH HALL of Somers^t a Ministr aged 40 year
2 AGNIS HALL his Wife aged.....25 y^r
3 JOANE HALL his daught^r aged 15 Yeare
4 JOSEPH HALL his sonne aged 13 Yeare
5 TRISTRAM his son aged....11 Yeare
6 ELIZABETH HALL his daught^r aged 7 Yeare
7 TEMPERANCE his daught^r aged 9 Yeare
8 GRISSELL HALL† his daught^r aged 5 Yeare
9 DOROTHY HALL† his daught^r aged 3 Yeare
10 JUDETH FRENCH his s'vamt aged 20 Yeare
11 JOHN WOOD his s'vaunt aged 20 Yeare
12 ROB^T DABYN his s'vamt aged 28 Yeare
13 MUSACHIELL BERNARD of batcombe Clothier in the County of Somersett 24 Yeare
14 MARY BERNARD his wife aged 28 yeare
15 JOHN BERNARD his sonne aged 3 Yeare
16 NATHANIELL his sonne aged 1 Yeare
17 RICH: PERSONS salter & his s'vant: 30: yeare
18 FRANCIS BABER Chandler aged 36 yeare
19 JESOPE Joyner aged 22 Yeare
20 WALTER JESOP Weaver aged 21 Yeare
21 TIMOTHY TABOR of Som's^t of Batcombe taylor aged 35 Yeare———
22 JANE TABOR his Wife aged 35 Yeare
23 JANE TABOR his Daugh^tr aged 10 Yeare
24 ANNE TABOR his daught^r: aged 8 yeare
25 SARAH TABOR his daught^r aged 5 Yeare

* [Really 1635-6.]

† [So in the original.]

26 WILLM FEVER his s'vaunt aged 20 Yeare
27 JN°: WHITMARCK aged 39 yeare
28 ALCE WHITMARKE his Wife aged 35 yeare
29 JM°* WHITMARKE his sonne aged 11 yeare

Portus
Waymouth 30 JANE his daught^r aged 7 Yeare
31 OUSEPH [*or* ONSEPH] WHITMARKE his sonne aged 5 yeare
32 RICH: WHYTEMARK his sonne aged 2 Yeare
33 WILLM READ of Batcombe Taylor in
34† Som's^tt aged 28 Yeare———————
35 SUSAN READ his Wife aged 29 Yeare
36 HANNA READ his daught^r aged 3 yeare
37 LUSAN‡ READ his daught^r aged 1 yeare
38 RICH: ADAMS his s'vante 29 Yeare
39 MARY his Wife aged 26 yeare
40 MARY CHEAME his daught^r aged 1 yeare
41 ZACHARY BICKEWELL aged 45 Yeare
42 AGNIS BICKWELL his Wife aged 27 yeare
43 JN° BICKWELL his sonne aged 11 year
44 JN° KITCHIN his servaunt 23 yeare
46§ GEORGE ALLIN aged 24 Yeare
47 KATHERIN ALLYN his Wife aged 30 yeare———————
48 GEORGE ALLYN his sonne aged 16 yeare
49 WILLM ALLYN his sonne aged 8 year
50: MATHEW ALLYN his sonne aged 6 yeare
51 EDWARD POOLE his s'vaunt aged 26 yeare
52 HENRY KINGMAN aged 40 Yeares
53 JOANE his wife beinge aged 39
54 EDWARD KINGMAN his son aged 16 year
55 JOANE his daught^r aged 11: yeeare
56 ANNE his daught^r aged....9 Yeare

* [Sic. But doubtless intended for JOHN.]
† [It will be noticed that No. 34 is placed against the name of a place instead of that of a person.
‡ [Probably intended for SUSAN.] § [There is no 45.]

57 THOMAS KINGMAN his sonne aged 7 Yeare
58 JOHN KINGHMAN his sonne aged 2 yeare
59 J^N FORD his servaunt aged 30 Yeare
60 WILLIAM KINGE aged 40* Yeare
61 DOROTHY his wife aged 34 yeare
62 MARY KINGE his daught^r aged 12 year
63 KATHERYN his daught^r aged 10 Yeare
64 WILLM KINGE his sonne aged 8 year
65 HANNA KINGE his daught^r: aged 6 year
66† Somm'. [Somerset.]
THOMAS HOLBROOKE of Broudway aged 34: yeare
67 JANE HOLBROOKE his wife aged 34 yeare
68 JOHN HOLBROOKE his sonne aged 11 yeare.
69 THOMAS HOLBROOKE his sonne aged 10 yeare
70 ANNE HOLBROOKE his daught^r aged 5 yea[re]
71 ELIZABETH his daught^r aged 1 yeare
72 THOMAS DIBLE husbandm aged 22 yeare
73 FRANCIS DIBLE soror aged 24 Yeare
74 ROBERT LOVELL husbandman aged 40 year
75 ELIZABETH LOVELL his Wife aged 35 yeare
76 ZACHEUS LOVELL his sonne 15 yeares
78‡ ANNE LOVELL his daught^r: aged 16 yeare
79 JOHN LOVELL his sonne aged 8 yeare
ELLYN his daught^r aged ... 1 yeare
80 JAMES his sonne aged..... 1 yeare
81 JOSEPH CHICKIN his servant 16 year
82 ALICE KINHAM aged.....22 yeare
83 ANGELL HOLLARD aged ...21 yeare
84 KATHERYN his Wife 22 yeare
85 GEORGE LAND his servaunt 22 yeare
86 SARAH LAND§ his kinswoman 18 yeare
87 RICHARD JOANES of Dinder.....

* [*Or* 30. One figure is written over the other, and it is impossible to tell which is the later.]

† [Thus in the original. This number should evidently come against the next line.]

‡ [There is no No. 77; but it will be observed that two lines below there is a name without number.]

§ [Originally written LANG.]

88 ROBᵀ MARTIN of Badcombe husbandm 44
89 HUMFREY SHEPHEARD husbandm.. 32
90 JOHN VPHAM husbandman..... 35....
91 JOANE MARTYN..... 44....
92 ELIZABETH VPHAM..... 32....
93 JOHN VPHAM Jun..... 07....
94 WILLIAM GRAUE [GRAVE]..... 12....
95 SARAH VPHAM..... 26....
96 NATHANIELL VPHAM ..... 05....
97 ELIZABETH VPHAM..... ... ... 03....

Dorsᵗ RICHARD WADE of Simstuly

98* Cop [Cooper] aged ..... 60....
99 ELIZABETH WADE his Wife ..... 6†....
100: DINAH his daughᵀ..... 22....
101 HENRY LUSH his s'vant aged 17....
102 ANDREWE HALLETT his s'vaunt 28....
103 JOHN HOBLE husbandm ..... 13....
104 ROBᵀ HUSTE husbandm ..... 40....
105 JOHN WOODCOOKE ..... 2....
106 RICH PORTER husband..... 3....

JOHN PORTER Deputy
Cleark to EDW:
THOROUGHGOOD.

To Trace your Ancestry: From the index, find your name with the children of your *father's family.* Take the serial number which you will find at the left of your father's name, and look back into the next earlier generation until the same number appears again, which will be opposite your father's name as one of the children in *his father's* (your grandfather's) family. Then take the serial number at your grandfather's name and find it in the next earlier generation among the children; the head of this family will be your *great-grandfather.* Continue this method until you reach the name of *John Upham*, No. 1, and your line of descent will be developed. You will then be able to trace the line *forward*, from

* [This number should be in the line above.] † [Sic. in orig.]

John Upham to yourself, through the same numbers which you used in going backward.

The exponent figures placed over the names inclosed in brackets indicate the generations, and the names the ancestors, through which the line has descended.

The Roman numerals with the children's names simply indicate the order of birth in that particular family.

The following abbreviations have been used:

b., born.	unm., unmarried.
m., married.	(1), first marriage.
d., died.	(2), second marriage.

THE DESCENDANTS OF JOHN UPHAM AND HIS WIFE ELIZABETH WEBB.

1. **John Upham** was the first to bear his name in America, and so far as known, he was the ancestor of all who have since had the name in this country.* He was born in England, probably in Somersetshire; but of his origin, or ancestry, nothing is known. He came to Weymouth with the Hull Colony, a record of which has already been given, and according to which, the family at that time consisted of the following members:

John Upham, age 35; John Upham, jr., age 7;
Elizabeth Upham, age 32; Nathaniel Upham, age 5;
Sarah Upham, age 26; Elizabeth Upham, age 3.

As will be observed, his age is given as thirty-five at that time, according to which he would have been born in the year 1600; the record on his gravestone would make his age three years more, but this is probably a mistake, for the age as given by himself,—as this must have been—in his early years, would without doubt be more reliable than one which was recorded after his death, and also the death of most of the members of his family. From other sources, we know that the name of his wife was Elizabeth, and so assume the Elizabeth above mentioned was his wife, her age at that time being thirty-two. Sarah Upham, age 26, was likely his sister; there is no further record of her in connection with the family, that has been discovered. John, Nathaniel, and Elizabeth were unquestionably his children, subsequent mention proves them to have been such. His wife, Elizabeth, was the

*There are some who have received this name through adoption, whom this does not include of course.

mother of all his children. unless, which is not probable, and there is nothing to indicate, there was an earlier marriage in England.

With regard to his wife: her name is assumed to have been Webb, for the will of Richard Webb has this: "Also I appoint and design my loving friends, Deacon John Upham, of Malden, Deacon Clapp and Lieut. Clapp, to be my executors," etc. This dated July 21, 1659, while in the same record, and bearing the same date, is the following: "Joseph Webb being before me, the magistrate, declared that he chose his Uncle Upham, Lieut. Clapp, and Deacon Clapp, whom his father appointed executors of his will, to be guardians," etc. John Upham, to have been the uncle of Joseph, the son of Richard Webb, must either have married the sister of the said Richard Webb, or Richard Webb must have married the sister of John Upham. There is no record of the death of John Upham's wife Elizabeth, though as will appear later, he contracted another marriage in his old age, in 1671.

Mr. Wyman says: "Deeds and probate records show that Deacon John Upham was brother-in-law to Joanna, wife of Robert Martin, of Rehoboth, and to Richard Webb, of Weymouth."

On the second day of September, 1635, John Upham was admitted freeman, at Weymouth, at the same time with the Rev. Joseph Hull, and others of the Hull company. This was also the date on which the name of the place was changed from Wessaguscus to Weymouth, and it was made a plantation at the same time, with the privilege of a deputy to the General Court. From this date the members of this company appear to have been an important element in that community.

Mr. Nash, the Weymouth chronicler, thus indicates the condition of affairs at Weymouth on the arrival of the Hull company: "If it were the usual custom in the settlement of this country to form churches immediately after taking permanent possession, and of this there can be little doubt, then Wessaguscus should have had a church several years at least before the arrival of the Rev. Joseph Hull.

"With the Gorges company, in the autumn of 1623, came Rev. William Morrell, their minister, a clergyman of the established

church. He appears to have been a quiet, scholarly gentleman, of cultivated tastes and refined habits, much better fitted for the duties and enjoyments of an English rectory, than to found and build up a church in the rough settlements of a new country. He could better enjoy the congenial society of his equals, at home, than guide the rude, independent minds of those who constituted his companions in this, to him, wholly unknown enterprise. The whole plan of the undertaking was conceived and started in a spirit particularly unconscious of the real position of affairs where it was to be executed. It was a paper campaign, projected by an unpractical general, and entrusted to incompetent officers. As such the result was inevitable failure. It was started with organization and machinery enough to carry on a colony of the greatest magnitude after years of successful growth; and in order to give it dignity and importance, and to secure the favor of the home government, its ecclesiastical character and position were well cared for in the plan. Mr. Morrell was their minister, sufficient for the needs of its first company. He was the pioneer to whom was entrusted all of the preliminary work that was to speedily result in a flourishing bishopric, and as such he was clothed with ample powers, with full control of all the churches present and in immediate prospect upon these shores. The reality soon satisfied him that the plan was a failure, or that he was not the man to execute it. A rigorous climate, an inhospitable coast, and the companionship of uncongenial spirits were more than he had bargained for and more than he could bear. With the discouragements of many of his associates he sympathized. Thus we find that he remained with his charge about a year and a half and then sailed to England, sailing from Plymouth; having had the rare good sense and discretion to keep his ecclesiastical powers and authority to himself, for he did not in the least degree attempt to exercise these, although they were so large, showing them only when about to leave.

"With this marvellous prospect before him when he undertook the position, and the facilities given him to carry out almost any ideas he may have entertained respecting his ecclesiastical work,

however extravagant they may have been, is it presumptuous to suppose that he did not neglect the very first step necessary to carry out the plan of the enterprise, which would be the formation of a local church? We have no positive evidence that he did this, but the probabilities would certainly seem to favor such a proceeding. Without such an organization he could hope to accomplish but little; with it he would have made a beginning and laid the foundations, at least, upon which to erect the imposing structure, that had filled the minds of the original projectors in England."

Mr. Nash then refers to a passage in "Prince's Chronicles," relating to this settlement, which he says, "seems not to be credited by Mr. Adams, yet it is of such a nature that we can hardly pass it by as entirely without foundation." The passage is this: "This year comes some additions to the few inhabitants of Wessaguscus, from Weymouth, England, who were another sort of people than the former." Then in brackets ["and on whose account I conclude the town is since called Weymouth"]. To which is appended the following note: "They have the Rev. Mr. Barnard, their first non-conformist minister, who dies among them. But whether he comes before or after 1630, or when he dies is yet unknown, nor do I anywhere find the least hint of him, but in the manuscript letter taken from some of the oldest people of Weymouth."

Mr. Nash says further: "This statement is a very important one, and would seem to be entitled to more weight than Mr. Adams is inclined to allow it. Rev. Thomas Prince was born 15th May, 1687, and was old enough before their decease, to know many of those who were the children of the very earliest settlers of the town. Mr. Prince himself does not appear to doubt its correctness, but is surprised to find no mention made of the company and the minister, Mr. Barnard, in contemporaneous writers. As before intimated, satisfactory reasons could no doubt be found for such omissions were the relations between the few scattered settlements of this time known to us.

"We have no further record of church or minister until 1635, when permission was given, 8th July, by the General Court, for

Rev. Joseph Hull and twenty-one families to sit down at Wessaguscus.

"Rev. Mr. Morrell, it is admitted, came to this town in the Episcopal interest. He was a clergyman of the established church, clothed with extraordinary powers to form, govern and perpetuate churches of that communion. Whatever influence he exerted was in favor of the extension and strengthening of that organization. His people were in sympathy with him in this matter, and if he founded a church here it was of that denomination; if he did not, he left influences behind him that would naturally work toward the accomplishment of that purpose, and these influences would as naturally continue to operate while these settlers formed an important element in that community; they would of necessity oppose the ecclesiastical systems of the Plymouth and Bay colonies, then or soon after to become their neighbors. While the settlement was one, before the arrival of Gov. Winthrop and the rapid increase of settlements around the Bay, there was nothing to call up this feeling of opposition, for the few emigrants who came from time to time, even if their sympathies were at variance with the previous settlers, had enough to do to look after their own affairs; besides, the colony was not strong enough to quarrel. The arrival of Gov. Winthrop, the establishment of the colonial government, and the large tide of emigration that set in immediately after, had its effect upon the little plantation at Wessaguscus. The favorable situation, and the already established community, drew in many new settlers from other points, and the influence of the government and the religious system it supported, soon made itself felt, and with the little assistance derived from these sources, became at length predominant. Still the old feeling of loyalty to the Church of England and to the Gorges company was powerful enough to form a strong party.

"This was the position of affairs when, in the summer of 1635, the arrival of Mr. Hull and his score of families introduced a new element of discord into the already divided community. The newcomers, not in full sympathy with either faction, deemed themselves strong enough and of sufficient importance to have at least

an equal voice in the councils of the town, and as there was no minister at their coming, and as they brought one ready-made at their hands, what better could they do than accept him for all? This at once aroused the opposition of the older settlers, and measures were immediately taken to prevent such a result. The friends of the government seem to have been the strongest and most energetic. They select Mr. Thomas Jenner, a recent emigrant to Dorchester, and invite him to take the field in opposition, which he was very ready to do, for we find him here the year following. Success appears to have followed the movement, for Mr. Hull virtually retires from the contest, as the records show him in 1636 and 1637 as a candidate for the ministerial position in other places, and soon, with a sufficiently permanent location in the neighboring town of Hingham, to become its deputy to the General Court. Still he does not appear to have wholly relinquished his claim to the Weymouth pulpit, for it was not until 1639 that he preached his farewell sermon.

"The jealousy of the original settlers of any authority below the Crown, outside of their own patent, may have prevented as close an intimacy with the neighboring plantations as would otherwise have existed; and this would furnish a reason why it is so seldom mentioned by them in connection with their own affairs. However this may be, the authority of the colonial government was gradually extended over the settlement, and the people submitted with the best grace they could, but not without an occasional exhibition of the old spirit by way of protest. The town was reorganized, its name changed, and the privilege of a deputy to the General Court granted to it in the summer and fall of 1635. At once the three opposing elements show themselves, and the little town chooses three deputies, instead of the one to which it was entitled. Capt. John Bursley represents the original settlers, Mr. Wm. Reade those who favor the colonial government, while Mr. John Upham is the selection of the Hull emigrants, and, as has been the case in some later days, the patronage of the ruling power proves the most powerful, and Mr. Reade retains his seat, while his two competitors quietly retire."

So much of these early troubles at Weymouth as it appears John Upham was identified with, have been shown, but the record of this will not be continued. This at least indicates the condition of affairs with the Hull company, as well as the standing of John Upham among those who must have known him best at that time.

The following is a transcript from the Weymouth records: "1636. At a meeting in the town of Weymouth, holden the 12 of June, Voted, That for the great lotts we should lott unto every compleate person six acres, and to every half passenger under twelve years of age, to have three to a head. By all the freemen here present whose names are under written. And the place to begin is at the lower end of the fresh pond and to run eighty four Rodd eitherwards to the great plantation lotts."

Edward Bennett,	18 acres,	Mr. Jenner, Jr.,	45 acres,
Mr. Joseph Hull,	54 "	Will. Reade,	18 "
Henry Kingman,	42 "	Richard Sylvester,	24 "
Mr. Jenner, Sr.,	18 "	Richard Addams,	24 "
Thomas White,	21 "	Will. Smyth,	30 "
Will. Fry,	12 "	Steven Ffrench,	21 "
Edward Hunt,	18 "	John Upham,	30 "
Thomas Rawlings,	12 "		

In this list those having the prefix of Mr. to their names were ministers, at least Mr. Hull and Mr. Jenner are known to have been such.

The following is from Weymouth town records, page 28.

"The Lands of John Upham."

"Fower acres in Kingoak hill first given to himselfe, bounded on the East with Edmond Harts land, on the West with a highwaie. Mr. Webbs land on the North. Thomas Rawlings on the South. Two acres in Harrises Rainge, Thos. Clifton's land on the East, a highwaie on the West, the land of Walter Harris on the North, of John Burge on the South. Two acres of Saltmarsh with a little island adjoining to it called burying Island, Mr. Newmands land on the East, the sea on the West. Enock Hunts on the South. Thirty acres in the greate lotts, the Pond on the East. the commons on the West, Steephen Hunt's on the North."

These records for the years 1635–6.

"King-oak Hill," mentioned above, is a sightly, beautiful hill overlooking Boston Bay. "Berrying Island" has a history; Weymouth was the second settlement in the colony, next after Plymouth. The first settlers have not been held in the highest repute —whether justly so or not, but they came there nevertheless. They landed upon this "burying island," and lived upon it, and near to it, in 1622–3. They had trouble with the Indians, and Miles Standish came from Plymouth to save them; the story of his march is historical. This company no doubt lived very near upon what was afterward the land of John Upham.

It is probable that the differences among the residents at Weymouth were adjusted in some way, for the May after the Hull colony came, in 1636; John Upham was elected representative to the General Court, as appears from the records of the same, vol. I, page 128; this court holden in Boston. He was also elected representative to the second term of the court for the same year; but on petition was allowed to remain at home, as appears on page 133 of the same record.

The same volume shows that for both terms of the General Court for 1637, and for the first term for 1638, held at Newton, he was one of the deputies from Weymouth. He was also deputy for 1639, and on the "5 day of the 9th month" of the same year he "was appointed to be in the place of Mr. Parker, who is gone to England, to order small business in the town of Weymouth."

In 1640 his oldest son died, he who came from England, and is mentioned in the passenger list as aged seven; which fact appears by the following record of births, deaths, etc., in the City Commissioner's office, Boston, Liber I, p. 67, viz.:

"Weymouth."

"John Upham, sonne of John Upham, buried 5d. 4m. 1640."

The following pleading was evidently drawn in November, 1640, and is from a "Note-Book kept by Thomas Lechford, Esq., Lawyer," etc., 1638–1641 (p. 338, MS. p. 187).

"To the right worll the Governor Council & Assists of this Jurisdiccion.

"The Complaint of Richard Lang of Weymouth in NE Clap-Board ryver against John Upham and Willm Smith in behalf of themselves & the rest of the freemen of the said Towne of Weymouth

"Sheweth that this Complt hath bin an Inhabitant in Weymouth aforesaid by the space of six years last past or thereabouts and ought in right to have a share in the necke of land in Weymouth the said John Upham & W S & the rest of the said defendts wthout the generall Consent of the Towne made an agreement that the new planters with Richard Sylvester & Arthur Warren should have the said necke of land allotted among them and unjustly left out this Complts name saying that he was no planter and whereas this Complt should have had three acres of land at the least upon the plaine the Defendts have assigned him but two acres there And whereas the Plt had three acres of land going to the mill the said Defndts have unjustly given the same to Richard Knight And the said Defndts deteyne the Plts share of the medow grounds within the said towne wch should be three acres at the least And the said defendts have assigned and taken great lotts to themselves but have not assigned any lotts to the rest of the planters there. And they have unjustly given away lands out of this Complts and other men their rights And also have overrated this Complt and other inhabits there. Lastly the said defendts keepe the Towne booke disorderly some leaves having bin cutt & some blotts and other defects there are therein The Complt prayeth that the defendts may be enjoined to appeare at the next Court to answer the premises & bring the said Towne booke wth them."

(NOTE.—"I cannot find that this petition of Richard Lang was ever acted upon. John Upham and William Smith were both commissioners for Weymouth, and also deputies, and Warren and Sylvester were both well-known men; so it is probable that the matter was passed over.)"

In 1642, John Upham was one of the six who treated with the Indians for the lands at Weymouth, and obtained a title from them thereto; concerning which Mr. Nash says:

"The original settlers at Wessaguscus, or Weymouth, were what would now be termed 'squatters,' and their titles simply those of possession, the real owners being the Indians, whose rights were general and not individual. The English titles were vested in governmental grants to the large companies like the Plymouth, the Gorges and the Massachusetts Bay. These early settlers came into the territory of Wessaguscus before it was fairly in the possession of either company, consequently they could only acquire such a title as the native holders could give them, to be confirmed by later authority, whatever that might be. Weymouth extinguished the Indian title to its territory by purchase; the deed bearing date 26th April, 1642, was executed by the resident chiefs, who sign themselves Wampetuc, alias Jonas Webacowett, Nateaunt and Nahawton, and is recorded among the Suffolk Deeds. Nateaunt's beach and probable camping ground was at the foot of Great Hill, in North Weymouth. The town was therefore now in position to confirm the planters in their possessions, and the existence of the list of possessions made soon after, seems to indicate that this was done."

In 1643 John Upham is mentioned as one of the selectmen; and in 1644, power was given him by the General Court in connection with two others, to "end small causes at Weymouth."

His name is subscribed to the doings of the town, as one of the selectmen, for the years 1645, 1646, and 1647. The last entry of this kind to which his name is signed (p. 16, Weymouth Town Records, vol. I), is dated the 21st day of the twelfth month, 1647; and there is no doubt that he remained in Weymouth until the year 1648.

During the next two years there has been no record of him found. But it is certain that at some time between 1648 and 1650, he removed from Weymouth to Malden, having been a resident of Weymouth, and connected with its affairs, for thirteen years or more.

This removal probably took place in 1648; for in that year it appears "the town of Malden was built on the north side of the Mystic river, by several persons from Charlestown, who gathered themselves into a church." He must have been a resident of Mal-

den as early as 1650, for the reason that a petition was signed by him as a selectman of Malden, dated the 22d day of the first month, 1651; and it may be assumed that as he was a selectman so early in that year, he must have been an inhabitant certainly as early as the year 1650.

The reason why he left Weymouth has never been discovered. The town records of Malden, previous to 1678, have been lost, and we are thus deprived of a great source of information concerning him for the thirty years of his life between 1648 and 1678. Still, something has been learned concerning him during these years from other sources.

Besides his signature as selectman in 1651, as above noted, it is also found where he was a witness to a document, by which the bounds of Charlestown and Malden were established.

In 1652 no mention has been found of him except that a deed was signed in his presence; though he was probably selectman that year, as he signed a petition as such in the year following, 1653. Sometime about 1654, he, with some others at Malden, seems to have incurred the displeasure of the General Court; the offense being the electing of their own minister, without consulting the other churches. The General Court Records, Liber II, p. 273, have this: "In answer to the petition of Joseph Hill, Abraham Hill, John Waite, John Sprague, Ralph Shepherd, John Upham, James Green, Thomas Call, in which they humbly acknowledge the offence they gave to the court and several churches about the ordination of Mr. Matthews, &c. And therein also craving a remitment of £13 6s 8d, part of a fine not yet satisfied, the court doth well approve, and accept of the petitioners' acknowledgment of their irregular actings in those times; but understanding that much, if not most, of the fine being paid for, and the rest is secured, of that should long since have been paid in, they see not cause to grant their request in that."

In the year 1655, sixth month, his signature appears among the selectmen at Malden; and in 1656, his name is mentioned as a witness to a deed only.

In 1657, he, with two other persons, was appointed a commis-

sioner by the Supreme Court, "for ending small cases at Malden for one year ensuing." His name is also appended to an inventory taken by him the eighth month of the year 1657.

In 1658, in September, another inventory has his name appended; and his name is also signed as a witness to a deed drawn up the same year.

April 5, 1659, he was again appointed commissioner for Malden by the Supreme Court; and also executor of the will of Richard Webb, and guardian of his son.

In 1660 another inventory was taken by him.

June 25, 1661, he was again appointed commissioner by the Supreme Court; and in the same year his name is signed to an inventory drawn by him. June 17, 1662, he was reappointed commissioner by the Supreme Court; also chosen as one of the grand jurors that year.

No mention of his name is found in the records for the year 1663; and for several years after, the information which might have been obtained from the Supreme Court Records is lost — Liber 2 having been destroyed by fire.

In 1664, there is a conveyance of land to John Upham, and one from John Upham to his son Phineas. The year following his name appears as a witness to a deed; and in 1666, an inventory was taken by him. But in 1667 there is nothing on record concerning him.

In 1668, an answer was returned to a petition presented to the General Court by John Upham and others, in behalf of the town of Malden; his name also appears appended to an inventory drawn up by himself that year. In the next year there is nothing. In 1670, he conveyed land to his son Phineas.

In 1671, Book 7, p. 224, Suffolk Deeds, has the following record:

"John Upham — know all whom it may concern That whereas there is a consummation of marriage intended between me John Upham, Sen. of Malden in New England and Katherine Hollard widow and Relict of Angell Hollard late deceased I the said John Upham do hereby wholly disclaim and utterly refuse to receive and take any goods Estate or appurtenances any way whatsoever

belonging to the said Katherine and especially any money goods Estates or movables whatsoever that have been formerly or now are anyway belonging to the Estate of her former husband Angell Hollard. In witness whereof I set to my hand and seal this 14th day of August 1671

"JOHN UPHAM & a Seal

"Signed and sealed before us Joshua Hubbart The mark Hof Hannah Long John Balantine. This deed of disclaim was acknowledged by John Upham to be his act and deed 23–6–1671

"R. BELLINGHAM *Governor*

"Recorded & compared 28th, 6m 1671 O. S.

"GRACE RANDALL *Clerk*"

That this marriage was actually consummated, the following imperfect record seems to indicate:

"*Marriages in Malden.*"

"John Upham and —— Hollie, 6m. '71." That is August, 1671, the year old style, commencing in March.

Without doubt, this is the "Katheryn," wife of Angell "Hollard," who is numbered 84 on the list of passengers from England in the Hull company.

In 1672, there is a record of an inventory drawn up by him, but nothing of John Upham in 1673. In 1674, there is the record of another inventory made by him; but for the next three years — 1675, '76, and '77, there is nothing on record of him. Subsequent to this period, the town records of Malden are extant, from which it is learned that "Deacon John Upham" was moderator of the several town meetings for the years 1678, 1678–9, 1679, 1679–80; the last of which occurred on the 2d. Im. 1679–80, March 2, 1680.

John Upham is mentioned in Lincoln's History of Worcester — p. 29 — as one of those interested in the settlement of Worcester in 1678. His will has not been found, and the foregoing mention embrace all the public notes which have been discovered concerning him.

The only mention of his wife Elizabeth that has been found,

consists of incidental references; of which there are three, dated as follows: July 2, 1662; one in 1664; and the last, the 2d of December, 1670. There is no record of her death which has been found; she must have lived to reach the age of 67 at all events, and she must have died at some time between Dec. 2, 1670,— the date of the last notice of her,— and Aug. 14, 1671, the date on which John Upham appears to be about contracting the marriage with Katherine Hollard.

Concerning John Upham's son Nathaniel, who is first mentioned as age 5, in the passenger list from England, there is the following information: He is afterward mentioned on the 4d. 2mo., 1654; and next Dec. 1, 1656; and in both these cases his name is mentioned in connection with that of his father, they as witnesses that certain testators are in sound mind, in fit condition to dispose of property, etc.; then at his marriage, viz.:

"*Marriages at Cambridge.*"

"Nathaniel Upham and Elizabeth Steadman, married March 5th, 1661–2." Immediately after which is found the record of his death.

"*Deaths at Cambridge.*"

"Nathaniel Upham, March ye 20th, 1661–2."

He appears to have been a minister. It is recorded in the Roxbury church chronicles, that in "March, 1661, Mr. Upham, who sometimes preached in Malden, died in Cambridge." That he was a minister, also appears to be evident from the following extract taken from the inventory of his goods and chattels:

"By 13 bands and 10 pair of band strings,
By a parcel of books of Mr. Brooks,
By another parcel of books,
By a parcel of Latin books,
By a cithern and case to it."

That he was the person who married Elizabeth Steadman, and the son of Deacon John Upham, of Malden, is proven by a deed, soon after executed by John Upham, and of which the following is an extract: "and especially for the dear love and affection I

have unto my beloved daughter, Elizabeth Upham, the relict widow of my son, Nathaniel Upham, deceased, have given," etc. Dated July 2, 1662. There was no issue from this marriage; and the widow married Henry Thompson, in 1669. The records of the General Court show that Nathaniel Upham was made freeman on the 23d of May, 1655; which would agree with the age of the Rev. Nathaniel, who would accordingly have been thirty-one years old at the time of his death. It is possible that the 23d of May was his birthday, and that he was born in the year 1629–30, on that date, in England; and if so, the fact may be useful hereafter in trying to trace the origin of the family.

The next one of the children of John Upham was Elizabeth, mentioned in the passenger list as age 3, in 1635. Mr. Wyman records that she was the widow of Thomas Welch, that she had thirteen children and died January 12, 1705–6.

This accounts for all the children mentioned in the passenger list. It may be observed that thirty acres of land were granted to John Upham at Weymouth, on the 12th of June, 1636; and from the number of acres which were allotted to each "passenger," and "half passenger," it would appear that there must at that time have been one more child than is mentioned in the passenger list. The next child in the family is known to have been Phineas, or "Phinehas" and "Phynehas," as the name is found to have been differently spelled. There is evidence which will be noted later, showing that he was probably born in 1635. He may have been born while on the voyage from England, or he may have been born shortly after the arrival of the family in New England; he must have been born between the date on which the passenger list was made out, and the date of the land grant at Weymouth. It has generally been assumed that he was born at Weymouth, and very soon after the arrival there. It has also been suggested that the scriptural significance of the name Phinehas, "the peace of God," may have indicated the feelings of peace and thankfulness, which followed the safe arrival in America, and so have been given to the first born in the New World. An account of this Phineas will be given later.

There were also two daughters, born in this country: Mary and Priscilla; according to the record of Mr. Wyman, Mary was the first wife of John Whittemore, and died June 27, 1677, having six children; Priscilla was the wife of Thomas Crosswell, and died a widow in 1717, having twelve children. Her gravestone records the age of Priscilla Croswell as 75, and the date of her death as Dec. 8, 1717; this would make her birth in 1642.

It also appears that John Upham had an adopted son, whose name was John, as is shown by the following record, dated June 19, 1660, viz.:

"John Upham, of Malden, presenting to this court his request, referring to a lad 12 years of age, called John Upham, who being about 8 years since brought from the Island of Barbadoes fatherless and friendless, was by the magistrates committed to the said Upham's care and provision, he receiving with him only to the sum of £7, an inventory whereof he sayeth he then exhibited upon the registry at Cambridge. This court considering the premises, with the consent of the said John Upham, Jr., being present in court, do order," etc., etc.

This was probably the John Upham who was admitted freeman in 1688, as at that time he would have been about twenty-one years of age.

The end of this adopted son, as shown by p. 55, Middlesex Wills, Liber 5, was as follows: "John Upham, of Charlestown, being weak in body, but of good understanding, he desired that God would be merciful to his soul. He desired me, John Mousell, to see him decently interred, and to look after his estate for my daughter Elizabeth Mousell, his espoused wife. He deceased the 25th of Nov. 1677. His musket he gave to young Phineas Upham, son of the Lieutenant."

His gravestone, at Charlestown, shows the following record:

"John Upham died Nov. 25, 1677, Æ. 30." In the record of births and deaths, it is stated that he died of small-pox.

John Upham, Senior, died at Malden on the 25th of February, 1681. His gravestone may be still seen in the old burying-ground at Malden. It is very near to Bell Rock Station, on the

Saugus branch of the Boston and Maine Railroad, Eastern Division. There are gravestones of several of his descendants, and name, also to be seen there, in a fair state of preservation. A street has been cut through a part of the ground, and it is probable that some of these graves have been obliterated in this way. The stone which marks the grave of John Upham has the following inscription:

"Here Lyes the body of John Upham, Aged 84, died Feb. 25, 1681."

As already mentioned he was probably 81, rather than 84, at his death.

Dr. Albert G. Upham, in the "Notices of John Upham, and his Descendants," pays the following tribute to his memory; a literal copy of which is here reproduced. In reading it it may be well to remember that it was written in 1845, and that Dr. Upham wrote without the benefit of the information which has since been obtained with reference to the Hull colony, and which appears in the previous pages of this book. It is possible that this additional knowledge might have made some slight difference — had he possessed it — in his references to the age of John Upham, and perhaps some other matters.

"The character of John Upham appears in a clear light from the facts recorded in the preceding pages. At the age of 38, within fifteen years of the first settlement of Plymouth, he sought an asylum for himself and family in this country. We thus see him in early manhood exhibiting his energy of character, and the clearness and vigor of his intellectual powers, in the act of resigning kindred, friends and country, for God and liberty. In this great act his spirit bears witness of itself. In addition to this, we find him, on his arrival here, approved by his countrymen, as he was the same year chosen a delegate to their highest Assembly, and for six different sessions continued their representative, when fearless piety, integrity and wisdom were regarded as essential to office. On his removal to Malden, thirteen years afterwards, he

became at once, and continued through life, a leading citizen of that town, and was repeatedly elected to various offices in their gift. The General Assembly also manifest a corresponding confidence in him, by appointing him six time Commissioner to settle the lesser legal matters of Weymouth and Malden.

"During the short period that the town records are extant, it appears that he was eight years selectman, and three years moderator of the town meetings. He was a commissioner to treat with the Indians, and was a pioneer, not only in the first settlement of Weymouth and Malden, but actively interested in the settlement of Worcester.

"It will likewise be seen, from the frequency with which he was called to settle estates, and to manage the affairs of widows and orphans, that he was esteemed a man of carefulness and kindness in the discharge of those important trusts.

"Finally, the Church, in a highly religious community, setteth its seal the seal of her testimony upon him, by selecting him for the office of Deacon,— which office he held for at least twenty-four years.

"His sons he educated for the service of his country: the one became a minister of the gospel, the other an officer in the army. In all his domestic relations there is reason to believe him a man esteemed and beloved.

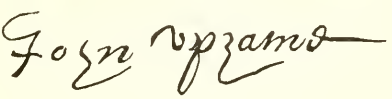
"Nature seems to have endowed him with a vigorous constitution; for, at the age of 83, but a few months before his decease, he discharged the laborious duties of moderator, thus showing that he enjoyed at that time full activity of mind and body.

"We need only add that, through his long life, matured by an experience of thirty-eight years in England, and forty-six in this country, in times which drew largely on the intellect and energy of men, he appears to have sustained himself well, as a strong man and respected citizen, and to have been an efficient co-laborer among those who, in times of peril, laid the foundations of a free State.

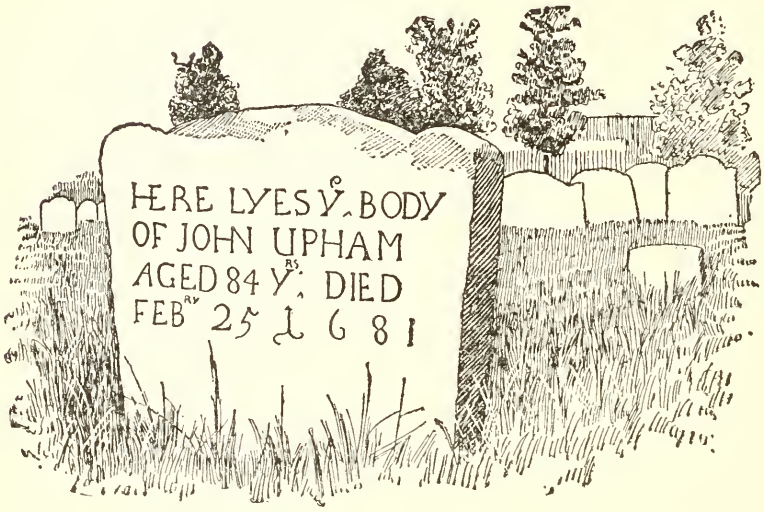
"*Actis Ævum Implet.*

"His descendants, for eight generations, in peace and honor, have lived protected and blessed by the institutions and principles for which he labored; and the effect of his instructions and example, through successive generations, is doubtless not without its influence on them to the present day. They owe a debt of gratitude to his memory, and should sacredly preserve the evidence that remains of him in the imperfect records of his times, as honorable testimonials of their PIONEER ANCESTOR TO THE NEW WORLD."

Autograph of John Upham.



AT THE GRAVE OF OUR ANCESTOR.



The following lines are from the pen of the Rev. Dr. James Upham, of Chelsea, Mass. (No. 283, in the series of heads of families):

We come, O common father,
To lay our tribute here,
A living band of pilgrims,
That hold thy memory dear.

From eastern coast to western
We bear thy honored name,
While countless now in heaven
Bore and revered the same.

The common blood within us
We prize with lofty pride,
Nor envy royal kinship
Or royal wealth beside.

But thy whole noble manhood
At higher price we rate—
Thyself, so pure and honest,
In home and church and State.

We rise and call thee blessed
With grateful, filial love,
And hope thy steps to follow
To the great home above.

Ho, to our coming brothers
As the long ages move!
Ye have a worthy sire,
Let none unworthy prove.

Chelsea, Mass. JAMES UPHAM.

LIEUTENANT PHINEAS UPHAM.

2. **Lieutenant Phineas Upham** (John), of Malden, Mass., was the only son of John Upham that left posterity; consequently he, as well as his father, was the ancestor of all the American Uphams. He has always been known as Lieutenant Phineas, for the reason that he held that rank, and rendered important service in the Indian war with King Philip, as will be later shown. It is probably safe to conclude — for reasons already given — that he was born in 1635, and at Weymouth; besides the reasons mentioned, it also appears that on the 21st of December, 1671, while giving his testimony before a civil magistrate, he stated his age as thirty-six; all these facts would establish his birth at some date in the year 1635, though no record of it has been found.

The following is a record of his marriage, which appears to have taken place when he was twenty-three years of age, and on the 14th of April, 1658, as per Middlesex Wills, Liber I, p. 24, viz.:

"*Marriages in Malden.*"

"Phineas Upham and Ruth Wood, 14 d. 2 m. '58,— by me, Richard Russell."

In 1663, the records at Malden show that a lot of land was conveyed to him; also that there was another lot of land conveyed to him in 1664. In 1688 he was appointed an appraiser of a certain piece of property. In 1671 a deposition was taken by him, on the 21st of December — already referred to, viz.:

"I Phineas Upham, aged 36, testify and say, that sometime in the 7 month of this year, I being occasionally with our select men, and

they having called John Pemberton before them, did reprove him for mis-spending his time, and for other misdemeanors," etc. He was constable for that year. In the next year, 1672, there was another conveyance of land to him.

In 1673 he was appointed with three others to survey a road from Cambridge to Malden. In 1674 his name is signed to two inventories made by him, and to a petition in regard to lands in Worcester; he was also on a committee to alter highways, in April of that year.

As early as 1672, he was interested in the settlement of the town of Worcester, which fact appears from the following extract from Lincoln's History of Worcester:

"A lot granted to Phineas Upham, July 8th, 1673, was now described and located; and although it should contain more than fifty acres, yet the committee have confirmed it to him for a fifty acre lot, more or less; and this they did, upon a rule of equity, in consideration of the labor, travel and activity of the said Upham, from time to time, in furthering, advancing and encouraging the settlement of the plantation.

"In April, 1675, the lot of fifty acres, granted to Phineas Upham, of Malden, was surveyed, confirmed and recorded, and it was described as lying in the west squadron, or division, on the south side of the country road."

The author of the History of Worcester, in speaking of the progress of that settlement, states that "Ephraim Curtis, who had already built; Thomas Hall, Simon Meyling, Phineas Upham," etc., "had arrived in the month of April, 1765." It seems, however, that in June of that year — as per the Supreme Court Records — Phineas Upham was one of the jury for trials in the court held at Charlestown.

About this time he must have received a commission as a lieutenant, though the record of his appointment has not been found. He certainly held that rank as early as September, 1675, which is proven by the following extract from a postscript of a letter to Major John Pynchon, dated Sept. 4, 1675:

"Sir: We have ordered Lieut. Upham to lead up to you thirty men; and do farther order that Lieut. Seill be dismissed home to his family, and his soldiers to make up ye companies as the chief commander shall order, and the above named Lieut. Upham to be under Captain Wayte." (Military Records, Liber I, p. 280.)

He could not have been for a very long time under the command of Captain Wayte, for twenty days later — on the 24th of September, the same year — he was on his march into the Nipmuck country, in company with Captain Gorham, one of the Plymouth officers. The account of this expedition is contained in a letter from Lieut. Upham, on file in the Military Records, Lib. I, p. 276, viz.:

"From Mendon, ye 1st of Octobr, 1675.

"Honor'd Gouvner and Counsill,

"These are to certify to your worships that Capt. Gorum with myself, and our soldiers of both companies are in good health at prest. through mercy; and to give your honors an account of our severall marches: First, we marched to Mendon on the sixth day of the week at night, being the 24th of Sept.; and, on the 25th day, we marched from Mendon in to Hassanamissit, (now Grafton,) hoping there to have had an Indian for our guide, but the Indians were all gone from thence, and we were thereby disappointed of our expectations; and on the next day we marched unto Pakachoug, (now Worcester,) where we found a field of good corn, and well formed, which we did think convenient not to destroy, concluding that, for aught we knew, some of the nearest found inhabitants would be willing to save it; but we could not find any Indians, neither the sign of any being there of late, and we marched from thence unto Manchang (now Oxford), and Chabanamagum (now Dudley), where we found some cornfields and some wigwams, which corn and wigwams we burnt and destroyed, but could not find our enemies, which was a great discouragement to us, having taken so much pains to find them. Then we returned and marched to an Indian plantation called Shockologaud, where we could not find any Indians, but found a quantity of good corn, which we did not destroy, but reserved it at the request of some

of Mendon, who thought to fetch it home for their own use, and from thence we came to Mendon on the 30th of Sept.

"Now, seeing in all our marches we find no Indians, we verily think they are drawn together into great bodies far remote from these parts. If your honors please to send us on any farther service, I hope we shall not be unwilling, but forward to do our uttermost endeavors, withall desiring that you should be pleased to add to our numbers, seeing that besides the garrison men which must be left here in the garrison, we have but thirty men besides myself, — Capt. Gorum being now on his march to Mount Hope, and, if we go farther, we desire we may have a surgeon, and some other that may be acquainted with the woods where you may send us — the want of which has been a discouragement to our men.

"And as for the town of Mendon I am desired to commend the desolate condition of them unto your honors, several of their inhabitants being removed from them, and those in garrison being but poor helps, and in number but twelve men, with their arms very defective. The plantation is very remote, and therefore so much the more stands in need of help. It is likely to be a prosperous place, if it please God to put an issue to this trouble, and therefore it is more the pitty to have it deserted by the people, who think it must be, if they have not some assistance. They hope that twenty men, well fitted with their own resources, might be sufficient, if your honors so cause; and farther, they desire to acquaint your honors that ye Indians of Hassanamissett, which your honors appointed to sit down with them, have deserted their own town, and so came not to Mendon; and so, not having any more to trouble your honors withall, I rest,

"Your humble to command,

"PHINEAS UPHAM, *Leftenant.*"

From this it is shown that Lieut. Upham was at Mendon on the 1st of October; and about the 9th of the same month he was with Major Appleton who had just succeeded Major Pynchon in the command of the Massachusetts troops, as appears from the following from an extract from a letter written by that officer — the date and place not given — "Yours by Lieut. Upham I received,

as also yours of the Oct. 9th," etc. Farther on in the same letter he says, "there be now come in sixty men under Capt. Pool and Lieut. Upham," etc.

He is again mentioned as one of the signers to petition drawn up by the officers of the army, and dated Dec. 4, 1675, but the place is not stated. His name also occurs in a letter dated in November, 1675, written by order of the General Court to Major Appleton, in which the latter is reprimanded for having exceeded his authority by "constituting Mr. Pool to be captain in the company whereof Lieut. Upham is Lieutenant." He was assigned to Captain Johnson's company soon after this, as appears by the following petition: "Captain Johnson humbly desires yt his brother, Humphrey Johnson, (whom he pitched on for his lieutenant, and they, i. e., the Court, choosing whom they pleased, he most readily submitted to the Court's choice of Lieut. Upham), may be dismissed, and not suffer by his (encouragement) that he should be his lieutenant." From this time he served with Captain Johnson's company.

The Rev. George M. Bodge has published an interesting account of the "Soldiers in King Philip's War," in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register, beginning in the January, 1883, number of that publication, and extending through a series of many succeeding numbers; and in this there are several incidental references to Lieutenant Upham.

This war began in 1675, and lasted three years; the first troops being levied on June 24, 1675, when the news of the attack of the Indians on Swansey reached Boston. With reference to the preparations and march against the Narragansetts, Mr. Bodge says: "After their somewhat disastrous campaign of the early autumn of 1675 in the western part of the colony of Massachusetts, the United Colonies, upon information that the hostile Indians with Philip were retiring towards the south and to winter quarters among the Narragansetts, determined to carry the war against this powerful tribe, who for some time had shown themselves actively hostile. The veteran troops were recalled and reorganized; small towns in various parts of the colonies were garrisoned, and an army of one

thousand men was equipped for a winter campaign. General Josiah Winslow, Governor of Plymouth Colony, was appointed commander-in-chief of the army; Major Samuel Appleton to the command of the Massachusetts regiment, Major William Bradford that of Plymouth, and Major Robert Treat that of Connecticut. War was formally declared against the Narragansetts on the 2d of November, 1675, in a meeting of the Commissioners of the United Colonies held at Boston that day."

General Winslow assumed command of the Massachusetts forces on the 9th of December, 1675; they were drawn up on Dedham Plain, where they were formally delivered to him by Maj.-Gen. Denison. To the soldiers a proclamation was made at the time on the part of the Massachusetts Council, that "if they played the man, took the Fort, and Drove the Enemy out of the Narragansett Country, which was their seat, that they should have a gratuity besides their wages.*" On the afternoon of the same day they marched twenty-seven miles to Woodcock's Garrison — now Attleboro. In the evening of Friday, Dec. 10th, they arrived at Seekonk. From Seekonk a portion of the command proceeded by water; the rest of the troops "ferried over the water at Providence," and probably formed a junction with the main part of the Plymouth regiment at Providence on the 11th. On the 12th, the troops crossed the Pautuxet river, and reached Wickford on the 13th, where those who had gone by water from Seekonk had already arrived; the same day one of the companies captured 36 Indians. At Wickford there was a garrison house, and on the 14th, the whole command, excepting one company which was left behind to keep the garrison, moved through the neighboring country to the westward, where they burned the village of the sachem "Ahmus," destroying 150 wigwams, killing 7, and capturing 9 Indians. Scouting in the vicinity was continued with more or less effect on the day following. The country through which the troops passed seems to have been pretty thoroughly scouted by detachments from the

*Massachusetts afterward redeemed the promise made to the soldiers at Dedham Plain, and granted to eight hundred and forty claimants, including those of Plymouth, the seven Narragansett townships. Connecticut to her troops, granted the town of Voluntown for their services in the Narragansett wars.

main command as it moved, so that on the 15th, they had captured or killed in all 50 persons, and had at that time 40 prisoners, — two days later 47 captives were disposed of. On the 18th the march was resumed, a small garrison remaining as a guard to the supplies at Wickford, and the troops reached Pettisquamscot in the evening, where they found the Connecticut troops, who had preceded them; these troops consisted of about 300 Englishmen and 150 Mohegan Indians. Here the strong stone garrison-house they had hoped to occupy, was in ruins, having been recently destroyed by the Indians; a fact which had been discovered the day before by Captain Prentice, who had scouted the country in that direction with his cavalry troop. This was a great disappointment, and increased the hardship they had to endure. In a severe snow storm, the whole force of about one thousand men encamped in an open field through an intensely cold night. On Sunday morning, Dec. 19, before day-break, the whole force moved toward the enemy's stronghold, wading through the snow fourteen or fifteen inches deep.

The following shows the organization of the command as it moved out on that Sunday morning. Mr. Bodge — who prepared it — says it was "gleaned from all available sources." He thinks, however, that there were other officers — principally medical officers — who went on to the field that day; but their names are not attested, as these are, by the accounts of the treasurer.

ROSTER OF THE OFFICERS OF THE ARMY OF THE UNITED COLONIES, AS ORGANIZED FOR THE NARRAGANSETT CAMPAIGN, AND MUSTERED AT PETTISQUAMSCOT, DECEMBER 19, 1675.

Gen. Josiah Winslow, Governor of Plymouth Colony, Com.-in-Chief.

Staff.

Daniel Weld, of Salem, Chief Surgeon.
Joseph Dudley, of Boston, Chaplain.
Benjamin Church, of Little Compton, R. I., Aid.

Massachusetts Regiment.

Samuel Appleton, of Ipswich, Major, and Captain of 1st Company.

Staff.

Richard Knott, of Marblehead, Surgeon.

Samuel Nowell, of Boston, Chaplain.

John Morse, of Ipswich, Commissary.

First Company — Jeremiah Swain, Lieut.; Ezekiel Woodward, Sergeant.

Second Company — Samuel Moseley, Captain; Perez Savage, Lieut.

Third Company — James Oliver, Captain; Ephraim Turner, Lieut.; Peter Bennett, Sergeant.

Fourth Company — Isaac Johnson, Captain; Phineas Upham, Lieut.; Henry Bowen, Ensign.

Fifth Company—Nathaniel Davenport, Captain; Edward Tyng, Lieut.; John Drury, Ensign.

Sixth Company — Joseph Gardiner, Captain; William Hathorne, Lieut.; Benjamin Sweet, Ensign, prom. Lieut.; Jeremiah Neal, Sergeant, prom. Ensign.

Troop — Thomas Prentice, Captain; John Wayman, Lieut.

Plymouth Regiment.

William Bradford, of Marshfield, Major, and Captain of 1st Company.

Staff.

Mathew Fuller, of Barnstable, Surgeon.

Thomas Huckins, of Barnstable, Commissary.

First Company — Robert Barker, of Duxbury, Lieut.

Second Company — John Gorham, of Barnstable, Captain; Jonathan Sparrow, of Eastham, Lieut.; William Wetherell, Sergeant.

Connecticut Regiment.

Robert Treat, of Milford, Major.

Staff.

Gersham Bulkley, Surgeon (he was a minister, acting Surgeon).

Rev. Nicholas Noyes, Chaplain.

Stephen Barrett, Commissary.

First Company — John Gallop, of Stonington, Captain.

Second Company — Samuel Marshall, Winsor, Captain.

Third Company — Nathaniel Seely, of Stratford, Captain.

Fourth Company — Thomas Watts, of Hartford, Captain.

Fifth Company — John Mason, of Norwich, Captain.

Of the troops of Massachusetts, the quota was 527; the number actually impressed was 540, including troopers 75. The returns made at Dedham Plain give 465 foot, troopers 73. The Connecticut quota was 315, and there was also a company of Indians, 150. Plymouth's quota was 158.

THE STORMING OF FORT CANONICUS OR THE BATTLE AT THE GREAT SWAMP FORT.

The following is Mr. Bodge's account of this engagement as it appeared in the New England Historical and Genealogical Register for January, 1886:

About one o'clock, P. M., the army came upon the enemy at the edge of the swamp, in the midst of which the Indian fortress was built, the Massachusetts regiment leading in the march, Plymouth next, and Connecticut bringing up the rear. Of the Massachusetts troops, Captains Mosely and Davenport led the van and came first upon the Indians, and immediately opened fire on them — thus at the beginning gaining the important advantage of the first fire, which the Indians had almost always gained and made so deadly by deliberate volleys from ambush, as they doubtless purposed now. The Indians returned the fire with an ineffectual volley, and then fled into the swamp closely pursued by the foremost companies, who did not wait for the word of command, or stand upon the "order of their going," until they reached the fortifications within which the Indians hastily betook themselves.

This fort was situated upon an island of some five or six acres in the midst of a cedar swamp, which was impassable except to the Indians by their accustomed paths, and now made passable only by the severe cold of the previous day and night. It is probable that the Indians depended principally on this swamp to protect them, though their defenses are described as having been of considerable strength. A portion of the high ground had been inclosed, and from a careful comparison of the most reliable accounts, it seems that the fortifications were well planned, probably by the Englishman, Joshua Teffe, or Tift, as Mr. Dudley calls him. Mr. Hubbard says: "The Fort was raised upon a Kind of Island of five or six acres of rising Land in the midst of a swamp; the sides of it were made of Palisadoes set upright, the which was compassed about with a Hedg of almost a rod in Thickness." A cotemporary writer (whose account was published in London, and is reprinted in Mr. Drake's publication called the "Old Indian Chronicle") says: "In the midst of the Swamp was a piece of firm Land, of about three or four Acres, whereon the Indians had built a kind of a Fort, being palisadoed round, and within that a clay Wall, as also felled down abundance of trees to lay quite round the said Fort, but they had not quite finished their Work." It is evident from these, the only *detailed* accounts, and from some casual references, that the works were rude and incomplete, but would have been almost impregnable to our troops had not the swamp been frozen. At the corners and exposed portions, rude block-houses and flankers had been built, from which a raking fire could be poured upon an attacking force. Either by chance, or by the skill of Peter, their Indian guide, the English seem to have come upon a point of the fort where the Indians did not expect them. Mr. Church, in relating the circumstances of Capt. Gardiner's death, says that he was shot from that side "next the upland where the English entered the swamp." The place where he fell was at the "east end of the fort." The tradition that the English approached the swamp by the rising land in front of the "Judge Merchant" house, thus seems confirmed. This "upland" lies about north of the battle-field.

Our van pursued those of the enemy who first met them so closely that they were led straight to the entrance used by the Indians themselves, perhaps by their design then to attract attention from an exposed part of their works a short distance away. The passage left by the Indians for their own use, as before mentioned, was by a long tree over a "place of water," across which but one man might pass at a time, "and which was so waylaid that they would have been cut off had they ventured." Mr. Hubbard counts among the fortunate circumstances of that day that the troops did not attempt to carry this point, and that they discovered the only assailable point a little farther on. This was at a corner of the fort where was a large unfinished gap, where neither palisades nor abattis, or "hedge," had been placed, but only a long tree had been laid across about five feet from the ground, to fill the gap, and might be easily passed; only that the blockhouse right opposite this gap and the flankers at the sides were finished, from which a galling fire might sweep and enfilade the passage. Mr. Hubbard's account is very clear about this, yet several writers have sadly confused matters, and describe the first as the point of assault.

It seems that the companies of Captains Davenport and Johnson came first to the place, and at once charged through the gap and over the log at the head of their companies, but Johnson fell dead at the log, and Davenport a little within the fort, and their men were met by so fierce a fire that they were forced to retire again and fall upon their faces to avoid the fury of the musketry till it should somewhat abate. (Captain Johnson being thus killed at the very beginning of the attack, and Lieutenant Upham being next in rank in that company, of course the latter commanded his company from that time, or until he was also wounded. — F. K. U.) Mosely and Gardiner, pressing to their assistance, met a similar reception, losing heavily, till they too fell back with the others, until Major Appleton coming up with his own and Captain Oliver's men, massed his entire force as a storming column, and it is said that the shout of one of the commanders that the Indians were running, so inspired the soldiers that they

made an impetuous assault, carried the entrance again, beat the enemy from one of his flankers at the left, which afforded them a temporary shelter from the Indians still holding the block-house opposite the entrance. In the meantime, the general, holding the Plymouth forces in reserve, pushed forward the Connecticut troops, who not being aware of the extent of the danger from the block-house, suffered fearfully at their first entrance, but charged forward gallantly, though some of their brave officers and many of their comrades lay dead behind them, and unknown numbers and dangers before. The forces now joining beat the enemy step by step, and with fierce fighting, out of their block-houses and various fortifications. Many of the Indians driven from their works fled outside, some doubtless to the wigwams inside, of which there were said to be upward of five hundred, many of them large and rendered bullet-proof by large quantities of grain in tubs and bags placed along the sides. In these many of their old people and their women and children had gathered for safety, and behind and within these as defenses the Indians still kept up a skulking fight, picking off our men. After three hours' hard fighting, with many of the officers and men wounded or dead, a treacherous enemy of unknown numbers and resources lurking in the surrounding forests, and the night coming on, word came to fire the wigwams, and the battle became a fearful holocaust, great numbers of those who had taken refuge therein being burned.

The fight had now raged for nearly three hours with dreadful carnage in proportion to the numbers engaged. It is not certain at just what point the Plymouth forces were pushed forward, but most likely after the works were carried, and the foremost, exhausted, retired for a time bearing their dead and wounded to the rear; but we are assured that all took part in the engagement, coming on in turn as needed. It is doubtful if the cavalry crossed the swamp, but were rather held in reserve and as scouts to cover the rear and prevent surprise from any outside parties.

When now the fortress and its contents were burning and destruction assured, our soldiers hastily gathered their wounded and

as many as possible of their dead, and formed their shattered column for the long and weary march back to Wickford.

Reliable details of this battle are few, and only gleaned from casual references here and there, and thus many who have sought to write upon the matter, have quoted in full the story of Benjamin Church, who relates his own experience, and draws out his personal reminiscences with all an old man's fondness for his deeds of "long ago." The very small part he took in this battle is evident even from his own story, and from the utter silence of other writers, especially Mr. Hubbard, who knew Church, and commends him highly for his exploits in the Mount Hope campaign. No one can doubt the ability or courage of Mr. Church, but his part in this battle was simply that when the fort was carried and the fighting nearly over, he went, with some thirty others, into and through the fort and out into the swamp upon the trail of the retreating foe, discovered, ambushed and scattered a skulking party of them returning to the attack, chased a few of them into the fort among the huts, and was himself severely wounded by them when thus brought to bay.

I wish here to record my protest against the unjust, often weak, and always inconsiderate, criticism bestowed upon our leaders in this campaign, and especially in this battle, for their lack of foresight in abandoning the shelter and provisions of the fort, their sacrifice of the lives of our wounded men through their removal, and the dangers and fatigues of the long march, and their inhumanity in burning the helpless and innocent in their huts and wigwams.

It is well to remember at the start, that many of the wisest, ablest and bravest men of the three colonies were the leaders in this affair. A noble commander, wise and brave, reverend ministers, by no means backward with their opinions; the most prominent and skillful surgeons the country afforded; veteran majors and captains of Massachusetts and Connecticut, with their veteran soldiers fresh from the severe experiences in the western campaign, inured to danger and experienced in Indian wiles and deceits; against all these we have recorded only the remonstrance of

Mr. Church, who up to that time, at least, had experience in Indian warfare only as a scout, and the record we have of any protest by him was made many years after the affair. And, again, from the standpoint of their conditions as nearly as we can now judge, it seems that their hasty retreat was wise. They were some sixteen miles from their base of supplies at Wickford (it is doubtful if they had noticed the Indian supplies until the burning began). There was no way of reaching their provisions and ammunition at Wickford except by detaching a portion of their force now reduced greatly by death, wounds and exposure. The number of Indians that had escaped, and were still in the woods close at hand, were unknown, but supposed to be several thousand, with report of a thousand in reserve about a mile distant. These were now scattered and demoralized, but in a few hours might rally and fall upon the fort, put our troops, in their weakened condition, upon the defensive, and make their retreat from the swamp extremely difficult if not utterly impossible, incumbered as they would be by the wounded, whose swollen and stiffened wounds in a few hours would render removal doubly painful and dangerous. Added to this was the chance of an attack upon the garrison at Wickford, and the dread of the midnight ambuscade, which every hour's delay made more likely and would render more dangerous. Thus it seems to me that from a standpoint of military strategy, the immediate retreat to Wickford was best. As to humanity, we must remember the harsh times in which they were living, the contempt in which the Indians were held — first, as heathen, against whom war was righteous; second, as idle and treacherous vagabonds, with no rights which honest industry was bound to respect; third, as deadly enemies, lying in wait to plunder, burn and destroy. Moreover, the very life of the colonies was threatened by this war; many thriving hamlets were already in ashes; hundreds of families were broken up and scattered up and down, with the loss of all; fathers, husbands and brothers slain or in captivity, farms and homes laid waste, whole communities huddled in wretched blockhouses, while the "reign of terror" swept them. Brookfield, "Beer's Plain," and "Bloody-Brook," with their outrage and car-

nage, were fresh in mind, and a few days before, the destruction and massacre at Pettisquamscot; while even here at their feet were their dead and dying comrades and beloved officers. Is it strange that they were cruel, when now for the first time they came face to face with the authors of all their troubles in a fair fight? By any candid student of history I believe this must be classed as one of the most glorious victories ever achieved in our history, and considering conditions, as displaying heroism, both in stubborn patience and dashing intrepidity, never excelled in American warfare.

Of the details of the march back to Wickford very little is known; through a bitter cold winter's night, in a blinding snow-storm, carrying two hundred and ten of their wounded and dead, these soldiers, who had marched from dawn till high noon, had engaged in a desperate life-and-death struggle from noon to sun-set, now plodded sturdily back to their quarters of the day before, through deepening snows and over unbroken roads. The general and staff, with their escort, got separated from the main column, lost their way and wandered about till 7 o'clock next morning, while the main body reached their quarters at 2 o'clock.*

Dead and Wounded.

By Captain Oliver's letter, written a little more than a month afterward from the seat of war, and considered official, we learn that up to that time the dead numbered about sixty-eight, and the wounded one hundred and fifty, in the whole army. Eight of the dead were left in the fort, and twelve more were dead when they started back to Wickford. Twenty-two died on the march, and before the next day, Monday, Dec. 20, when they buried thirty-four in one grave, and six more within two days, eight died at Rhode Island, and three others, making in all fifty-nine, if we reckon the

*It has been estimated that these troops — besides fighting the Indians from noon till sun-set — had marched thirty-three or thirty-four miles, through the deep snow, and in a snow-storm; all of which was accomplished within about twenty-one hours. The roundabout route over which they marched from Pettisquamscot to the battle-field is estimated at fifteen or sixteen miles, though it is about seven only in a straight line; and thence to Wickford, after the fight, eighteen miles.

twelve carried from the fort as a part of the thirty-four buried Dec. 20; otherwise, seventy-one. But the first estimate of sixty-eight is satisfied if we add the twenty killed at the fort to those buried at Wickford and Rhode Island, and conclude that the twelve taken from the fort were buried somewhere on the march.

Of the Massachusetts losses we are not left in doubt, since there is still preserved in the archives a full and official return, which Mr. Hubbard gives substantially, adding to the wounded probably those whose wounds were slight and not reported at the time, and with some modifications to the list of the dead, though with the same total.

The official list of the killed and wounded in the battle, including three of Capt. Gardiner's men killed previous to the battle, is dated January 6, 1675, and entitled:

A list of Major Saml Apleton souldjers yt were slayne & wounded the 19th Decemb. '75, at the Indians fort at Narraganset.

		Killed.	Wounded.
In the Co. of..	Major Appleton.....	4	18
	Capt. Mosely.....	6	9
	Capt. Oliver.....	5	8
	Capt. Davenport.....	4	11
	Capt. Johnson.....	4	8
	Capt. Gardiner	7	10
	Capt. Prentice.....	1	3
		31	67

(Mass. Archives, Vol. 68, p. 104.)

Of the officers, Capts. Davenport, Johnson and Gardiner were killed, and Lieutenants Upham, Savage, Swain and Ting were wounded.

Of the Connecticut troops, seventy-one were killed and wounded according to Hubbard; and according to the eminent historian of Connecticut, Dr. Benj. Trumbull, seventy.

Major Treat, by tradition, is said to have been the last man to leave the fort, commanding the rear guard of the army; and of

his captains, Gallop, Marshall and Seely were killed, and Capt. Mason mortally wounded.

Of the Plymouth forces, Major Bradford, commander, and Benjamin Church of the general's staff were severely wounded, and of the soldiers the killed and wounded in both companies were twenty, by best accounts.

The grave of the forty buried at Wickford was marked by a tree called the "grave appletree" which was blown down in the gale of September, 1815. The wounded were sent to Rhode Island, and well cared for.

Of the losses by the enemy there can be no reliable account. Capt. Oliver says: "By the best intelligence we killed three hundred fighting men, and took say three hundred and fifty and above three hundred women and children." Mr. Dudley, two days after the fight, reckons about two hundred; Capt. Mosely counted sixty-four in one corner of the fort; and Capt. Gorham made an estimate of at least one hundred and fifty. The desperate strait of the Indians is shown by their leaving the dead in their flight. Indian prisoners afterward reported seven hundred killed.*

The conduct of the Mohegan and Pequod allies is represented by Capt. Oliver as false, they firing in the air, but securing much plunder.

This ends Mr. Bodge's account of this famous Indian battle. Of the ground upon which it was fought, he says: "Saving the changes incident upon the clearing and cultivation of the contiguous land, the place could be easily identified as a battle-field, even if its location were not put beyond question by traditions and also relics found from time to time upon the place. It is now, as then, an 'island of four or five acres,' surrounded by swampy land, overflowed except in the driest part of the year. The island was cleared and plowed about 1775, and at that time many bullets

*In the letter written by Mr. Joseph Dudley, two days after the fight — and which also appears in connection with Mr. Bodge's account — he says: "A captive woman, well known to Mr. Smith, informing that there were three thousand five hundred men engaging us and about a mile distant a thousand in reserve, to whom if God had so pleased, we had been but a morsel, after so much disablement: she informeth, that one of their Sagamores was slain and their powder spent, causing their retreat, and that they were in a distressed condition for food and houses, that one Joshua Tift, an Englishman, is their encourager and conductor.

were found deeply bedded in the large trees; quantities of charred corn were plowed up in the different places, and it is said that Dutch spoons, arrow-heads, etc., have been found here at different times. There is no monument to mark this site of one of the most brilliant victories in American warfare. The place is now owned by the Hon. J. G. Clarke, of West Kingston, R. I."

Knowing that Lieutenant Upham was among those who were wounded in this battle, we know also that he must have been one of those who were carried that night from the battle-field to Wickford; he was accordingly at that place on the 20th of December. Of the character, or circumstances attending his wound, nothing is known, and probably never can be now; we only know that he did not recover from its effects.

After the return of the army to "Mr. Smith's Garrison," at Wickford, it is stated that the dead were buried, and the wounded removed to Rhode Island — the island in Narragansett Bay — after which several weeks were spent in "parleying with the enemy, watching and recruiting." The Connecticut troops withdrew, additional troops were sent from Boston, and Massachusetts and Plymouth held the field for a month longer. It is not quite clear from the account, whether all the wounded were sent at once to Rhode Island, as it would appear. Lieutenant Upham probably remained at Wickford for some time at all events, and it is certain he did not go to Rhode Island until the 6th of January, following, which fact is proven by the Massachusetts Archives (Vol. 68, p. 104), in mentioning the killed and wounded in Captain Johnson's company, thus: "Left. Phineas Upham of Malden wounded eight, and were sent to Road Island January 6th 1675–6." (Old style — the year beginning in March.)

How long Lieutenant Upham remained at Rhode Island is not known; it is probable that General Winslow left Wickford with his command, either on or about the 28th of January, and that they reached Boston about the 5th of February. On this march they were reduced to such straits that they killed and ate many of their horses, and the march itself was known as the "Hungry March." But whether they carried their wounded at this time does not ap-

pear; neither is there any thing to show how or when Lieutenant Upham returned to Massachusetts.

The next notice that has been found of him is that of his death, in October, 1676, as follows:

"*Deaths in Malden.*"
"Phineas Upham, 8, '76."

This record undoubtedly refers to Lieutenant Phineas, for there was no other Phineas to whom it might refer; though — as Dr. Upham says in the Notices — in his will Lieutenant Phineas Upham is spoken of as being "at that time" (the time of making his will), "sick at Boston, where he deceased," etc. This statement is also confirmed on page 56 of Hubbard's Narrative. The record of his death, as given above, is from the Malden records of births, marriages and deaths — Liber 1, p. 1 — and is probably much more reliable than the references mentioned.

From what has been stated as to the evidences of the date of his birth, he must have been about forty-one years of age at his death. No stone bearing his name has been found among those of the other members of his family in the old cemetery at Malden. Recently, however, Mr. James B. Upham (No. 439), of the Youth's Companion, a resident of Malden, determined, if possible, to solve the question of his ancestor's last resting place. By the side of his wife's grave, he had the ground probed with a long iron rod, and became satisfied that there had once been a grave. By repeated trials its outlines were determined, which showed it to be that of a tall person. A number of articles were found in the layer of organic matter, silent witnesses of the robe in which it was formerly the custom to bury the dead. There plainly had been a body placed at a remote time, and its position, at the side of Mrs. Ruth Upham's grave, pointed it out as that of the grave of her husband, Lieut. Phineas Upham. It is probable that the widow, left with little means and a large family, was wholly unable to find means to pay for a stone, and the grave has until this day remained unmarked.

In the records of the fall term of the General Court for the same year, 1676, is found the following entry:

"In answer to the petition of Ruth Upham, widow and relict of the late Lieut. Phineas Upham, the Court judgeth it meet to order that the bills of charge to chirurgeons, doctors and diet, &c., mentioned in the said petition, be payed by the treasurer of the county; and in consideration of the long and good services her husband did for the country, and the great loss the widow sustains by his death, being left with seven small children, and not able to carry on their affairs, for the support of herself and family, do further order the treasurer of the county to pay unto the said widow ten pounds in, or as money." (Court Records, Liber 4, p. 105.)

With regard to the wife of Phineas Upham, not much has been learned. Her death is recorded on the Malden records, and her gravestone has been identified in the old burying ground already referred to, on which is the following inscription:

"Here lyes the body of Ruth Upham, aged 60 years:
Died Jan. 18: 1696–7."

According to this she must have been born in 1636–7, and have been about the same age as her husband. Nothing is known of her ancestry, though as Dr. Upham suggests, from the similarity of names, she may have been the daughter of the persons named in the following: "Ruth Wood, wife of Edward, died at Charlestown, Aug. 20, 1642."

Dr. Upham closes his account of Lieutenant Phineas with the following remarks:

"It would seem that Lieutenant Phineas Upham possessed in a high degree that genius of enterprise so characteristic of his father. Worcester, called in his will 'Consugameg, alias Lydbury,' a fair and beautiful town, owes its foundation in no small degree, as it clearly appears, to his activity and energy.

"In the military service of his country it is manifest that he was esteemed a meritorious and efficient officer, having, in his short

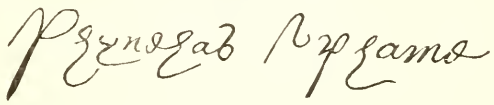
career, attracted the favorable notice of the government, and been once associated with an officer of the Plymouth colony in the command of a highly hazardous expedition into the enemy's country.

"In battle Lieutenant Upham exhibited the character of a brave man and patriot, purchasing with mortal wounds the palm of victory; and the government was not unmindful of his great sacrifice, but bore testimony upon the records 'to the long and good services he did to the country, and the great loss sustained by his friends in his death.'"

Lieutenant Phineas, above, and wife Ruth, had children, all born at Malden:

3 I Phineas, b. May 22, 1659.
4 II Nathaniel, b. 1661.
III Ruth, b. 1664; d. Dec. 8, 1676.
5 IV John, b. Dec. 9, 1666; m. Abagail Hayward (or Howard).
V Elizabeth, m. Samuel Green, Oct. 28, 1691.
6 VI Thomas, b. 1668.
7 VII Richard, b. 1675.

Autograph of Lieut. Phineas Upham.



PHINEAS SECOND.

3. **Phineas[3] Upham** (Phineas[2], John[1]), of Malden, Mass., b. there May 22, 1659; m. Mary Mellins (prob. Mellen), as early as 1683 and probably in 1682. He has been known as Phineas Second, being the eldest son of Lieutenant Phineas. His father

died when he was eighteen years old, leaving him the following property, as described in the will: "To his eldest son Phineas, he did give his new dwelling house, with the land belonging to it, and the meadow, and half the stock, when he should come of the age of one and twenty years." He was one of the selectmen of Malden for the years from 1692 to 1696, inclusive. He was town treasurer for the years from 1697 to 1701, inclusive; and during the same time was employed in the settlement of various estates. There are on record several inventories drawn up by him; one in 1693, one in 1697, one in 1698, one in 1699, two in 1700, etc. In 1697 he was on a committee for the partition of certain lands, and in 1699 was appointed a guardian. All of which items appear on the records at Malden. He was chosen representative to the General Court from Malden in 1701, as appears from the following extract from records of that court:

"May 25th, 1701. His honor, the Lieutenant Governor, being informed that the representatives were come to the chamber, he ordered Col. John Pincheon, and Elisha Cook, Esq., of the Council, and the Secretary, to administer unto them the oath appointed by act of Parliament to be taken, instead of the oath of allegiance and supremacy, and to cause them to repeat and subscribe the declaration in said act, and also to sign the association, that so they might be qualified to proceed to the choice of a speaker," etc.

Among the names of the representatives returned to serve for the several towns is the following:

"For Malden, Mr. Phineas Upham."

He held the same office in 1702, as appears by the record of the session of the court, in May of that year. He was also one of the selectmen at Malden for 1701 and 1702, and for 1703 and 1704.

In 1705, his name was again among the representatives, as the following shows:

"Anno regni Annæ Reginæ Quarto."

"At a Great and General Court holden at Boston, on Wednesday,

the 13th day of May, 1705. Names of the Representatives returned. County of Middlesex."

"Malden, Mr. Phineas Upham."

He was again selectman for the years 1709 and 1710, at which time he is called Deacon. For the years 1711, 1714 and 1715, he was moderator of the town meeting. In May, 1716, he was again chosen representative, and in 1717, was moderator and selectman.

He was chosen representative for the fifth time, in May, 1718.

The gravestone of Phineas Upham, Second, is still standing in the old burying-ground at Malden, and has the following inscription:

"HERE LYES YE BODY OF DEACON PHINEAS UPHAM.
DIED OCT. 1720, IN YE 62 Year OF
HIS AGE."

His wife survived him, and was living in November, 1720, at which time she appeared before the magistrate, where she declared herself content with her legacy. There is no record of her death.

Phineas, above, and wife Mary, had:

8 I Phineas, b. June 10, 1682.
II Mary, b. 1685; d. Aug. 20, 1687.
9 III James, b. 1687.
IV Mary, b. 1689; m. May 28, 1713, John Griffin, of Charlestown, and moved to Middleton, Conn.
10 V Ebenezer, m. Elizabeth Blanchard, Oct. 10, 1717.
11 VI Jonathan, b. 1694; of Nantucket.
12 VII William, b. Oct. 30, 1697.
VIII Elizabeth, b. 1699 or 1700; m. Jonathan Dowse, Jr., May 19, 1726, and d. in Charlestown, June 19, 1730.

Autograph of Phineas Upham, Second.

4. **Nathaniel[3] Upham** (Phineas[2], John[1]), of Malden, Mass., b. there in 1661; m. Sarah Floyd, who d. æ. 53, Oct. 14, 1715. He d. Nov. 11, 1717, and left an estate by will. His gravestone at Malden, on which he is called "Sergeant." They had:

13 I Nathaniel, b. 1685–6.
II Sarah, b. 1688–9; m. Samuel Grover, 1713.
III Ruth, b. 1691; m. Nathaniel Nichols, 1716–17.
IV Dorothy, m. John Coleman, 1723. She d. 1734–5, æ. 42.
14 V Noah, b. 1694.
VI Abagail, b. 1696.
VII Joanna, b. 1699; m. Samuel Wesson, 1717.
VIII Lois, b. 1701; m. James Hill, 1727.
IX Eunice, b. 1707; m. Benj. Wesson, Apr. 18, 1726.

5. **John[3] Upham** (Phineas[2], John[1]), of Malden, Mass., b. there Dec. 9, 1666; m. Abagail Hayward (in one account it is written Howard), 1688, dau. of Samuel; she d. Aug. 23, 1717, and he m. 2d, Tamzen Ong, 1717–18. He d. at Malden, June 9, 1733. They had:

15 I John, b. 1690.
16 II Samuel, b. 1691.
III Abigail, b. 1698.
17 IV Ezekiel, b. 1700.
18 V David, b. 1702.
VI Jacob, b. 1719; d. in infancy.

6. **Thomas[3] Upham** (Phineas[2], John[1]), of Reading, Mass., b. in Malden, 1668; m. Elizabeth Hovey, of Topsfield, 1693, who d. æ. 32, Feb. 16, 1703–4; m. (2) Mary Brown, of Reading, Oct. 2, 1704, who d. 1707; m. (3) Ruth (widow of John Smith, of Charlestown), b. 1688, dau. of Thomas Cutler, of Reading (a descendant of John of Hingham, 1637). She d. May 17, 1758, in 70th year. Thomas Upham owned land at Reading, and was probably one of the early types of a New England farmer. Though he is mentioned as "of Reading," it is not probable that he moved from the original

location of the family at Malden, as the History of Reading says: "The north part of Malden, including ten families, was annexed to Reading in 1727. This annexation included the Green, Upham, and Evans families, with their farms, and was that part which is now Greenwood, that was situated southerly of the old Smith farms." The Reading records also show: "1726. The town voted that upon the petition of our neighbors in the north end of Malden, Richard Upham and William Green representing them," etc. He d. in his 67th year, as appears from his gravestone, which is still standing at Wakefield (formerly Reading) viz.:

Here lyes ye body of
Mr. Thomas Upham, who died
Nov. ye 26, 1735, in ye
67 year of his age.

Thomas Upham and his three wives had:

19 I Thomas, b. 1694; baptized at Topsfield, Nov. 18.
II Elizabeth, b. 1695; m. Joseph Woolson, 1726.
20 III Abijah, b. 1698.
21 IV Nathan, b. 1701.
22 V Josiah, b. 1705; son of 2d wife.
23 VI Joseph, b. April 14, 1712, bapt. July 26; son of 3d wife.

7. Richard[3] Upham (Phineas[2], John[1]), of Reading, Mass., b. in Malden, 1675; m. Abigail Hovey, of Topsfield, May 19, 1698, who d. in 85th year, Sept. 1, 1764. Like his brother Thomas, and as already explained, he owned land which was originally a part of Malden, but in 1727 became a part of Reading, on the petition of Richard Upham and others — which part afterward was in Greenwood. He purchased land in Thompson, Conn., of Isaac Jewett, in 1726, and conveyed the same, and other subsequent purchases to his son Ivory. He was a farmer. In 1733 he was one of a committee to treat with Mr. Hobbs — the minister. He is mentioned in the History of Reading thus: "1734. Richard Upham whom Parson Hobbs calls a saint indeed, died this year, of stranguary." He d. as per church record, "May 18, 1734, in 59 year of stran-

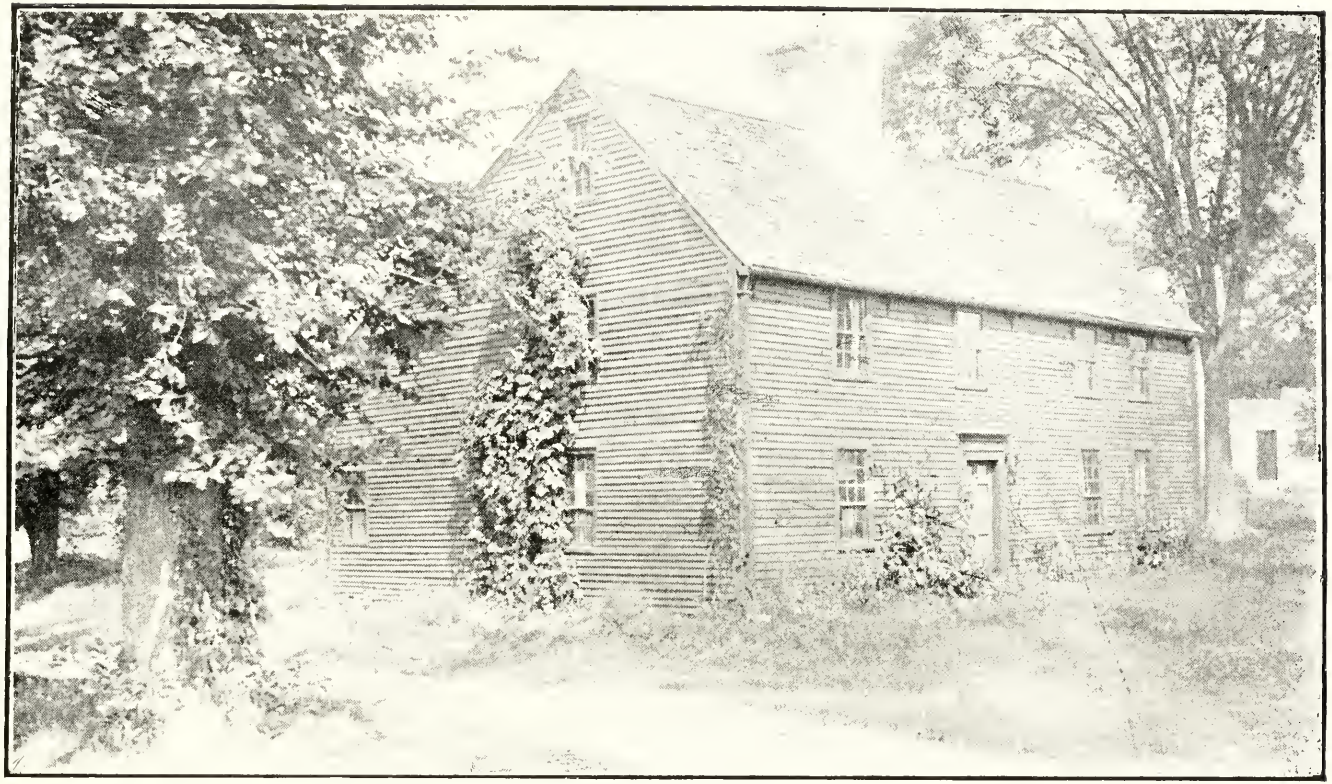
guary, a saint indeed." Gravestone at South Reading. Richard Upham and wife Abigail had :

I Richard ; d. 1700.
24 II Ivory, b. 1701.
III Abigail, b. 1703; d. Jan. 7, 1713–4.
IV Dorcas, b. 1707; d. Jan. 22, 1715–6.
V Hepzibah, b. 1710–11; m. Nathaniel Longley, of Dorchester, Jan. 29, 1756.
VI Mary; "spinster," of Malden.
VII Ruth, b. 1714; bapt. Dec. 6; d. July 7, 1769.
25 VIII Richard, b. 1716; bapt. Dec. 9.
IX Luke, b. 1719; bapt. March 29 ; prob. d. young.
X Luke, b. 1721; d. April 23, 1731.
XI Abigail, b. 1721; d. Nov., 1738.
XII Susanna; m. Ephraim Weston, Dec. 5, 1748.

PHINEAS THIRD.

8. Phineas[4] Upham (Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Malden, Mass., b. there June 10, 1682; m. by Mr. Wigglesworth, Nov. 23, 1703, Tamzen (Thomasin) Hill, dau. of Isaac and Sarah (Bicknell) Hill, b. Dec. 10, 1685, who d. Apr. 24, 1768. He is early mentioned as yeoman, and soon after his marriage he moved from what was known as Malden Center to North Malden, of which place he was one of the first inhabitants. In the year 1707–8, he is mentioned as "Ensign Phineas Upham," and was that year chosen a selectman, as he was also the following year, and the year 1709–10. In 1711–12, he was assessor. For the years 1725, 1726, 1728, 1729 and 1730, he was chosen moderator of the town meetings. He was again moderator for the years 1748 and 1752. His name also appears on the records as witness to various legal documents, as the will of Lazarus Grover, in May, 1715; and in 1716, the will of Nathaniel Upham is witnessed by both the second and third Phineas Upham.

His will was made in the year 1751, and as this document was lodged in the probate office the 29th of April, 1766, it is probable



The Upham Homestead at Melrose, Mass. Orginally the home of Phineas[1] Upham. In 1891 the home of Orne[5] Upham (No. 320), the descendant of Phineas[3].

that his death occurred that year; in this case he was in his 84th year at the time of his death. His wife died two years later, at the age of 83.

In the Notices, Dr. Upham says: "Mr. John Edmonds, of Malden, an old soldier, now" (1845), "89 years of age, informs me that when a boy he often saw Phineas Upham. He states that he was of medium height; his hair abundant, but of pure white, and his costume that of his times, viz.— breeches, cocked hat, &c. He used to walk about the village with the assistance of an ivory-headed cane, and he had a favorite seat beneath a wide-spreading tree, where he was often seen reposing. He 'valued himself,' says Mr. Edmonds, 'on his French blood.'"

Phineas Upham and his wife, Tamzen, had:

I Tabitha, b. Dec. 11, 1704; m. Daniel Newhall, 1728.
II Mary, b. Mar. 5, 1706; m. Capt. Daniel Goff, of Boston, 1740.
26 III Phineas, b. Jan. 14, 1708.
IV Sarah, b. May 31, 1709; d. Sept. 23, 1709.
27 V Timothy, b. Aug. 29, 1710.
VI Zebediah, b. Mar. 13, 1712; d. Apr. 28, 1712.
VII Tamzen, b. May 5, 1713; d. infant.
28 VIII Isaac, b. July 31, 1714.
29 IX Jabez, b. Jan. 3, 1717.
30 X Amos, b. Sept. 29, 1718.
XI Tamzen, b. May 21, 1720; m. Jonathan Wiley, of Lynn, 1750.
XII Sarah, b. Oct. 21, 1721; m. Benj. Rice, of Brookfield, 1744.
31 XIII Jacob, b. Apr. 30, 1723.

The Old Upham Homestead at Melrose.

The following interesting account of the old house still standing at Melrose, formerly North Malden, Mass., was prepared by Mary Elizabeth, the daughter of Orne Upham (No. 320), who was born in the house, and whose Upham ancestors have continued to live and die there since the days of the third Phineas. It is, therefore, the ancestral home of all who descend from Phineas Upham, Third,

and for that reason should be of especial interest to such. This account was written in April, 1890, at which time the homestead was the property of Orne Upham.

Our records say that Phineas Upham, the Third (son of Deacon Phineas, and grandson of Lieut. Phineas), was one of the earliest settlers in North Malden — now Melrose. Accounts differ as to the time of the building of his homestead. The dates 1695, 1698, and 1700 are given by different authorities, as the time when the land was granted to him. The old Malden record says: "Phineas Upham and Tamzen Hill were joined in marriage, ye 23d of November, 1703, by Mr. Wigglesworth;" so we may be sure that soon after the opening of the eighteenth century, young Phineas and his bride "Tamzen," were established in their primitive dwelling on the wooded crest of "Upham Hill."

The original house must have been quite small. A family tradition has taught us that it little more than covered the present cellar, which extends under less than half the building. A huge chimney — with a fireplace ten feet long, and as high as the main room of the dwelling — rivaled the house itself in size.

But it was not long before the family outgrew its narrow quarters. Then was the first building supplemented by such additions, that it came to be a large, substantial dwelling, thirty feet in length, and two stories high toward the south. On the north the roof sloped nearly to the ground.

Later still (and yet so long ago that no one now living remembers it) the sloping roof was raised, so that the house is nearly two stories high on the north, to-day. In the old garret the original sloping rafters may yet be seen.

The front door of the house is away from the street on the south side. Crossing its smooth door-stone we enter a small passageway from which a few stairs, with two square landings, lead to the upper floor. At the right a low door-way admits us to a large room, eighteen feet square, presumably the "best room" of the house. Its low wainscot, and high mantel, the broad beams across the ceiling — but a short distance above our heads — and the long hearth of the primitive fireplace — all point to the age of the structure.

On the left of the front entry is another room, much like the first. The center of the house is occupied by the huge chimney, and on the north are the smaller rooms.

The oak beams are in many cases eighteen inches thick; and the walls are filled in with bricks and clay. The chimney is made of bricks of many different sizes, and clay instead of mortar is used. The fireplaces have been made smaller, within a century, but the original hearths — in some of which square tiles are placed — are still left.

The occupants of this house through the various succeeding generations have all been tillers of the soil, though several have combined with this mechanical trades, as a supplementary occupation. Its present owner and occupant (Orne Upham) still carries on the farm, though but few of the original acres remain.

9. James[4] Upham (Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Malden, Mass., b. there 1687; m. Dorothy Wigglesworth, 1709. They had:

32 I Edward, b. March 26, 1710, in Malden; m. Sarah Leonard, and was a minister at West Springfield.

II Mary, b. 1711; m. Thomas Parker, Jr., 1731.

III Mercy, m. David Pratt, 1734.

IV Martha, b. 1714; m. Samuel Newhall, 1736–7; m. (2) Samuel Wade, of Medford, 1741. They had James Wade, father of Hon. B. F. Wade, U. S. Senator from Ohio. The mother of Senator Wade was Mary, the dau. of Rev. Edward Upham, of West Springfield, b. March 26, 1710, as shown in the family of the Rev. Edward Upham, No. 32.

V James, b. 1716 (?)

VI Judith; m. John Deland, of Charlestown, Nov. 22, 1739; she d. Oct. 25, 1787 or 1789, aged 69, the mother of eleven children.

VII Elizabeth, b. 1727; m. April 25, 1749, James Sargent, of Malden. Their dau. Elizabeth Sargent, b. Aug. 7, 1754, m. at West Springfield, Mass., May 13, 1781, James Upham.

10. Ebenezer[4] Upham (Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Malden and Leicester, Mass., b. in Malden between 1689 and 1694; m. Elizabeth Blanchard, dau. of Joshua, Oct. 10, 1717. His estate probated June 20, 1760. They had:

33 I Caleb, b. 1723; m. Priscilla Allen, and was a Congregational minister at Truro, Mass.

34 II Ebenezer, b. 1727; m. Mary Crowl, and lived at Leicester, Mass.

III Elizabeth, b. 1732; m. Asa Stower, of Malden, whose second wife was Rebecca (Denny) Lynde, at Leicester.

11. Jonathan[4] Upham (Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Nantucket, Mass., b. in Malden, 1694; m. Ruth Pease, dau. of Stephen, of Edgartown; m. (2) Ruth Coffin (widow of George, who d. 1727), dau. of John Swain, Jr. Jonathan Upham d. May 16, 1750. They had:

35 I Jonathan, b. June 8, 1723, at Nantucket.

12. William[4] Upham (Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weston, Mass., b. in Malden, Mass., Oct. 30, 1679; m. Naomi Dana, June 21, 1722, at Cambridge, who d. 1725–6; m. (2) Thankful Dana, 1728, who d. May 23, 1740, æ. 45, as per gravestone at Weston; both wives the daus. of Daniel and Naomi (Crosswell) Dana, of Cambridge, and grand-daus. of Thomas and Priscilla (Upham)Crosswell. He m. (3) Elizabeth Robinson (b. 1707, dau. of William), March 3, 1740–1, who d. 1772. William and his three wives had:

36 I William, b. 1722–3.

II Daniel, b. 1724; d. young.

III Daniel, b. 1725–6; d. young.

IV Abigail, b. 1730–1; d. 1740.

V Mary, b. 1731–2; d. young.

VI Ephraim, b. 1735; d. May, 18, 1740.

VII Abigail, b. 1744; m. Dr. Isaac Starr, Nov. 27, 1762.

13. Nathaniel[4] Upham (Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Malden, Mass., b. there 1685–6; m. Mary Tuthill, of Boston, Feb. 6,

1706; he d. at Leicester; his will, Feb. 29, 1764, prob. April 2, 1765. They had:

I Mary, b. 1707; d. early.
II Phebe, b. 1709; d. April 3, 1725, æ. 15 yrs. 8 mos.
III Martha, b. 1710–11; d. May 31, 1725, æ. 14 yrs. 2 mos. 23 ds.
IV Daniel, b. 1713; d. Sept. 1, 1714, æ. 1 yr. 5 mos.
37 V Nathaniel, b. 1715.
VI Sarah, b. 1718; m. Samuel Hussey, of Boston, 1736–7.
VII Daniel, b. 1719–20; d. Sept. 18, 1738, æ. 19.
VIII Abigail, b. 1724; m. (2d wf.) Abr. Hill, in 1746; record on gravestone says, Abigail d. Sept. 22, 1738, æ. 14 yrs.
IX Mary, b. 1737–8; d. Sept. 8, 1738.

14. Noah[4] Upham (Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Malden, Mass., and later of Pomfret and Mansfield, Conn., b. in Malden, 1694; m. Lydia Jenkins, dau. of Obadiah and Mary, and widow of Joseph Lewis, of Swansey; she d. Oct. 14, 1762. He lived at Malden until about 33 years old, then moved to Pomfret, Conn., where he bought 103 acres of land, with buildings and fence thereon, from Joseph and Elizabeth Sessions, for which he paid £500; this probably establishes the date of his appearance at Pomfret. He was living at Mansfield, Conn., in 1745, and d. Feb. 8, 1766. They had:

38 I Noah, b. 1720, in Malden; m. Hannah.
39 II Benjamin, b. April 10, 1723, in Malden; m. Ann Wood.
III Lydia, b. Jan. 3, 1725, in Malden.
IV Mary, b. Oct. 22, 1730, at Pomfret; d. in Mansfield, Oct. 31, 1745.

15. John[4] Upham (John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Malden, Mass., b. there 1690; m. Sarah Burnal in Lynn, Nov. 3, 1727 (?); m. (2) in Malden, 1750, Deliverance Fowle, of Lynn, who d. in Malden, April 30, 1772; m. prob. 3d wf. Patience, and sold land in Bellingham, 1766. He was in Stoughton in 1724, and owned land there, on a portion of which the Universalist church was afterward built. He d. in Malden, March 1, 1783, in 94th year. They had:

I Hannah.
II Sarah, b. in Canton, Oct. 3, 1730.
III John, b. Oct. 23, 1732.
IV Lydia, b. Sept. 25, 1737.
V Burnal, b. April 26, 1740, in Canton; he was in the Revolutionary army in 1781.
VI Zuriah, b. May 9, 1744, in Lynn.
VII John, b. Oct. 26, 1746, in Lynn.

16. Samuel[4] Upham (John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Malden, Mass., and subsequently of Leicester, b. in Malden, 1691; m. Mary, dau. of Lazarus Grover, 1714–5; his will at Leicester, Feb. 1, 1761. They had:

I Mary, b. 1715–6; m. David Parker, 1740.
II Abigail, b. 1717–18; d. 1738.
III Mercy, b. 1720; d. Aug. 17, 1738.
40 IV Samuel, b. 1722, in Malden.
41 V Jonathan, b. 1724, prob. in Malden.
42 VI Ebenezer, b. 1726, in Malden.
43 VII Jacob, b. 1729, prob. in Malden.
VIII Phebe, b. 1731; d. 1738.
IX John, b. 1733; d. Sept. 6, 1736.
X William, b. 1735–6; d. Aug. 15, 1738.

17. Ezekiel[4] Upham (John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Sturbridge, Mass., b. in Malden, Mass., 1700; m. Hannah Stearns, of Dorchester, 1726, who d. Jan. 10, 1788. He is known to have been at Dorchester in 1726, and in the same year he was at Stoughton, where he sold land (the same land had been previously bought by his brother John), on a portion of which the Universalist church was afterward built. He settled at Sturbridge about 1730, and bought a tract of land there, probably remaining there the rest of his life; he was one of the 14 male members who first organized the Congregational church at Sturbridge on the 29th of Sept., 1736; he also appears to have held the rank of captain at Sturbridge, as he is given that title on the town records. They had:

44 I Ezekiel, b. Nov. 30, 1727.
II Hannah, b. Dec. 4, 1729.
III Abigail, b. Feb. 22, 1232; m. Ephraim White, Dec. 21, 1752; d. Jan. 6, 1759.
45 IV John, b. April 6, 1734.
46 V Asa, b. May 18, 1736.
47 VI William, b. Oct. 29, 1738; his descendants say he was b. at Malden.
48 VII Isaac, b. Oct. 3, 1741.
49 VIII Nathaniel; one record says b. July 25, 1745, another, Sept. 27, 1746.

18. David[4] Upham (John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Malden, Mass., b. there, 1702; m. Sarah ———; both living in Malden in 1754. They had:

I Sarah, b. 1733; d. 1734–5.
II Sarah, b. 1735–6; m. Amos Pratt, of Lynn, 1761.
III Mercy; (named with Sarah and Phebe in her aunt's will.)
IV Abigail, b. 1740; d. young.
V Phebe, b. Nov. 30, 1743, at Lynn; m. Phineas Pratt, April 28, 1782.

19. Thomas[4] Upham (Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Reading, Mass., b. 1694; baptized at Topsfield, Nov. 18, 1694; m. Ruth Smith (dau. of John and wife Ruth, who became third wife of Thomas Upham, Sr.), who came with him from Charlestown, and d. in Weston, æ. 28, in 1722. He m. (2) widow Elizabeth (relict of John Bullard), in 1723, who d. 1753. Thomas Upham and wife were members of the church at Malden in 1721 — as per History of Reading; he was a miller, and bought lands in Weston in 1724, near to James Spike's, and the "Four Mile Brook." He d. Sept. 25, 1729-30. They had:

I Ruth, b. Aug. 31, 1716, at Charlestown; bapt. at Reading, Oct. 4; m. David Green, March 2, 1736; d. in 39th year, Aug. 11, 1755.
50 II Thomas, b. June 30, 1718, at Charlestown.
III Jabez, b. at Weston; d. 1720.
IV Elizabeth, b. 1723–4; dau. 2d wf. m. Abijah Fisk, in 1753; he d. 1774, and she m. (2) Colonel John Trowbridge, of Framingham, in 1775.

20. Abijah[4] Upham (Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weston, Mass., b. in Malden, 1698; m. Elizabeth Spring, 1725; her gravestone at Weston says: "Mrs. Elizabeth Upham, wife of Deacon Abijah Upham, died Feb. 18, 1794, aged 90 years." He was a prominent man at Weston in his time; was deacon almost thirty

years; representative to the General Court several terms; often selectman, and had a large share of the town business. His gravestone at Weston says: "Deacon Abijah Upham died Dec. 3, 1775, aged 78 years. He formerly represented the town in the Assembly of this Province." They had:

51 I Abijah, b. May 1, 1726; as per Bond's Watertown, p. 614; he went to Canton.
II Amos, b. 1727; d. 1750.
III Mehitabel, b. 1741; m. Elisha Jones, Jr., 1761.
IV Eunice, b. 1744; m. Capt. Roger Dench, 1764.
52 V Phineas, b. April 26, 1747.
VI Susanna; m. Uriah Gregory, Nov. 30, 1769.

21. Nathan[4] Upham (Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weston, Mass., b. in Malden, 1701; m. Sarah Wesson, of Reading, June 5, 1728, who d. 1729; he m. (2) Mary Brown, 1730, dau. of Benj. and Anna, of Weston. He d. September, 1754, "æ. 51." They had:

I Sarah, b. 1732.
II Esther, b. 1733; d. 1744.
III Nathan, b. Sept. 28, 1735.
IV Beulah, b. 1739; d. 1743.
V Mary, b. March 12, 1741–2; m. Dec. 9, 1762, Daniel Gould, Jr. (his 2d wf.); she d. June 3, 1793, æ. 52. (One record says they had a son who d. July, 1750, æ. 7, and a dau. d. 1750, æ. 3. Bond says they had "5 children, the 5th, Mary, b. March 12, 1741–2.")

22. Josiah[4] Upham (Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weston, and later of Athol, Mass., b. 1705, in Malden; m. Judith Train, 1732. (The Trains moved to Bristol, Me., and Jabez, of this family, followed them to that place later.) Josiah Upham d. Aug. 11, 1772. They had:

I Josiah, b. June 26, 1733; m. Sarah Janison, — they both of Needham — Dec. 8, 1774; they had Lydia, b. July 1, 1783. They deeded land in Needham, in 1785.
53 II Jabez, b. May 6, 1735; settled at Bristol, Me., after he had been in the Revolutionary war.
III Isaac, b. Feb. 2, 1737–8; d. 1743.
IV Ephraim, b. June 4, 1740.
V John, b. April 21, 1743; d. Sept. 28, 1754.
VI Isaac, b. Feb. 27, 1745–6; d. Sept. 12, 1754.
VII Lydia, b. Oct. 19, 1748; d. Sept. 3, 1754.

23. Joseph[4] Upham (Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Dudley, Mass., b. in Reading, Mass., in 1712; m. Nov. 20, 1732, Martha Green, of Malden, b. 1716; d. Sept. 11, 1738; m. (2) Feb. 28,

1739, Elizabeth Richardson, of Woburn, b. Dec. 4, 1715. She was the granddaughter of Samuel Richardson, of Woburn, and died after the birth of all her husband's children. He m. (3) at the age of 64, Abigail Amsden, of Southboro, widow of Jonathan. She d. in 79th year, Dec. 14, 1806. Joseph Upham with his wife, Elizabeth, and five children, moved from Reading to Dudley about the year 1748, where he was one of the early settlers. He purchased a large tract of land at Dudley, and in 1878, four pieces of this land were still in the possession of his descendants, the Uphams, of Dudley, who had the original deed for the same. He gave to each of his sons a farm of about one hundred acres, requiring them to clear it by the time they became of age, at which time it was deeded to them. He d. in his 81st year, Oct. 12, 1792.

He had by wife Martha:

I Martha, b. May 6, 1738; m. Thomas Wilson, of Killingly, Conn., Oct. 18, 1759.

By wife Elizabeth:

54 II Joseph, b. Dec. 10, 1740; m. Eunice Kidder, and lived in Dudley.

55 III Thomas, b. Dec. 10, 1742; m. Elizabath Pratt, of Oxford, and lived in Dudley.

IV Elizabeth, b. Feb. 14, 1745; d. in Dudley, Oct. 28, 1831.

V Susanna, b. April 15, 1747; m. David Kidder (son of Richard), Feb. 23, 1758.

The above all b. in Reading, the others in Dudley.

56 VI Benjamin, b. Sept. 14, 1749; m. Hepzibah Larned, and lived in Dudley. He was a Revolutionary soldier called out at the Lexington alarm.

VII Ruth, b. Dec. 30, 1751; d. at Dudley, unm., age 65.

VIII Lois, b. May 18, 1754; m. Philip Brown, Sept. 28, 1775.

57 IX Simeon, b. May 11, 1757; m. Miriam Larned, and lived in Dudley. He was a Revolutionary soldier.

58 X Nathan, b. June 8, 1763; m. Mary Robbins, and lived in Dudley.

24. Ivory[4] Upham (Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Killingly, Conn., b. in Malden, Mass., 1701; m. Tabitha ———, who d. March 13, 1744; m. (2) Jane ———, who was admitted to the church, Sept. 28, 1746, from Sutton, Mass., and d. in Killingly, Jan. 23, 1750–1; m. (3) Mary Haskol, of Beverly, Mass., July 2, 1752. He had a tract of land at Killingly, left to him in his father's will, which was probably the cause of his settling at Killingly. He conveyed "a parcle of land" to his son, Ivory, Jr., Feb. 9, 1756, for five pounds — 20 acres — as per Killingly records. Miss Learned's Hist. of Windham Co., Conn., says:

"January 28, 1730, a day of fasting and prayer, at which a church was formed, twenty-eight persons 'owned the covenant,' of which number Ivory Upham was one." The same writer says: "H. Green, Jr., and Ivory Upham, were a town committee to cast up accounts of Capt. Howe, which he brought in respecting land tax," etc. Ivory Upham d. about 1756. His will at Pomfret, Conn., Book 1, p. 204,—probated 1756—names sons Ivory, Samuel, and Luke only, indicating that the four younger sons were not then living.

He had by wife Tabitha:

59 I Ivory, b. Sept. 27, 1724, in Charlestown, Mass.; bapt in Reading, Oct. 4, 1722; m. Jerusha Stone, and lived in Thompson, Conn.

II Samuel, b. June 14, 1726, in Malden, Mass.; m. Esther Coburn, at Dudley, Nov. 7, 1750.

III Tabitha, bapt. Oct. 27, 1728.

IV Abigail, b. Sept. 19, 1730, of Killingly; published at Dudley, with William Coburn, Feb. 17, 1759.

60 V Luke, b. June 1, 1733; m. Lois Sabin, and lived in Killingly.

VI Richard, b. March 24, 1734–5.

VII John, b. Feb. 9, 1736.

VIII Phineas, b. April 1, 1739; d. Aug. 26, 1742.

IX Ebenezer, b. March 15, 1740–1.

25. Richard[4] Upham (Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Onslow, Nova Scotia, b. in Malden, Mass.; bapt. Dec. 9, 1716; m. Elizabeth Hovey, who d. June 7, 1756, in her 35th year, and who was, accordingly, the mother of all but the two youngest of his children. He m. (2) Elizabeth Putnam, widow, of Conn. (Her first husband was a relative of Gen. Putnam, "'76.") She was heir to Putnam estate in 1773, as per Essex Co. deed, with William and Caleb Putnam. Richard Upham was engaged in trading from Salem, along the coasts of Maine, Nova Scotia, and Cape Breton; was at the capture of Louisburg, where he lost his vessels and other property. He built a house at Halifax, N. S., then secured a grant of the township of Onslow, now in the county of Colchester, N. S., on condition of settling it; which was done with families from New England. The grant of the town-

NOTE.—It is said that the sons of Richard, above, were "young men of the province, not very industrious, probably on account of their early associations," but, also, that "the Nova Scotia branch of the Uphams were gentle in their manners, intelligent, and given to the acquisition of knowledge." See further information of this general character in the record of the following generations of the descendants of Richard, of Onslow.

ship of Onslow was made to Richard Upham, and sixteen others, for a certain number of shares, or rights; and to Francis Blair and thirty others, for certain other rights or shares, in all forty-eight persons. This grant was for fifty thousand acres, being the whole of the township of Onslow. It is dated Feb. 21, 1769, and is signed by Lord William Campbell, who was then Governor of Nova Scotia. Richard Upham died at Onslow, about 1780, having deeded his property—said to be then and still, the most valuable in the county—to his stepson, William Putnam, whose descendants have inherited it, as per information from one of Richard Upham's posterity. Richard Upham and his two wives had:

I Child; d. aged 1 yr., Oct., 1740.
II Richard, bapt. June 29, 1741; d. Dec., 1743.
III Elizabeth, b. Oct. 9, 1742.
IV Richard, bapt. Dec. 25, 1743; d. early.
61 V Luke, b. Oct. 25, 1746.
VI Abigail, bapt. April 9, 1749.
VII Arthur, b. March 25, 1750; d. May, 1750.
62 VIII Nathan, b. July 25, 1752.
63 IX Richard, bapt. May 28, 1758.
X Mary, bapt. April 5, 1761.

26. Phineas[5] Upham (Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Malden, Mass., b. there 1707–8; m. Hannah Waite (b. Sept. 17, 1709), Dec. 30, 1730. His gravestone at Malden says: "Mr. Phineas Upham, d. July 17, 1738, age 31 years, 6 mos." He died of throat distemper, which prevailed at Malden, that year, and of which many died. His wife, Hannah, was a descendant of Captain John Waite, one of the leading men of Malden, he was captain of the military company, speaker of the House of Deputies, and one of the compilers of the first body of the Colony Laws; she was also a descendant of John Howland, the Mayflower Pilgrim; she m. (2) Israel Cook, of Boston, Jan. 11, 1845; she d. Oct. 3, 1789.* They had:

I Phineas, b. June 6, 1732; d. Sept. 1, 1736.
II Hannah, b. May 6, 1734; m. March 12, 1752, in Malden, John Haskins, of Boston, b. March 12, 1729; he d. Oct. 27, 1814; she d. Sept. 18, 1819. They had:

* Hannah (Waite) Upham (widow of Phineas Upham) had by second marriage, with Israel Cook: Israel Cook, Jr., b. Dec. 4, 1750, who m. Apl. 8, 1773, Phebe Vinton. They had Betsey Cook, b. Nov. 4, 1779; she m. June 5, 1808, Francis A. Foxcroft, b. Aug. 4, 1782, son of Dr. Francis Foxcroft and wife, Sarah Upham, dau. of Dr. Jabez Upham, of Brookfield, Mass. (As per Vinton Memorial.)

A. Sarah Haskins, b. April 22, 1853; m. John Inman, of Boston.
B. Thomas Haskins, b. Jan. 12, 1755; d. infant.
C. Hannah Haskins, b. Dec. 17, 1757; m. Dr. Thomas Kast, of Boston.
D. Deborah Haskins, b. July 17, 1759; d. young.
E. John Haskins, b. April 18, 1761; d. young.
F. John Haskins, b. Aug. 19, 1762; grad. H. C., 1781; d. Sept. 11, 1840.
G. Lydia Haskins, b. Oct. 7, 1763; m. Rev. William Greenough, of Newton.
H. Deborah Haskins, b. Nov. 5, 1765; m. Rev. M. Shepard, of Little Compton, R. I.
I. Mary Haskins, b. Dec. 22, 1766; m. William Ladd, of Little Compton, R. I.
J. Ruth Haskins, b. Nov. 9, 1768; m. Oct. 25, 1796, Rev. Wlliam Emerson, of Harvard, Mass.; she d. Nov. 16, 1853. They had eight children, one of whom was Ralph Waldo Emerson, the "Sage of Concord."
K. Ann Haskins, b. Feb. 22, 1770; d. 1842.
L. Elizabeth Haskins, b. April 25, 1771; d. 1853.
M. Robert Haskins, b. July 2, 1773; m. Rebecca Emerson, sister of Rev. William Emerson, of Concord.
N. Thomas Haskins, b. Jan. 9, 1775; m. Aug. 23, 1801, Elizabeth, dau. of Dr. Francis Foxcroft, and his wife Sarah Upham (dau. of Dr. Jabez Upham, of Brookfield, and his wife Katherine Nichols, also of the Upham blood). They had Rev. George Foxcroft Haskins; grad. H. C., 1826, who was rector of Grace Church (Episcopalian), of Boston, and afterward became a Roman Catholic, known as Father Haskins. He founded the House of the Angel Guardian, but died before he had finished his life work, and into which he had put his means.
O. Fanny Haskins, b. Dec. 26, 1777; d. 1854.
P. Ralph Haskins, b. April 5, 1779; d. 1852.

III. Phineas, b. 1736–7.
IV. Child — posthumous, b. 1738.

27. **Timothy Upham**[5] (Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Malden and Saugus, Mass., b. in Malden, Aug. 29, 1710; m. Dec. 24, 1739, by Rev. Edward Cheever, Mary Cheever, of Lynn,

who was b. April 10, 1720; she was the dau. of Thomas and Mary Cheever; her father m. Widow Mary Baker, Aug. 6, 1712. Timothy Upham is mentioned by Mr. Wyman as a weaver, but it is probable that this, like some others, may have been owing to the fact that he had a loom in his possession, probably on his farm; he is said by Dr. Upham — in the Notices — to have been "a farmer in easy circumstances." In 1740 he was chosen with James Green to put into execution a new law for the better preservation of deer in the province. In 1745 he was made surveyor of highways. In 1749–50 he was appointed constable, and in 1751 he was executor of his father's will. At this time it is probable that he became a member of Mr. Roby's church, then the third of Lynn, but afterward the first of Saugus. This church was organized and the Rev. Mr. Roby ordained over it in 1753, and its records contain the following entry: "Jan. 22d, 1759, the church consented, at the request of the church at Stoneham, to send two deacons and Mr. Timothy Upham to assist in the instalment of the Rev. John Searle." He died July 3, 1781, aged nearly seventy-one, and was buried in the old graveyard at Saugus. Dr. Upham says he was "of a character mild and generous, but firm and upright." His wife survived him many years and died at South Reading — probably at the house of her dau., Mrs. Boardman — on the 22d of April, 1801, of palsy, being at that time in her eightieth year. They had:

I Lydia, b. Oct. 11, 1740; d. æ. 1 day.
II Lydia, b. April 23, 1743; m. Benj. Grover, Nov. 11, 1767, and was afterward third wife of Eleazar Richardson.
64 III Jesse, b. March 18, 1745.
65 IV Timothy, b. Feb. 20, 1748, at Malden.
V Mary, b. Dec. 14, 1750; d. June 3, 1753.
VI Mary, b. Sept. 5, 1756; m. Nov. 7, 1780, A. Boardman, Jr.; she d. at Derry, Vt.
VII Jabez, b. Oct. 26, 1760; m. Sally Hill, dau. of Thos., of Malden, March 10, 1786. He died at Charleston, S. C., and she m. (2) William Oliver, March 10, 1806.
VIII Rebecca; m. Dr. John Hawks, of Lancaster, and they had Rebecca Hawks, who m. Ezekiel Upham, son of Jesse, of Melrose.

28. Isaac[5] Upham (Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Brookfield, Mass., b. July 31, 1714; m. Hannah Barnes, Jan. 7, 1742; she was b. Feb. 25, 1721, the dau. of Samuel and Mary, and d. March 23, 1742–3. He m. (2) Anna Gilbert, dau. of Thomas and Judith (Goss) Gilbert, who was b. Sept. 13, 1725. His will proved June 5, 1792. They had:

I Hannah, b. March 13, 1743, dau. of first wife; m. Daniel Walker, Jr., and d. Aug. 10, 1779, leaving a family of children.

II Tamzen, b. Dec. 26, 1744, dau. of second wife; m. Dr. Nathan Richardson, Feb. 16, 1764; d. March 2, 1776, leaving children.

III Ezra, b. April 26, 1747; prob. d. young.

66 IV Nathan, b. July 13, 1750; m. Eleanor Gilbert, Feb. 27, 1772.

V Perie, b. April 18, 1752; prob. d. young.

VI Mary, b. Sept. 16, 1755.

VII Anna, b. July 24, 1759; prob. d. young.

67 VIII Daniel, b. Jan. 7, 1762; m. Lydia Walker, Sept. 27, 1781; m. (2) Matilda Olds, June 10, 1824.

IX Joseph, b. April 7, 1764; prob. d. young.

29. Dr. Jabez[5] Upham (Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Brookfield, Mass., b. Jan. 3, 1717, in Malden, Mass.; m. Katharine Nichols, also of the Upham blood, a great-granddaughter of Lieut. Phineas Upham; she survived the death of her husband. He was a doctor of medicine, as appears from various evidences and from the following extract from his father's will: "And the reason why I give my son Jabez no more in this my last will, is because I have given him to the value of a hundred pounds, in bringing him up to the art of a Doctor or Physician." He settled at Brookfield, and there became distinguished in the practice of his profession. He also built a grist mill on Mason's brook, at Brookfield, in 1748. He was captain of the company from Brookfield which marched for the relief of Fort William Henry during the French and Indian war, as appears from the following extract from the Hist. of North Brookfield: "Aug. 3, 1759, Gen. Montcalm, with an army of 11,000 French and Indians invested Fort William Henry. Col. Munroe defended the Fort for six days with an effective force of only 2,372 men, surrendering August 9. Captain Jabez Upham's company from Brookfield, seventy men, not having intelligence of the surrender, marched from Brookfield for the relief of Col. Munroe, on the 9th of August, 1757 (the date of the surrender), and were out 17 days." He also represented Brookfield in the General Court during the years from 1756 to 1760, inclusive. He died in his forty-fourth year, as appears from the inscription on his gravestone, a horizontal tablet, at Brookfield, viz.:

> "Beneath this stone lie deposited the remains of Doctor Jabez Upham the cheerful applycation of whose distinguished abilities for the good of mankind rendered him

a useful member not only of the court of which he was some years but especially in the practice of physick in which his success demonstrated his skill but as no age or condition of life is free from the arrest of death he was called in the midst of his usefulness to leave this world and departed this life November 4th 1760 in the forty fourth year of his age —

Hope humbly then with trembling pinions soar
Wait the great teacher death and God adore."

The gravestone of his wife Katharine is also at Brookfield, and bears the following inscription:

"Here was buried Mistress Katharine Upham, who died March 12, 1774 aged 52, the widow of Dr. Jabez Upham who died Nov. 4, 1760."

Dr. Jabez Upham and wife Katharine had (all born at Brookfield):

68 I Phineas, b. Oct. 4, 1739; m. Susanna Buckminster; lived in Brookfield.

69 II Joshua, b. Nov. 3, 1741; grad. H. C. 1763; m. Elizabeth Murray, and (2) Mary Chandler. He was a loyalist and an officer in the British army during the Revolution; after the war he went to New Brunswick, where he was a Judge of the Supreme Court.

III Sarah, b. Oct. 24, 1743; m. Francis Foxcroft. They had Elizabeth Foxcroft, who m. her second cousin, Thomas Haskins, and they had Rev. Father George Foxcroft Haskins, Catholic priest. (See Phineas Upham, of Malden, No. 26, whose dau. Hannah m. John Haskins, of Boston.)

IV Abigail, b. Jan. 4, 1745–6; m. Samuel Barnard. They had Rev. C. F. Barnard.

70 V Jabez, b. Dec. 28, 1747; m. Bethia Cutler. He served in the Continental army in the Revolution and afterward went to New Brunswick.

VI James, b. Oct. 25, 1749; d. Aug. 17, 1754.

VII Thomas, b. Aug. 17, 1751; d. Aug. 28, 1754.

VIII William, b. July 9, 1753; d. Sept. 8, 1754.

71 IX James, b. July 13, 1755; m. Elizabeth Barnard, and lived at Montgomery, Vt.

X Thomas, b. Oct. 11, 1757.

72 XI Edward, b. 1759–60; m. Mary Catlin. He was a lawyer and lived at Northampton, Mass.

30. Amos[5] Upham (Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Malden, Mass., b. there Sept. 29, 1718; m. Lois Green, March

10, 1740–1; member of the church at Malden, May 1, 1770. He d. Jan. 23, 1786; she d. Sept. 20, 1811, æ. 90. They had:

73 I Amos, b. 1741; bapt. Dec. 6.
74 II William, m. Hannah Walton. He was in the Revolution.
75 III Phineas, b. 1744; lived in Amherst, N. H.
IV Lois, b. 1745–6.
V Hannah, b. 1748; d. early.
VI Martha, m. Samuel Tufts, of Medford, May 29, 1781, and had a large family.
76 VII Ezra, b. 1759. He was in the Revolution.

31. Jacob[5] Upham (Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Reading, Mass., b. in Malden, April 30, 1723; m. Rebecca Burnap, in Reading, Jan. 19, 1748, who was b. Jan. 18, 1727, and d. March 14, 1779. His name in list of voters at Reading in 1771; also among the pew-owners in First Parish Meeting House, where he had Nos. 38 and 39. He d. Sept. 30, 1775; will proved 1779. They had:

I Rebecca, bapt. Dec. 2, 1748; d. April 1, 1749.
II Rebecca, b. Jan. 9, 1750; d. March 10, 1777.
III Sarah, b. March 16, 1753; d. July, 1753.
IV Sarah, b. July 17, 1754; d. May 24, 1775.
V Mary, b. May 8, 1757; m. William Tarbox, April 4, 1780, and d. Oct. 18, 1820.
VI Tamzen, b. Sept. 5, 1759; d. Jan. 26, 1822.
VII Ruth, b. Jan. 18, 1763; d. March 21, 1810.
77 VIII Jacob, b. May 16, 1766, at Reading. Settled at Amherst, N. H.

32. Rev. Edward[5] Upham (James[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of West Springfield, Mass., and of Newport, R. I., b. in Malden, Mass., March 26, 1710; m. March, 1740, Sarah, dau. of Deacon John and Sarah (Dickinson) Leonard, of Springfield, a descendant of Gov. Simon Bradstreet. He was graduated at Harvard, 1734, and ordained pastor of the Baptist Church at West Springfield, 1740, by Rev. John Callender, of Newport, and Rev. Jeremiah Condy, of Boston; he resigned his pastorate at Springfield in 1748 and moved to Newport, R. I., where he became pastor of the First Baptist Church, remaining as such until 1771, when he resigned and returned to West Springfield. After Mr. Upham left Springfield in 1748 the Baptist Church at that place was disbanded, and in 1762 the Congregational Church was composed of a portion of those who had originally been members of the Baptist Church. After his return to Springfield he gathered his scattered flock and began to preach to them in his own house.

He continued to preach until he was eighty years old, and was an open communion Baptist. His home was in Feeding Hills parish, at West Springfield, where he owned a farm, upon which he lived. About five years before his death he was taken with a disorder with which he was confined to his bed for the rest of his life. He died at West Springfield, Oct. 5, 1797. He had the friendship of the Rev. Dr. Lathrop, the Congregational minister at the same place, who preached his funeral sermon from Job XLII, 7:

"So Job died, being full of days."

By those who knew him he was considered a man of ability and learning. He was one of the board of Fellows of Rhode Island College (now Brown University) from 1764 to 1787. The Rev. Dr. Ezra Stiles, president of Yale College, who lived in Newport in early life, left the following entry in his diary under date of April 19, 1771: "Rev. E. Upham with his wife and family sailed for Connecticut river, removing to Springfield. His congregation and friends accompanied them to the ship with many tears."

Edward Upham and wife Sarah had:

I Edward, b. Jan. 12, 1741; d. early.

II Sarah, b. July 24, 1742; m. Benedict Bliss, Dec. 24, 1766.

III Edward, b. July 24, 1744; probably d. early.

There is a note that his eldest son was accidentally shot while hunting bears at night; it is likely this was the one.

IV Horace, b. March 16, 1745–6; probably d. early.

78 V Leonard, b. Aug. 7, 1748; m. Elizabeth Cooley; lived in West Springfield.

VI Ann (Nancy?); perhaps she m. Austin Leonard in 1774.

VII Joseph.

VIII James. (Perhaps this was the James Upham who m. Elizabeth Sargent, May 13, 1781.)

IX George.

X Mary, m. James Wade, her cousin, Jan. 15, 1780. She died in Ohio, April 10, 1826. They had eleven children, among them Hon. B. F. Wade, U. S. Senator from Ohio, and his brother Edward Wade, minister of the House of Representatives. Schuyler Colfax, Speaker of the House of Representatives and Vice-President of the United States, married one of this family, granddaughter of the Rev. Edward Upham, and the Wade posterity has attained unusual distinction in this country. James F. Wade, son of Senator B. F. Wade, b. April 14, 1843, is colonel of the Fifth U. S. Cavalry.

33. Rev. Caleb[5] Upham (Ebenezer[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Truro, Mass., b. in Malden, 1723; m. Priscilla, the dau. of Rev. Benjamin Allen, of Falmouth (Portland), April 21, 1755; she d. in 58th year, Jan., 1785. He was graduated at Harvard College in 1744, and was a Congregational minister; he was ordained pastor of the church at Truro, on the 29th of October, 1755. Rich's "Truro, Cape Cod, or Land Marks and Seamarks," beginning on p. 242, has the following, with reference to the Rev. Caleb Upham: "His ministry in Truro covered the entire period of the Revolutionary war, which tried the souls of the Cape people, perhaps more than those of any other place in the country. Mr. Upham was a stanch and uncompromising patriot. He entered bravely into the work of sustaining the Colonies, greatly encouraged his people in public and in private, sympathized with them in their great losses, sufferings and struggles, and as we have seen by the records," — shown on previous pages of the same book — "was associated with the citizens in the most important committees. In 1775, he generously relinquished fifty pounds of his salary for the poor. Dr. Freeman pays the following tribute to his memory:

"'Mr. Upham was a good scholar, an animated preacher, a warm friend to his country, and an honest man. He left behind him a poem in manuscript, the subject of which was taken from the book of Job. He was ever attentive to the real good of his people, and exerted himself with zeal and fidelity in their service.'

"There were added to the church during his ministry two hundred and eighty-six. I have no account of his family, except his son, Benjamin Allen, born in 1756, at Truro. For many years he was a prominent citizen, selectman, etc. His name has been, and I trust will continue to be, borne by every generation in Truro. Captain Caleb Upham Crozier, a well-known, enterprising shipmaster, of Provincetown, died in Calcutta, where a substantial monument commemorates his name. Caleb Upham Crozier, a retired master mariner, is now living in North Truro. There may be others bearing the name."

The following inscriptions are from gravestones at Truro:

In memory of
Mrs. Priscilla Upham,
the amiable and pious consort
of the Rev. Caleb Upham of Truro
who expired in a fit
of apoplexy suddenly
Jan'y 6th, 1783,

in the 58 year of her age.
Be ye also ready.
This stone is erected by her
mourning husband.

Sacred to the memory of the
REV'D CALEB UPHAM,
of Truro, who expired
April 9th, 1796, in the
63d year of his age, and
31st of his ministry,
This stone is erected
by his mourning son.
"I have been, and that is all."

The Rev. Caleb Upham and his wife, Priscilla, had:

I Benjamin Allen, b. Feb. 5, 1756, at Truro; grad. Harvard College, 1776, and served in the Revolutionary war; he d. prior to 1799.

II Daughter, who m. Rev. Enos Hitchcock, in 1771.

34. Ebenezer[5] Upham (Ebenezer[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Leicester, Mass., b. 1727; m. (pub.) Feb. 15, 1761, Mary Crowl. His estate probated June, 1801. They had:

I Mary, b. Feb. 7, 1762.

II Ebenezer, b. June 16, 1764. He was called "Captain."

III William, b. April 15, 1766.

79 IV Thaddeus, b. Jan. 1, 1768; m. Sally Warren, and went to Watertown, N. Y.

V Sarah, b. June 28, 1776.

35. Jonathan[5] Upham (Jonathan[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Nantucket, Mass., b. there June 8, 1723; m. Lydia Coleman, 1746, who was b. June 13, 1730, and d. Aug. 25, 1800; he d. May 8, 1797. They had:

80 I Jonathan, b. Nov. 13, 1753, at Nantucket.

36. William[5] Upham (William[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Newton, Mass., b. either at Cambridge, or Weston, 1722–3; m. Elizabeth, dau. of John Gregory, 1744–5. William Upham was in the Revolutionary army. They had:

I Mary, b. Jan. 10, 1745–6; m. Thomas Spring, April 10, 1765.

II William, b. Aug. 7, 1747; m. Ann Shepherd, Nov. 12, 1770; he was in Camden, Me., in 1795.

III Ephraim, b. July 18, 1749; d. Sept. 2, 1765.

IV Elizabeth, b. March 31, 1750; d. 1772.
V Naomi, b. Feb. 18, 1752; d. April 17, 1769.
VI Frances, b. Sept. 15, 1754; m. Daniel Jackson, 1773.
VII Daniel, b. July 25, 1757.
VIII Beulah, b. July 27, 1759.
IX Benjamin, b. Feb. 18, 1762; d. young.
X Benjamin, b. Sept. 20, 1764; d. Aug. 1, 1771.

37. Nathaniel[5] Upham (Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Leicester, Mass., b. in Malden, Mass., 1715; m. Rebecca Dill, in Newton, Nov. 4, 1736. They had:

81 I Daniel, b. Dec. 18, 1743, in Malden; m. Sarah Sprague, and lived in Templeton.
82 II Nathaniel, b. June 22, 1745, in Malden; m. Abigail Ward, m. (2) Phebe Kimball; he was in the Revolutionary army, and lived in Leicester, and Hubbardstown.
83 III Thomas, b. Aug. 25, 1747, in Leicester; m. Mary Lewis, was in the Revolutionary army, and finally settled at Sand Lake, N. Y.
IV Mehitable, b. 1750; m. —— Metcalf, and lived in Marlborough, N. H.
V Rebecca, b. 1753; m. John Lewis, brother of the wife (Mary) of Thomas, who was born Nov. 16, 1755; they lived in Marlborough.

38. Noah[5] Upham (Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Pomfret, and Mansfield, Conn., b. in Malden, 1720; m. Hannah ———, who had letters of administration, Oct. 2, 1750. He d. Sept. 16, 1750. His father (Noah, Sr.) was appointed guardian of the three children. They had:

84 I Joseph, b. March 30, 1748; m. Mary Fletcher, and lived at Mansfield.
85 II Noah, b. Dec. 18, 1749; m. Rebecca Freeman, and settled in Marathon, N. Y.
III Mary, m. Aaron Blackman, of Windham, Conn.

39. Benjamin[5] Upham (Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Mansfield, Conn., b. in Malden, Mass., April 10, 1723; m. Ann Wood, Nov. 8, 1744. They had:

I Samuel, b. Oct. 9, 1745; d. June 18, 1749.
II Sarah, b. March 2, 1747–8.
86 III Samuel, b. Dec. 27, 1749; m. Abigail Porter, and lived in Mansfield, and in Monson, Mass.
IV Ann, b. Nov. 17, 1751.
V Hannah, b. Nov. 6, 1753.

VI Jane, b. July 6, 1757.
VII Thiah, b. Jan. 23, 1760.
VIII Lydia, b. Dec. 11, 1761.

40. Samuel[5] Upham (Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Leicester, Mass., b. in Malden, 1722; m. Martha ———. In 1779, he was first on a committee of correspondence (a committee of safety). On the adoption of the Constitution in 1780, this committee ceased to exist. He lived in the southern part of Leicester. His brother Ebenezer's house was the next. They had:

I Martha, b. 1758, at Leicester.
87 II Samuel, b. 1762, at Leicester; was in the Revolution; called captain in Vt. Hist. Magazine.
III Mary, b. 1765; m. Pliny Green, 1783.

41. Jonathan[5] Upham (Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Charlton and Brimfield,* Mass., b. in Malden, Mass., 1724; m. Martha Tucker, in Leicester, Mass., 1750; m. (2) —— Corbin, of Charlton,—probably in 1753—who d. April, 1816 (as per record of his descendant, George B. Upham, of Brimfield, 1879). In 1759 the town of Charlton voted to Jonathan Upham twenty-six pounds, thirteen shillings, and four pence, "for setting up frame of church building." He d. March 30, 1802, æ. 77. (It was undoubtedly the second wife who d. April, 1816, and not Martha, as shown in one account; probably Martha d. at the birth of Bathsheba, in 1752, and he m. (2) in time for birth of first Jonathan, b. 1753. They had:

I Bathsheba, b. Feb. 5, 1752.
II Jonathan, b. Nov. 30, 1753; d. young.
III Jonathan, b. Dec. 8, 1754; d. young.
IV Martha, b. May 9, 1756; m. Josiah Blood, June 27, 1776.
88 V Jonathan, b. Feb. 27, 1759; m. Sarah Upham, his second cousin, dau. of Ezekiel (No. 44). He was in the Revolution, and lived at Brimfield and Holland, Mass.
VI Esther, b. Dec. 4, 1762; m. Dec. 2, 1780, Samuel Lamb, Jr.; m. (2) May 5, 1785, Jarred Blood.

---

* Brimfield and Sturbridge adjoin, and many Uphams have lived close to the lines, perhaps on both sides. Brimfield was incorporated July 14, 1731; Sturbridge, June 24, 1738,—anciently "New Medford." A part of Charlton was annexed to Sturbridge, June 27, 1792; Southbridge was incorporated Feb. 15, 1816, from parts of Sturbridge, Charlton, and Dudley;—so genealogically it is one field, and in it several stocks of Uphams have "mixed." It is well to remember these facts in connection with the posterity of Jonathan Upham, above, as well as with that of the various Uphams originating in the several places mentioned.

VII Mercy, b. Jan. 14, 1765.
VIII Nancy, b. Feb. 25, 1767; m. Jonathan Gould, Nov. 6, 1788.
IX Hannah, b. July 8, 1768; m. Simeon Blood, of Charlton, March 1, 1792.
X Phebe, b. Sept. 11, 1772; d. infant.
XI Phebe, b. April 9, 1773.
XII Anne, b. Feb. 4, 1774.

42. Ebenezer[5] Upham (Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Leicester, Mass., b. in Malden, 1726; m. Lois Waite, at Malden, 1748; he was a member of the "standing army," and with his son Waite, marched to Cambridge on the first alarm, April 19, 1775; he entered the Continental service in Jan., 1777, for three years; in 1781 he again entered the service for three months; at some time during the Revolution he seems to have been a lieutenant. Ebenezer and his wife, Lois, had:

I Lois, b. 1751.
II Waite, b. 1753; was in the army from Tyringham; marched to Cambridge at the first alarm, April 19, 1775 — at the same time with his father; he enlisted in the eight months' (artillery) service; Jan., 1777, he entered the Continental service for three years.
III Elizabeth, b. 1755 } twins.
IV Eunice, b. 1755 }
V Tabitha, b. 1757.
89 VI Ebenezer Bowen, b. 1759; was a Presbyterian minister, and settled in New York.
VII Mehitabel, b. 1761.
VIII Priscilla, b. 1765.
IX William, b. 1766.
90 X Joshua, b. 1767.
XI Phineas, b. 1770.

43. Jacob[5] Upham (Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Spencer, Mass., b. in Malden, 1729; m. Sarah Stower, 1751, who d. June 21, 1757; m. (2) Zuriah (Putnam) Smith, wid. of James, April, 1758. He d. æ. 56, by a fall from a horse, April 15, 1786. They had:

I Phebe, b. July 24, 1752.
II Jacob, b. March 23, 1754; d. young.
III Abigail, b. Jan. 24, 1756; m. Eben Sanderson, Dec. 14, 1777.
IV Sarah, b. Dec. 13, 1758; m. Asa Washburn, Nov. 16, 1780.

91 V James, b. Oct. 26, 1760–1, at Spencer; was in the Revolution, and afterward settled at Westminster, Vt.
VI Mary, b. May 15, 1763; m. Eben Estabrook.
VII Lucy, b. July 1, 1765; m. Hezekiah Sanderson.
VIII Esther, b. June 21, 1767; m. Isaac Palmer.
IX Elizabeth, b. March 21, 1769; m. John Grout, July 20, 1786.
X Jacob, b. Aug. 12, 1771; d. May, 1790.
92 XI William, b. Dec. 18, 1773; settled in Vermont.

44. **Ezekiel**[5] **Upham** (Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Sturbridge, Mass., b. probably in Malden, but, perhaps, at Dorchester, Nov. 30, 1727; m. Rebecca ——-, who d. May, 1815. He d. Dec. 10, 1796; will entered for probate March 7, 1797, in Worcester Co., in which he is mentioned as "of Sturbridge." They had:

I Sarah; d. Sept. 26, 1756.
II Hannah, b. April 3, 1757; m. Elijah Tarbell, Sept. 27, 1775.
93 III Nathan, b. Jan. 18, 1760.
IV Sarah, b. Sept. 6, 1761; m. her second cousin, Jonathan Upham, Jr., son of Jonathan, of Brimfield (No. 41), (these were the grandparents of Calvin H. Upham, of Ripon, Wis., and others). She d. Nov. 24, 1850.
94 V Leonard, b. Feb. 12, 1767.
VI Moses, b. Jan. 7, 1776.

45. **John**[5] **Upham** (Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Spencer, Mass., b. at Sturbridge, April 6, 1734; m. Demaris (perhaps Wilder); he d. May 30, 1800. They had, as per Brookfield records:

95 I Jesse, b. Nov. 26, 1768.
96 II John, b. Dec. 14, 1773.
III Demaris, b. Oct. 29, 1781; m. Amos Morse, of Brookfield, April 26, 1804.

46. **Asa**[5] **Upham** (Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weathersfield, Vt., b. in Sturbridge, Mass., May 18, 1736; m. Lydia Pierce, Dec. 10, 1761, who d. Dec. 11, 1822. He went from Sturbridge to Weathersfield, after the birth of the first eight of his children, who were born in Sturbridge. He d. in Sturbridge, Sept. 13, 1826. They had:

I Lydia, b. Oct. 6, 1762.
II Joseph P., b. Feb 12, 1764; m. Rosabella Tuttle. He d. Oct., 1857. His descendants given separately, in the Appendix following this series, where the Orvis posterity is shown.

III Abigail, b. March 4, 1766.
IV Mary, b. Oct. 27, 1767; m. Benj. Hobbs, March 2, 1786.
V Eunice, b. Aug. 20, 1769.
97 VI Asa, Jr., b. Nov. 26, 1771.
VII Rachel, b. June 23, 1773.
VIII Lois, b. Feb. 12, 1775; m. Zadock Parkhurst of Weathersfield, Nov. 11, 1798.
98 IX Ezekiel, b. Feb. 17, 1778; d. Sept. 29, 1804.
X Hannah, b. July 13, 1780; d. July 8, 1859.
XI Thankful, b. June 5, 1783; d. Feb. 9, 1842.
XII Samuel, b. March 9, 1787; d. April 17, 1850.

47. Captain William[5] Upham (Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Westminster, Vt., b. at Malden (according to information given by his descendants, but as he was born after his father Ezekiel settled at Sturbridge, it would seem natural to conclude that William was born at Sturbridge, in the absence of special information to the contrary), Oct. 29, 1738; m. Elizabeth Wood of Charlestown, N. H., Oct. 25, 1770, at Springfield, Vt.; she died æ. 54, May 8, 1804. The tradition in this family is, that William went to Sturbridge with his father when he settled at that place, but that could hardly be so. He left Sturbridge, and went to Charlestown, N. H., where he met his wife, and where his first child was born, July 19, 1771; when this child (Joshua) was six months old, he left Charlestown and moved to Weathersfield, where he remained the rest of his life. He was the first clerk of the town of Weathersfield — elected at the organization of the town, May 19, 1772 — and in 1772, he bought a large tract of land there, on which he lived and died; he was captain of a company from Weathersfield in the Vermont militia, which rendered service in the Revolution, and for which he was afterward paid by the State. He represented Weathersfield in the Vermont legislature, and held various other offices. He was baptized in a mill pond near his place, by Dr. Thomas Baldwin, of Boston, for whom the Baldwin church in Boston was named, some time previous to 1790. He d. Dec. 20, 1812, æ. 74, leaving a good property to each of his sons. William Upham and his wife, Elizabeth, had:

99 I Joshua, b. July 19 1771, at Charlestown, N. H.
100 II Caleb, b. Feb. 8, 1775, at Weathersfield.
101 III Barak, b. 1782, at Weathersfield.

48. Isaac[5] Upham (Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Sturbridge, Mass., b. there Oct. 3, 1741; m. Hepzibah Shapley, 1769, who d. Jan. 8, 1808, æ. 68. He was in the Revolution,

was one of the minute men. In the midst of haying he was warned to march at a minute's notice; he quit his scythe, took his arms and started immediately for the battle-field. His neighbors finished his haying and harvested his grain. He d. at Sturbridge, March 10, 1808, æ. 66. April 2, 1808, his heirs quit claim to his estate, lying partly in Sturbridge, and partly in Charlton. Isaac Upham, and his wife, Hepzibah, had:

I Lucretia, b. Jan. 11, 1770; m. Willard Wood, May 1, 1792.

102 II Isaac, b. March 2, 1772, at Sturbridge.

III Marcena, b. Oct. 7, 1776; m. Robert Stanton, of Monson, Dec. 10, 1810.

IV Matilda, b. Oct. 4, 1778; m. Ephraim Wheelock, Oct. 6, 1796; they had: Fordice F., b. June 18, 1797; Tristam S., b. Feb. 5, 1800; Emeline, b. Oct. 9, 1802; d. 1804; Dwight, b. Sept. 15, 1805; Matilda, b. Oct. 6, 1808.

49. Nathaniel[5] Upham (Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Sturbridge, Mass., b. there, Sept. 27, 1746; m. Sarah Bemis, Jan. 4, 1775. He succeeded to his father's estate at Sturbridge. They had:

I Ruth, b. Dec. 8, 1775; m. Charles Dugar, of Charlton, June 19, 1796.

II Betty, b. Oct. 18, 1778; m. Joel Clemense, of Charlton, Nov. 30, 1803, and they had: Merrick, b. Jan. 18, 1812.

III Sally, b. May 16, 1782; m. William Otis, of Brookfield, June 5, 1806.

IV Nathaniel, b. April 8, 1783; d. June 23, 1794.

103 V Jacob, b. Feb. 7, 1786.

VI Polly, b. April 5, 1788.

VII Clarissa, b. Feb. 24, 1790; m. Jonathan Winslow, of Carlton, Sept. 15, 1810.

VIII Esther, b. March 12, 1792.

IX Hannah, b. June 18, 1794.

50. Thomas[5] Upham (Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weston, Mass., b. in Charlestown, June 30, 1718; m. Ruth Hammond, of Waltham, 1740–1, who d. June 2, 1749; m. (2) Susanna Myrick, March 18, 1749–50, who d. Jan. 22, 1772, æ. 45; m. (3) Martha Williams, of Newton, Sept. 17, 1772, who d. at Pembroke, N. H., with her dau. Patty, at the age of 92. A granddau. of the third wife—Martha—(Mrs. Sarah M. Upham-Smith), has given the following items of information as to the family his-

tory, which she received from her grandmother during the lifetime of the latter. (Mrs. Smith's information was given in 1880), viz.:

"My grandmother told me, when I was very young, that grandfather was a man who had a large share of self-respect, and she never liked to question him; he was twenty years older than herself, and she felt honored by the alliance. One or two incidents, illustrating his character, were indelibly impressed on my memory; she told me that we knew little of thunder-storms in my day, for as the century advanced they became lighter. One summer afternoon a terrific storm spread over the heavens; the workmen in the hay field followed my grandfather to the house for shelter, for all seemed to feel safe who followed his lead. They gathered in the large kitchen—ten or twelve of them—while the house shook to its foundation; the children whimpered; the dog howled; all but the master were shaken with fear. He was calm; seeing the condition of affairs, he took his Bible — read a portion — and offered a prayer for protection; at once there was a hush; the children were quiet, the dog crouched at the feet of his master, and an awe crept over all.

"Occasionally, when storms were protracted, and work was suspended, he would improve the time in this manner. Truly 'the steps of a good man are ordered by the Lord.'

"My grandmother told me that a common petition of her husband in prayer was: 'That there might never be a family by the name of Upham, where there might not be, at least one, who would be a Standard Bearer for Christ.'

"Dr. Ebenezer Starr, the family physician, was accustomed in his social visits, to sit for hours and talk of the eternal future. On one occasion the general resurrection was the subject, when the doctor said: 'Deacon Upham, I wish to be buried by your side, that we may rise together.' A few years since I visited my grandfather's plot, where side by side were the stones bearing their names.

"On a communion Sabbath, he was stricken with apoplexy, and lived speechless but two or three days. He died at the age of 62."

Deacon Thomas Upham died Oct. 17, 1780. His gravestone is in the cemetery at Weston, and beside the record of his death, has the following epitaph:

Here the clay form in hope to rise,
Of Dea. Thomas Upham lies;
Sixty-two years measured his race,
Thirteen of which in deacons place,

With other trusts he did sustain;
But God ordains the wise and just,
Like other men must mix with dust.
Composed by his Pastor,
Parson Kendall.

The stone of his wife Susanna is also in the graveyard at Weston, near to her husband; but the graves of the two other wives are not there. His wife Martha was probably buried at Pembroke, N. H., where she died. Thomas Upham and his three wives had:

I Ruth, b. Sept. 3, 1742, dau. of first wife; m. Noah Norcross, April 1, 1762, and afterward in 1780, she was the wife of Josiah Myrick, of Princeton.

II Susanna, b. Sept. 21, 1751, dau. of second wife; m. Joseph Russell, of Weston, May 20, 1773, an inn holder of Lincoln.

III Thomas, b. July 21, 1762; d. Jan. 10, 1776.

IV Lydia, b. Feb. 7, 1765; m. Micah Fisk, of Framingham, Feb. 5, 1789.

104 V Nathan, b. June 20, 1773, son of third wife; m. Lydia Dix, Nov. 22, 1798.

VI Amos, b. Oct. 4, 1774; he was a merchant in Charleston, S. C., and d. unmarried, July 1, 1803.

105 VII Jonathan, b. Jan. 4, 1776; m. Mehitable Whiting, of Dover, Mass.

VIII Thomas, b. March 1, 1777; m. Sarah Fanning, Oct. 7, 1800, who d. Aug. 12, 1812, leaving no children. He lived at West Newton, and d. Feb. 2, 1803, of consumption, æ. 26.

106 IX Ephraim, b. Nov. 3, 1778; m. Hannah Cashman, and first settled in Montague, then in Bow, N. H., finally moved to Concord, N. H.

X Patty (Martha), b. Dec. 9, 1780 — posthumous; m. Ezra Fuller, and went to Pembroke, N. H. They had Thomas, Ezra, and Martha Fuller.

51. Abijah[5] Upham (Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Stoughton and Canton, Mass., b. in Weston, May 1, 1726; m. Jemima Bailey, of Stoughton. He first went to Stoughton — now Canton — in search of ship timber, found what he was in search of, and also a wife; with his wife he afterward obtained "many acres of good oak land, on which some of his descendants still live;" his father (Abijah, of Weston), bought a farm at Stoughton,

and gave it to his son. The Uphams, of Stoughton and Canton, are all the descendants of these two. They had:

107 I Abijah, b. May 17, 1752; m. Rebecca Gill.
108 II Amos, b. about 1753; m. Lucy Hewitt, and, finally, settled in Ohio.
III Jemima; m. Seth Trowbridge, and had William and Seth.
IV Elizabeth; m. Dudley Bailey, and had Rebecca and Dudley. Dudley Bailey, Jr., m. Elizabeth Upham, and had Dudley Bailey, 3d, who m. Nancy Smith; and Rebecca Bailey, who m. Abijah Pitcher.
109 V Jonathan, b. Oct. 5, 1767; m. Hannah Snell.
110 VI Nathan; who m. Susan Tilden, and went to Pennsylvania.

52. Phineas[5] Upham (Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weston, Mass., b. there April 26, 1747; m. Lydia Myrick, 1769, who d. Nov. 28, 1828, æ. 80 years; her gravestone at Weston. He was a lieutenant, and died at the age of 42. His gravestone at Weston has: "Lieut. Phineas Upham died Feb. 1, 1789, age 42 years." They had:

I Joel, b. March 20, 1771; d. æ. 19, June 8, 1789; gravestone at Weston.
111 II Phineas, b. March 8, 1773; d. July 25, 1805.
III Lydia, b. May 17, 1775; d. unm., Jan. 22, 1867. Her gravestone at Weston.
112 IV Abijah, b. Dec. 26, 1777; d. June, 1872.
V Betsey, b. Feb. 15, 1781; d. æ. 88 years and 6 months.
VI Silas, b. Oct. 10, 1783; d. Dec. 29, 1871, unm. His gravestone at Weston.
113 VII John Myrick, b. Aug. 25, 1786; d. about 1845.
114 VIII Amos, b. March 11, 1789; d. Jan. 25, 1872, at Dorchester, Mass.

53. Jabez[5] Upham (Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Bristol, Me., b. either at Weston or Athol, Mass., May 6, 1735; m. Hannah Burgess, who was said to be "a very amiable and highly bred young lady of Athol." He was in the Revolution, and fought at Bunker's Hill. Some of his mother's people, the Trains, had moved to Bristol, Me., to which place he also moved, after the Revolution; it is probable that others from Athol moved to Bristol about this time. He lived at Bristol for many years, then moved to Waldoboro, in the same state. They had:

I Ephraim; m. Betsey Greenlow.
II Josiah; m. Rebecca Catherine Advance, of Cape Town, South Africa — said to be German; he was a sea cap-

tain, but left the sea, and settled at Cape Town. Some time about 1830, an officer of a ship which had returned from Africa, reported that there were at that time, a father and son by the name of Upham, who were in the mercantile business at Cape Town; this was probably this Josiah, and it is likely his descendants may be found in that place, or region.

115 III Isaac, b. June 3, 1779, at Athol.
IV Jabez; d. at sea, unm.
116 V John; b. 1781, at Bristol; sea captain.
VI Simeon; drowned at sea; unm.
VII Lydia; m. Capt. Robert McFarland, of Bristol.
VIII Judith; m. William Lermond.
IX Deborah; m. James Daggett, of Union, Me.
X Abigail; m. Joseph W. Bruce.
XI Hannah; d. æ. 18.

54. **Joseph**[5] **Upham** (Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Dudley, Mass., b. in Reading, Mass., Dec. 10, 1740; m. Eunice Kidder, at Dudley, April 16, 1765. She was b. Dec. 7, 1735, and was the dau. of Richard Kidder, of Dudley, who was a descendant of James Kidder, b. in East Grinstead, Sussex, England, 1626, and who was at Cambridge, Mass., in 1650, where he m. Anna, dau. of Elder Francis Moore. (See Kidder Genealogy for complete record of this family to a very early period.) The dates of the deaths of Joseph Upham and his wife, Eunice, have not been found.

Joseph Upham went to Dudley, with his father, from Reading, when about eight years of age, and continued to live there during the remainder of his life. His father gave each of his sons a farm of about one hundred acres, when they reached twenty-one years of age, and he received one of those pieces of land—a portion of the estate originally purchased at Dudley when Joseph Upham, Sr., first went there from Reading. He was eight years one of the selectmen at Dudley, and perhaps during a longer period. He was chairman of the selectmen five years. The following is an extract from Ammidown's Historical Collections, article "Dudley":

"At a Town meeting in Dudley, 17th Dec., 1774, the town voted to appropriate the Province money in the hands of the collector, to buy a half chest of guns and bayonets; to adhere to the doings of the Grand Congress in all matters whatsoever; and to conform to the non-importation agreement. They then chose a committee of nine to see that the resolves of the Grand Congress were carried into effect." Joseph Upham was one of these. "August

17th, 1779, Joseph Upham was elected delegate to the Convention to meet at Cambridge, Sept. 5th, following, to assist in framing a constitution, and a committee was appointed to prepare suitable instructions for his guidance."

Joseph Upham and wife, Eunice, had:

I Eunice, b. Sept. 24, 1766; bapt. Sept. 27, 1767; m. Charles Brown, Sept. 11, 1788.

117 II Joseph, b. Oct. 14, 1768; bapt. Oct. 23, 1768; m. Susanna Jewell, and settled in New York.

III Jeremiah, b. May, 1771; bapt. July 14, 1771. Died by suicide, hanging.

IV Hannah, b. May 13, 1774; bapt. May 22, 1774; m. Abel Rogers, of Castine, Me., and d. at Dixon, Ill., 1856. She was the mother of Mrs. Joshua Pinkney, who also d. at Dixon, and was the mother of Eugene, a lawyer of Dixon; Charles, of Denver, Col.; Hannah Jane, first wife of Dr. Hunt of Dixon; Micajah C., of California; Delia of Dixon; and Frank.

V Elizabeth, b. March 18, 1776; bapt. May 5, 1776; m. Davis Larned, Oct. 17, 1802, and d. May 21, 1809. They had:

A Sally Larned, b. Sept. 1, 1803, d. Nov. 1, 1803.
B Eliza Larned, b. Nov. 1, 1804, d. April 21, 1807.
C Hannah Larned, b. Dec. 26, 1806.
D Betsey U. Larned, b. May 4, 1809.

118 VI Sylvanus, b. Feb. 6, 1778; bapt. April 12, 1778. Settled at Castine, Me., where he m. Mary Avery.

55. Thomas[5] Upham (Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Dudley, Mass., b. in Reading, Dec. 10, 1742; m. Elizabeth Pratt, of Oxford, Feb. 10, 1784. They had:

I Huldah, b. May 12, 1785.

II Lois, b. Jan. 5, 1788; d. July 2, 1854.

III Abijah, b. Aug. 11, 1790; m. Olive Briggs, who d. Aug. 12, 1858; he d. in Montague, Mass., Oct. 9, 1857. They had Katharine, b. July 11, 1815; d. Sept. 12, 1819.

56. Benjamin[5] Upham (Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Dudley, Mass., b. there, Sept. 14, 1749; m. Hepzibah Larned, Nov. 20, 1778. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and was called out at the Lexington alarm, 1775; he d. Jan. 16, 1827, æ. 78. They had:

119 I Hosea, b. March 4, 1781.

120 II Amos, b. May 7, 1784.

III Benjamin, b. Feb. 18, 1787; d. July 22, 1836, unm.

57. **Simeon**[5] **Upham** (Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Dudley, Mass., b. there, May 11, 1757; m. Miriam Larned, of Oxford, June 23, 1785; she d. March 2, 1812. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and d. Dec. 26, 1840. They had:

I Martha, b. March 2, 1790; m. Simeon Briggs, and d. at Deerfield, March 6, 1866.

II Joseph, b. Sept. 8, 1791; d. May 28, 1816, unm.

121 III Elihu Larned, b. Dec. 28, 1793.

IV Josiah A., b. Sept. 3, 1797; d. infant.

V Simeon A., b. Sept. 9, 1801; d. Sept. 9, 1803.

VI Perley, b. July 8, 1803. He went west, to Michigan, in 1836, but did not remain, which was the event of his life. He returned to Dudley, and d. there unmarried, April 18, 1854.

58. **Nathan**[5] **Upham** (Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Dudley, Mass., b. there, June 8, 1763; m. Mary Robbins, who d. 1846. He d. Nov. 6, 1847. They had:

122 I Jeremiah, b. May 12, 1797.

II Nathan, b. Dec. 30, 1799; d. at Brookfield, May 21, 1821.

III Levi, b. May 15, 1801; m. Betsey Davis, March 30, 1828; he d. April 15, 1868; she d. Jan. 2, 1885, æ. 83 years and 10 months.

123 IV Josiah, b. May 7, 1803; m. Clarissa Phillips, of Charlton, and (2) Betsey Larned, of Oxford.

V Polly, b. Aug. 18, 1805; m. Peter Brackett, May 14, 1830.

124 VI Marcus, b. Aug. 8, 1808; went to Rome, Pa., and m. Lucy C. Towner.

125 VII Cyrus W., b. Sept. 10, 1810; went to Rome, Pa., and m. Betsey Thatcher, m. (2) Fanny O. Evans.

59. **Ivory**[5] **Upham** (Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Thompson, Conn., b. in Charlestown, Mass., Sept. 27, 1724; m. Jerusha Stone, Dec. 25, 1745, the dau. of John Stone, of Dudley, Mass. This Ivory had land conveyed to him in Killingly, Conn., by his father (Ivory, Sr.), Feb. 9, 1756, as per record shown with his father's family; he had also land deeded to him by John Stone, of Dudley, eighteen acres in 1771 — in this deed both Ivory Upham and John Stone are mentioned as yeomen. He d. in Thompson, Feb. 14, 1791, in his 67th year. His will is at Pomfret, Conn., book 7, probated April 5, 1791, and names sons Jonathan and Joseph only. His wife, Jerusha, survived him, and d. Aug. 16, 1793, in her 65th year. They had, all b. in Thompson:

I Tabitha, b. Jan. 19, 1748; m. Japhet Curtis, of Thompson.

126 II Nathaniel, b. Nov. 29, 1749; was in the Revolution, and settled in Saratoga Co., N. Y.

III Ebenezer, b. Nov. 26, 1751; was in the Revolution, and a prisoner of war at Halifax, Nova Scotia, was exchanged with others, but nearly all died before, or soon after reaching their homes, from the effects of bad treatment, and want of proper food while in the hands of the British. He d. at Thompson, very soon after his return, Jan. 17, 1777.

IV Mary, b. June 12, 1754; m. Charles Curtis, and lived at Thompson.

V Jerusha Stone, b. Jan. 15, 1758, at Thompson; d. at Wilmington, Vt., May 23, 1841.

VI John, b. May 26, 1760; d. Aug. 16, 1760, prob. at Thompson.

127 VII Jonathan, b. June 26, 1761; was in the Revolution, and d. at Windham, Vt., 1827.

128 VIII Joseph, b. April 20, 1766; d. at Thompson.

IX Ruth, b. July 1, 1768; d. at Thompson.

X Susanna, b. Sept. 25, 1771; m. Constant Johnson, Sept. 13, 1798, and d. at Dover, Vt., June 15, 1822. They had — Ivory, b. May 14, 1800; d. March 26, 1801; Arminda, b. June 24, 1803; d. Jan. 8, 1863; she m. Erastus Fitch, who d. at Wilmington, Vt.; the Fitch children were Susanna A., m. Elijah Spencer, of Hopkinton, N. H.; Erastus A., of Wilmington; Seraphina R.; Horace M., of Wilmington; Willard J., m. Louisa Fitts, March 26, 1833, and had Norm C., and Arrosetta A.

60. Luke[5] Upham (Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Killingly, Conn., b. there June 1, 1733; m. Lois Sabin, March 28, 1759. She d. June 14, 1804. He d. Nov. 7, 1815. Following the capture of Fort William Henry, by Montcalm, a company was raised composed of men advanced in life, showing that most of the young men were already in service. Luke Upham was one of these — as per Miss Learned's History of Windham Co., Conn. They had:

I Abigail, b. Jan. 7, 1761; d. Nov. 27, 1829.

129 II Isaac, b. Sept. 7, 1762; d. Nov. 23, 1815.

130 III Chester, b. June 2, 1764; d. Aug. 27, 1829.

131 IV Nehemiah, b. April 20, 1766; d. April 15, 1799.

V Lucy, b. March 13, 1768; d. May 16, 1834.

132 VI Ephraim, b. Nov. 22, 1770; d. Nov. 22, 1850.

VII Elizabeth, b. Nov. 23, 1772; m. —— Trumbull, and moved to Munson, Mass. She d. Oct. 25, 1802.
VIII Hepzibah, b. Oct. 24, 1774.
IX Chloe, b. Feb. 14, 1777; d. March 24, 1842.
X Phebe, b. Feb. 24, 1778; m. Daniel Taylor, of Worcester, Mass. She d. at Canton, Conn., March 27, 1842.
XI Huldah, b. Jan. 23, 1783; d. Feb. 5, 1824.

61. Luke[5] Upham (Richard[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Onslow, Nova Scotia, b. in Mass. (place unknown), Oct. 25, 1746; m. Grace Lockhart, and d. in Onslow. They had:

I Richard; d. young.
II Thomas; d. young.
III Sarah; m. James Dickson, who was b. April 30, 1780, and d. Feb. 6, 1856; she d. Feb. 24, 1859, æ. 80, leaving a large posterity.
IV Mary; m. Charles Marsh, and had Thomas, and Charles L. (both of whom m. and had posterity) and Mary, who m. —— Baillie.
133 V Richard; m. Jane Vance, 1805, and lived at North River, Colchester Co., N. S.

62. Nathan[5] Upham (Richard[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Onslow, Nova Scotia, b. in Mass. (place uncertain), July 25, 1752; m. Eleanor Knowlton, about 1774, who died at the age of 94, in 1847. (She was the dau. of Lieut. Daniel Knowlton of the Conn. militia, who had seen much service on the frontier, and was at the siege of Louisburg, and at Havanna; he was a near relative of Col. Knowlton; another one of his daughters was the grandmother of Sir Charles Tupper.) One of the great grandchildren of Nathan Upham says of him and his wife, as follows: "He was a great deal in the habit of hunting and roaming with congenial spirits, who enjoyed themselves over a bottle of choice wine, when it could be had. At home he spent his time in reading a collection of books, large for that day, while his wife and sons ran the farm—a large and valuable one; and they lived well. His wife was a remarkable woman, of great administrative ability, and an excellent manager; she was called 'Aunt Nellie,' and was at the head of the household until two years before her death, which occurred at the age of 94. I have a good recollection of her for about fifteen years; it was a pleasant home to visit: herself, her son Stephen, his wife and four children, the daughters Sarah, Zeviah, and Abby, lived a harmonious and happy family. They were kind and cheerful, never rude or boisterous, and it was a

home for all the connections—all were welcome; while in intelligence they were superior to their surroundings."

Nathan Upham and his wife, Eleanor, had:

I. Nathan; m. Susan Bulmer, and had: James K., who m. Lynds, and lived at Tatamagonche, N. S.; a dau. who m. Phineas McNutt; and a dau. who m. David Blackmore, whose oldest son, Nathan U. Blackmore, was living at Moorehead, Minn.

II Daniel, m. Mary McNutt, and had: Daniel, who m. and had a family: Robert, d. childless; Mary, and Zevia, neither of whom have children.

134 III Luke, b. 1783, at Onslow; m. Janet Guthrie McCurdy, and lived at Onslow; d. 1854.

135 IV David; settled in Ohio; he m. Susan Mickerell; d. in Preble Co., Ohio.

V Robert; m. Olivia McCurdy, and d. childless.

136 VI Stephen; m. Mary Bulmer, and lived with his family on the old homestead at Onslow.

VII Elizabeth; m. Thomas Baird Dickson, Feb. 25, 1820; she d. May 2, 1862, æ. 76; her husband was b. March 16, 1792, and d. May 7, 1872, æ. 80. They had, Nathan Knowlton, who had a family, and lived near Pictou, N. S.; Mary, who m. J. McCabe, and they had John A. McCabe, a lawyer at Baddeck, Cape Breton, N. S.

VIII Zeviah; did not marry.

IX Sarah; did not marry.

X Abigail; did not marry.

63. Richard[5] Upham (Richard[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Stewiacke, Nova Scotia, b. in Mass. (place uncertain), bapt. May 28, 1758; m. Mary Ann, eldest dau. of Rev. Daniel Cock, and his wife Alison, in 1784; she was b. in Scotland, 1759, and d. March, 1842. They settled in Stewiacke — called also Otter Brook — in 1785, the year after their marriage. He d. Oct., 1825. They had:

I Daniel C., b. Sept. 22, 1786, in Truro, N. S.; m. Charlotte Fisher, Oct., 1826, and settled at Otter Brook — Stewiacke — was a successful bear hunter; they had 2 sons and 3 daus. Charlotte d. June 11, 1865. He d. May 15, 1871.

II Richard, b. May, 1788, in Truro; m. 1838, Elizabeth McCann, of Wallace River, to which place he moved; he d. there May 2, 1871.

III Elizabeth, b. 1791; d. April 29, 1855, unm.

IV Alison Jamison, b. 1793; m. John Jeffers, and d. Feb. 26, 1861.

VI Mary Ann, b. 1795; d. Aug. 1, 1855, unm.

VII Ebenezer, b. March, 1797; m. Sarah Whidde, about 1828, and settled in New Annan, where she d. May, 1857. They had two sons and four daughters.

VIII William, b. May 3, 1800; never married.

137 IX Robert, b. April 28, 1803; m. Sarah Jane Davis, Jan. 18, 1843, and lived near the Albion mines, N. S.

64. Jesse[6] Upham (Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Melrose, Mass., b. in Malden, March 18, 1745; m. Sarah James, of Lynn, April 2, 1767; he was a farmer, and d. Aug. 23, 1825, æ 80. They had:

138 I Ezekiel, b. Sept. 18, 1768; m. Rebecca Hawks, and lived at Deerfield and Henniker, N. H.

II Sarah, b. Aug. 22, 1770; m. Amos Farrington, Sept. 26, 1788.

III Jesse, b. April 28, 1772; d. Jan. 2, 1775.

139 IV Ezra, b. Aug. 4, 1774; of Herkimer, N. Y.

140 V Jesse, b. Nov. 8, 1775; of Melrose.

VI Hannah, b. Dec. 18, 1780; d. 1793.

141 VII Joshua, b. Dec. 15, 1784; of Salem.

65. Rev. Timothy[6] Upham (Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Deerfield, N. H., b. in Malden, Feb. 20, 1748; m. Hannah Gookin, May 18, 1773, who was born in North Hampton, Mass., April 22, 1754, and d. Aug. 4, 1797, in her 44th year. (She was the dau. of the Rev. Nathaniel Gookin, of North Hampton, and his wife, Love Wingate; the Rev. Nathaniel, a graduate of Harvard College, and the great-grandson of Maj.-Gen. Daniel Gookin, of Revolutionary fame. In Dr. Upham's Notices is a personal note of Hannah Gookin.) He m. (2) Hepzibah Neal, of Stratham, N. H., Oct., 1799, who d. May 15, 1811, æ. 57.

Timothy Upham was a graduate of Harvard College, at the age of 20, in the class of 1768; he completed the study of theology with the Rev. Mr. Trask of Brentwood, N. H. In 1722, he was ordained minister of the First Congregational Church at Deerfield, being then 24 years of age, and was the first minister settled at that place. He remained at Deerfield during the remainder of his life, and died Feb. 21, 1811, of pneumonia. He was buried in the old graveyard at Deerfield, where his stone bears the following inscription:

SACRED TO THE MEMORY OF THE REV. TIMOTHY UPHAM,

First pastor of the Congregational Church in this town, over which he was ordained in Nov., 1772, and was continued to them, to mutual satisfaction, for 39 years; then this mortal put on immortality. In the joyful hope of a glorious resurrection, he departed this life Feb. 21, 1811, aged 63. As a testimony of their grateful remembrance of his long and affectionate services, the Congregational Society to whom he ministered, have erected this monument.

The following is the inscription on the stone which marks the grave of his wife, Hannah, also at Deerfield:

HANNAH CONSORT OF THE REV. TIMOTHY UPHAM,

Who departed this life Aug. 4, 1797, in the 44, year of her age.

If truth, love, virtue, each attractive grace,
That warms the heart, or animates the face;
If tears, or sighs, or ardent prayers could save
The kind, the generous, from the silent grave;
Then death, relentless, must have lost his prey,
And with it lost his cruel power to slay
One who shall rise and shine in realms above,
Forever happy in her Savior's love.
(Written by Elizabeth Champney Williams.)

Dr. Upham, in the Notices, thus refers to the Rev. Timothy, his grandfather:

"Rev. Timothy Upham was six feet tall, rather spare, but perfectly erect. His hair was black, eyes hazel, nose straight and rather prominent, and his teeth perfect till the day of his death. His voice was remarkably melodious and powerful; his enunciation was clear and distinct. His mind was perfectly balanced, his judgment excellent, and his temper, though naturally quick, was under perfect control. Distinguished for the rectitude of his character, for quiet dignity, and constant self-possession, he won the admiration of his people, while his hospitality and benevolence, extending to the very verge of his means, awakened their love and esteem. His professional duties were to him a source of constant pleasure, and were performed with constant assiduity. His teachings from the pulpit were chiefly marked by the exceeding care and anxiety which was manifested lest he should vary from the revealed doctrines and precepts of our holy religion, and be guilty

of preaching anything but the eternal truth of God. To this feeling was joined another, equally prominent—love for the welfare of the immortal spirit."

The Notices also contain extracts from his funeral sermon, and various other matters in connection with the life and work of the Rev. Timothy Upham. Timothy Upham and his wife, Hannah, had:

142 I Nathaniel, b. June 9, 1774, at Deerfield; Member of Congress from New Hampshire.
II. Timothy; d. in childhood.
III. Mary; d. in childhood.
IV. Mary and John, twins; d. in childhood.
143 V. Timothy, b. 1782; he was lieut.-col. of the 21st U. S. Infantry, in the war of 1812–14, afterward collector of the port at Portsmouth, N. H., and brig.-gen. N. H. militia.
VI. Hannah, b. July, 1789; principal of the Ontario Female Seminary at Canandaigua, New York, from 1830 to 1848; she d. there, Aug. 20, 1868.

66. Nathan[6] Upham (Isaac[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Brookfield, Mass., b. there, July 13, 1750; m. Feb. 27, 1772, Eleanor Gilbert, b. Dec. 19, 1752 (Old Style); d. Dec. 9, 1843. She was dau. of Jonathan and Hannah (Abbott) Gilbert of New Braintree, Mass. He died in Brookfield, April 17, 1828. They had:

I Hannah, b. Sept. 18, 1774; m. John Rockwood, Nov. 12, 1795; d. March 11, 1848.
II Daniel Gilbert, b. Feb. 20, 1777; m. Elizabeth ("Betsey") ——, who d. June 20, 1845; he d. April 27, 1847, in Rockingham, Vt., without children.
144 III Pliny, b. April 1, 1779; m. Katherine Hastings, Dec. 30, 1802.
IV Polly, b. Dec. 17, 1780; m. Willard Moore, Oct. 30, 1806, and d. Feb. 25, 1853; she d. Nov. 15, 1827, æ. 50 years.
V Zeruiah, b. Sept. 5, 1783; m. Warren Rice, Jan. 10, 1811, and d. Sept. 17, 1816.
145 VI Nathan, (Jr.) b. April 25, 1786; m. Charlotte Rice, May 31, 1807.
146 VII George, b. Feb. 23, 1789; m. Patty Bellows, May 26, 1814.
VIII Charles, b. July 22, 1792; d. March 26, 1796.
IX Harvey, b. Nov. 15, 1794; d. Nov. 24, 1796.

67. Daniel[6] Upham (Isaac[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Brookfield, Mass., b. there, July 7, 1762; m. Lydia

Walker, Sept. 27, 1781, who d. Aug. 16, 1823; m. (2) Matilda Olds, June 10, 1824, who d. Sept. 30, 1837. He d. in Brookfield, Jan. 24, 1833. They had:

I Timothy, b. Feb. 26, 1784; d. infant.

147 II William, b. Dec. 12, 1785; m. Dorothy Winter, and lived in Brookfield.

III Timothy, b. Feb. 22, 1788; d. Feb. 14, 1870, unm.

IV Daniel, b. April 14, 1790; d. infant.

V Tammy, b. Feb. 22, 1791; d. Oct. 22, 1816.

VI Lydia, b. May 29, 1793; m. Otis Rice, pub. Oct. 6, 1816.

VII Sally, b. Feb. 9, 1796; m. Benj. Heywood, Jan. 13, 1820.

VIII Liberty, b. Dec. 20, 1798; left home in 1828, went to Batavia, N. Y., and never again heard from.

148 IX Washington, b. July 1, 1801; m. Lydia Charles, and lived in Dudley and Monson.

149 X Hiram, b. Sept. 17, 1803; m. Chloe Winter, sister of his bro. William's wife, and lived in Brookfield.

68. **Phineas**[6] **Upham** (Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Brookfield, b. there Oct. 4, 1739; m. Susanna Buckminster, dau. of Thomas, May 20, 1762; she d. March 23, 1802, æ. 60, as per gravestone at Brookfield. He m. (2) Elizabeth Sherburne, dau. of Dea. Thomas, Nov. 4, 1802. In the Brookfield records the following titles are applied to him, by the dates given, they are evidently militia titles: "second lieut. 1761; captain, 1774; col., 1775; the title of major does not appear in the Brookfield records, but there is a note in the Hist. of Worcester, showing that somebody made an artificial leg for Major Phineas Upham, of Brookfield." He was representative from Brookfield for the years 1781, 1782, 1785, and 1797. He d. June 24, 1810, æ. 70, as per gravestone at Brookfield. Phineas Upham and wife Susanna, had:

I Katherine, b. Feb. 17, 1763; m. Col. Joseph Scott, of Craftsbury, Vt., Feb. 21, 1797.

150 II Jabez, b. Aug. 23, 1764; grad. H. C., 1785; m. Lucy Faulkner, and was a lawyer at Brookfield.

151 III Thomas, b. Dec. 21, 1766; m. Mehitabel Newell, and was a merchant at Sturbridge.

152 IV George Baxter, b. Dec. 27, 1768; grad. H. C., 1789; m. Mary Duncan, and was a lawyer at Claremont, N. H.

V Susanna, b. Nov. 11, 1770; m. Hon. William B. Bannister, of Newburyport.

VI Polly, b. June 25, 1772.

VII Elizabeth, b. June 4, 1774; m. William Emerson Faulkner (a bro. of Lucy F., who m. Jabez Upham, above), June 30, 1804; he was a grad. of Harvard, and a lawyer; was b. in Acton, and d. in Brookfield, Oct. 1, 1804. She d. in Brookfield, 1808. They had an only child, Elizabeth Emerson Faulkner, b. in Brookfield, April 13, 1805; m. May 15, 1833, in Boston, the Rev. Jonathan Cole (Unitarian), of Salem, grad. of H. C.; and they had: (1) Thomas Palfrey Cole, b. in Kingston, Mass., Aug. 22, 1834, d. in Honolulu, Sandwich Islands, Aug. 5, 1861; (2) Elizabeth Upham Cole, b. in Hallowell, Me., Jan. 21, 1838; (3) John Treadwell Cole, b. in Hallowell, June 19, 1841, d. in Charleston, S. C., Jan. 3, 1871; (4) Charlotte Cole, b. in Hallowell, May 20, 1844; (5) William Emerson Cole, b. in Hallowell, June 7, 1847, d. in Hallowell, Sept. 4, 1849.

153 VIII Phineas, b. Feb. 3, 1776; m. Mary Avery Baldwin, and was a merchant of Boston.

154 IX Samuel, b. May 6, 1778; grad. of Dartmouth, and a lawyer; m. Anne Scott, and d. in Lowell, Vt., 1861.

X Frances, b. April 27, 1780; m. Judge Ralph Parker, of New York, in 1813, who was from Glover, Vt.

69. **Colonel Joshua**[6] **Upham** (Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Brookfield, Mass., and later of New Brunswick, b. Nov. 3, 1741, in Brookfield; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Col. John Murray, of Rutland, Mass., Oct. 27, 1768, who d. in 1782. (Her father was a mandamus councillor of the province before the Revolution, a prominent Tory of great wealth; at the Revolution twenty-nine of his farms were confiscated, and he went to New Brunswick). He m. (2) Mary, the dau. of Hon. Joshua Chandler, of New Haven, Conn., who survived him and d. at Annapolis, N. S., in 1826. Joshua Upham was a graduate of Harvard College, class of 1763, a lawyer by profession; he represented Brookfield in the General Court of Mass., at the outbreak of the Revolution, upon which he became a Loyalist and entered the British army; he was commissioned a lieut.-col., and appointed as an aid to Sir Guy Carleton, was present at the attack on New London, leading a regiment of American Loyalists on that occasion. After the Revolution he went to New Brunswick, where he was judge of the Supreme Court of the province; his property in Mass. was confiscated, probably on account of which he was placed by the British government upon the half pay-roll of a "Provincial Corps called

the 'King's American Dragoons.'" In 1807 he was sent to England on a mission to the home government, which was successful, but he did not live to return; he d. in London, Nov. 1, 1808. There is a notice of Judge Upham in Curwen's Letters and Journal; also, see Joseph Willard's address before the members of the bar of Worcester Co., Mass., 1829; also the May number of the American Quarterly Register, 1841, p. 413. The following is an extract from the memoir of his son (Charles W. Upham), published in the Proceedings of the Mass. Hist. Soc., Dec., 1876, by Dr. George E. Ellis.

"Joshua Upham was born in Brookfield, Mass., in 1741. He graduated at Harvard College in 1763. In view of the agitations and alienations which were so painfully active among the members of that class when, after their pleasant fellowship in the College, they in a few years should find themselves at variance in the entrance of their manly careers, it is interesting to note the many names on the list which are associated with a remarkable personal history on both sides in the Revolutionary strife. There stand the names of the honored patriot, Josiah Quincy, Jr., prematurely called from the good service which he was so nobly rendering; of Nathan Cushing, Judge of the Supreme Court of Mass.; and of Timothy Pickering. These are conspicuous names on the winning side. There, too, is the name of a neutral or a mediator,— that of John Jeffries, who returned from his medical studies in Aberdeen, just as our strife was opening, in the British naval service; went off with Gen. Howe, as surgeon to the forces in Nova Scotia, and also in Charleston, S. C.; returned to England, crossed the British Channel to France, in a balloon; and came back, in 1789, to practise his profession in Boston. The names of the college catalogue then arranged in the order of social rank. After the name of Upham came those of Jonathan Bliss — afterwards Upham's brother-in-law — and of Sampson Salter Blowers, these three being all refugees in the war. Upham and Bliss became judges of the Supreme Court of the Province of New Brunswick, Bliss being the Chief Justice; and Blowers, Chief Justice of that of Nova Scotia. The last named lived beyond one hundred years before he was starred in the catalogue. Similar divergencies may be traced in the fortunes of the classes preceding and following that of 1763. They contained many prominent men, whose careers on either side were fond subjects of interest and study to the subject of this memoir, as they illustrated history and character.

"Joshua Upham began the study of law in Brookfield, and had won much distinction at the Worcester bar; being greatly honored

in his profession, and respected for public spirit as a citizen up to the painful crisis in his lot. It is remarkable that, while those who were driven to the royal side, as he was, generally accorded with the British policy in the suppression of manufacturing enterprises in the Colonies, he was very active in promoting such provincial industries. In March, 1768, a meeting was held in Worcester of those who, indignant with the prohibitory measures of England, were in favor of advancing manufactures. The famous Ruggles opposed the disloyal movement; but Upham approved it. He, with his two brothers and other gentlemen, had built a woolen manufactory in Brookfield, and he had made efforts to introduce the manufacture of salt at stations on the sea-coast. But he fell upon distracted times; and there can be no harm in saying that, like many others in the country of a class of so-called Loyalists, who were at worst only timid, halting, or cautious, while sincerely upright, conscientious, and patriotic, he received unmerited harsh treatment. Committees of correspondence, of espionage and inquisition, became very active, sometimes overbearing and impertinent, in every town. The business which they assigned to themselves was to put the question of King or People to every citizen, especially the more prominent ones in place or influence. Hurry and dictation were offensive to some, who needed only time and freedom of action to bring them into accord with the popular movements. On receiving a somewhat imperious call from the committee of his town, for a statement of his opinions and purpose in the critical state of affairs, he replied by a letter, which is printed in Force's 'American Archives,' fourth series, vol. ii, page 852, dated May 20, 1775. In this letter, he says he is pausing to decide on the position which he shall himself take, until, after free debate and a proper deliberation, the majority of the people have committed themselves to the one or the other alternative. He will not set up his private judgment against that of the people, but claims a right to express his own views and apprehensions to help in the decision of the question. Then he will acquiesce in the popular resolve, and take a common part and lot in measures designed to save the country in resisting the royal government, though he may think such measures improper, and not likely to be successful. In the mean while, he demanded freedom of opinion, and security for person and property. But the intense feelings of the hour, and the humor of his fellow-citizens, would not admit of what seemed weak and cautious temporizing, and a timid mistrust of a hopeful cause. The coolness of treatment which he received, with threats or apprehensions of what might follow, drove him, as they did many others under like cir-

cumstances, to the protection of the royal sympathizers in Boston. This act decided his future for him. Without means of support for himself and family in a besieged town, he accepted from the British commander the office of supervision of the refugees from the country, and, soon after, an appointment as an aide on the staff of Sir Guy Carleton, subsequently Lord Dorchester, between whom and himself there continued a warm friendship. The close of the war found him at New York in the British service as a colonel of dragoons. He was among the proscribed whose estates were confiscated by the State of Mass. in 1778; and nothing but exile was before him.* Mr. Upham had married, first, a daughter of Col. John Murray, of Rutland, Mass.; and, on her decease, a daughter of Hon. Joshua Chandler, of New Haven, Conn. The latter was the mother of the subject of this memoir (Hon. Chas. W. Upham) and of several other children. The stately mansion of her father was afterwards long known as the 'Tontine Hotel,' in New Haven. A building of the same name succeeds it on the same site. Mr. Upham's fine homestead in Brookfield long served a similar use.

"Col. Pickering who as above stated, was one of those who disapproved the summary measures pursued towards the so-called Loyalists, felt a sincere sympathy for his old college chum, Upham. In a letter he wrote to a friend in March, 1783, he says that Upham had expressed to a correspondent in Boston, where he had left a daughter, an intention of returning there; and he adds, 'Upham is a good hearted fellow, and probably would not have joined the enemy but for his marriage connections.' After the close of hostilities, and during the long delay in the evacuation of New York, Pickering, who had hoped to have a friendly interview with Upham, which the hurried departure of the latter prevented, wrote to him from West Point, Nov. 14, 1783, a most cordial letter of unbroken regard and sympathy. To this Upham, on the 18th, replied in the same spirit of kindness and esteem, saying, 'I leave the country for the winter from pecuniary considerations, not from resentment.'

"New Bruswick, which had been a county of Nova Scotia, called Sunbury, was separated and made a distinct government and province in 1784. At the first organization of the Supreme Court of

* The State of Massachusetts, in Sept., 1778, passed "An Act to prevent the return to this State of certain persons therein named, and others who have left this State or either of the United States, and joined the Enemies thereof." The persons named, one of whom was "Joshua Upham, Esq.," were, under this act, if they returned, to "Suffer the pains of death without benefit of clergy."

the Province, Joshua Upham was made an assistant justice, Nov. 25, 1784. He was also, with other refugees, on the council of Thomas Carleton, Esq., who was commissioned as first governor of the Province. The Judge faithfully and ably discharged the arduous duties attendant upon the tasks assigned to him, under the conditions of a rough country and a settlement among a raw and heterogeneous population. His brethren on the bench sent him to England in 1807, on a mission to the government, for securing a more complete organization of the judiciary of the Province. He met with perfect success in the purpose of his errand. He also made many strongly attached personal friends, among whom were Mr. Palmer, who bequeathed his valuable library to Harvard College, Sir John Wentworth, Sir William Pepperrell, and Mr. Spencer Perceval. The last-named gentleman, chancellor of the Exchequer, formed so strong a regard for Mr. Upham— who died in London in 1808, and was buried in the Church of Marylebone — as to continue acts of substantial kindness to the widow and children, whom the Judge had left with very slender means. The chancellor, a few days before his assassination, sent a considerable sum of money,— four hundred silver dollars,— with books and other valuable gifts, for the education of his youngest son Charles W.

"Judge Upham's house was on the banks of the Kenebekasis. The scenes around it, and the conditions of domestic and social life which it involved, were for several years rough and severe. Still, they had their compensations in the occasions for activity, enterprise, and sterling virtues which they presented, and were especially favorable to the development of good qualities in the children born and trained there by worthy parents."

Joshua Upham had, by first wife, Elizabeth Murray:

I Isabella, b. Sept. 30, 1769; d. early.

II Elizabeth Murray, b. May 19, 1771; d. in Frederickton, N. B. 1844.

155 III John Murray, b. July 21, 1773, in Brookfield, Mass.; m. Mary Dickson in 1803, and was a physician, at one time practising in Truro, N. S., later in county Lennox, Ontario, Canada.

IV Joshua Nichols, b. May 6, 1775, in Brookfield, counsellor at law; m. Mary Field, of Enfield, dau. of Robert, and they had Edith Murray, who m. Alonzo Cutler, of St. Louis, 1828. Joshua Nichols d. in Greenwich, June 11, 1805.

V Robert M.; d. early.

VI Sarah Green, b. Feb. 19, 1777; m. Aug. 7, 1797, John Murray Bliss, b. Feb. 22, 1771, judge of the Supreme Court of N. B., and for a time acting gov. of New Brunswick. She d. April 19, 1835.

VI Mary; m. William Ruffee, of Greenville, N. S.

By second wife, Mary Chandler:

VII Martha Sophia, m. Alexander Winniett of Annapolis, son of High Sheriff, and bro. of Sir William Winniett. She died in 1889, when the following obituary notice was published:

"MRS. SOPHIA (UPHAM) WINNIETT.

"When Sir Francis Nicholson made the final capture of Port Royal in October, 1710, a young volunteer, a Frenchman by birth and a Huguenot by religious education, who had accompanied him from London, was the officer called upon to set the first guard in the captured town. This young man's name was William Winniett, the great-grandfather of the husband of Mrs. Sophia Winniett. Joseph Winniett, his son, married Mary Dyson, by whom he had William Winniett, who was the father of Susan Winniett, who married the Rev. J. T. Twining, of Halifax, Nova Scotia, Chaplain of the British forces in Canada, and the grandmother of E. H. Twining of Chicago; and of Alexander, husband of the deceased, and of Sir William Wolsley Winniett, R. N., who died while Governor of the Cape Coast Colonies in Africa a few years ago. This is the oldest English speaking family in the Dominion of Canada, and the daughter and surviving child of the deceased is the only person now in Nova Scotia who bears the name. Paternally the late Mrs. Winniett is of American Loyalist descent, her father having himself been a Loyalist. In 1783 he migrated from his old colonial home over the border, at the close of the Revolutionary war, in which he served against the revolutionists, to New Brunswick, in which province he afterwards lived and died, leaving a family of whom Sophia, the deceased lady, was one of the youngest. The Parish of Upham derives its name from him on account of grants of land made to him as a reward for services in the war."

VIII Kathron Elizabeth Putnam, m. Judge George Pagan, of New Brunswick. They had a son, and a daughter, Agnes, who m. Chas. R. Ray, mayor of St. John, N. B. Kathron Elizabeth Putnam d. Nov. 28, 1878.

156 IX Charles Wentworth, b. May 4, 1802, in St. John; m. Ann S. Holmes. He was a grad. of Harvard, and Unitarian minister at Salem, Mass., afterward M. C. from Mass.

X Frances Chandler, b. in Norton, Kings Co., N. B., Feb. 3, 1806; m. John Wesley Welden, judge of the Supreme Court of N. B., and for many years speaker of the House of Assembly. They had: (1) Charles W. Welden, b. Feb. 27, 1830, m. Anne Tucker, was made queen's counsel, 1873, and a member of the House of Commons for the city and county of St. John, 1878.* (2) J. D. Upham Welden, of Natal, South Africa. (3) Mary Elizabeth Welden, m. James O'Dell of the 63d Regiment. They have a son, J. T. O'Dell, who was an officer of the 65th Regiment, in 1878. Frances Chandler (Upham) Welden d. May 19, 1844, and he m. (2) Susan, eldest dau. of Judge Thomas Chandler Halburton, author of "Sam Slick."

The following is the *fac simile* of an autograph letter from Judge Joshua Upham to Col. Abraham De Peyster, of St. John, N. B., also an American Loyalist.

---

* The Hon. Charles W. Welden, D. C. L., Q. C., is one of the most prominent public men in New Brunswick. He was graduated at King's College, Windsor, in 1847, and is a member of the law firm of Welden & McLean, of St. John. His legal attainments are recognized as of a very high order, and there have been few important cases in New Brunswick of late years in which he has not been retained. As an authority on maritime law, it is said he has no peer in Canada. In politics he has always been a pronounced liberal. In religion he is a member of the Church of England.—A special number of the *Dominion Illustrated*, of Feb. 14, 1891, contains a portrait, and biographical sketch of Mr. Welden.

Dear Sir,

Joseph is going soon ~~for the Winter~~ to Westmoreland with Mr. Botsford to spend the Winter with him — to pay his passage & please to let him have 40/— he says he is indebted about five Dollars to a Taylor & Shoemaker — they will call on you about one Month hence, & so please to pay them, the above amount, being what is due to both — Your Friend &c.

Joshua Upham

Decr 10th 1797. —

Col. Depeyster —

The following extract from the Diary of Benjamin Marston shows some of the service which Major Upham rendered the Crown in 1781. Benjamim Marston was a relative of the Winslows, and at one time was sheriff of Northumberland county, New Brunswick. His diary has only lately been discovered, and contains much historical information concerning the times of which he wrote :

"New York, Thursday, July 12, 1781.

"Lloyd's Neck attacked by the French, the party covered by a 36 gun frigate and the Romulus and some other armed vessels.

"Saturday, July 14.

"The party who attacked were about 400. They were defeated by Major Upham who commands the Post at the Neck with some loss. On our side no one person was hurt. This Post is of importance to the Garrison supplying it with quantities of fuel—notwithstanding it was ordered a few days ago to be evacuated by ye troops who kept post there and but for the entreaties of the aforementioned Major Upham would have been left with some thousand cords of wood a prey to the enemy.

"He was permitted to take post there with about 100 or 150 Refugees. With this handful aided by the crews of some vessels who were there a wooding he defeated the enemy who came to take possession of it. But notwithstanding the importance of the post, the people who have offered their services to keep it, cannot obtain even an allowance of rations—at the same time a very elegant musick house is built at Fort George and subscriptions are taken at Rivington's office at a guinea a piece to lay out a walk at ye upper fort for the use of the military gentlemen."

In addition to the foregoing extracts it may be of interest to say that old Mr. Burnett, of Norton, N. B., who was at Lloyd's Neck, stated:

"The Fort on Lloyd's Neck was defended by the Loyalists themselves. They used to go up the hill above the fort to cut the wood which was then shipped to New York, for the use of the Royal Army. To facilitate their work they constructed a slide, or spout, down which the wood was thrown as it was cut. When the alarm was given that the fort was about to be attacked, they hurried with all speed to their posts. The wood cutters, partly from the nature of their work, and partly from the exigencies of the times, wore sheep skin breeches. On the occasion of the alarm just referred to, a number of the men in their haste to defend the post slid down the spout, 'and I tell you,' said a participant in the affair, 'the leather breeches were *pretty hot.*'"

70. Jabez[6] Upham (Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Woodstock, and later of Upham, Kings county, New Brunswick, b. in Brookfield, Dec. 28, 1747; m. Bethia Cutler, dau. of Thomas, of Weston, Nov. 28, 1771, who was b. 1753, and d. in 81st year, Aug. 26, 1834. He was in the Revolutionary war, enlisted for three years in the Continental army, in 1781; after the war he probably lived in Vt., for a time, but finally went to Woodstock, N. B., where he was one of the early settlers. It has been a matter of current belief among some of his posterity in N. B., that he was a Loyalist during the Revolution, but this is an evident mistake — the year of his enlistment, and his age are on the company roll; this impression was probably owing to the fact that his brother, Judge, and Col. Joshua, was a prominent Loyalist, and also settled in the provinces after the Revolution. Jabez Upham was first engaged in lumbering at Woodstock; was at one time high sheriff, and also had the title of lieut. He was not successful in business at Woodstock, and finally settled in Kings county, where he obtained land, at a place which was given the name of Upham, which it still retains. He died at Upham, Aug. 3, 1822, in his 73d year. His posterity are still living at Upham, and vicinity, in considerable numbers. Jabez Upham and wife Bethia had:

I Charlotte, b. Sept. 7, 1772, at Brookfield; m. Col. Richard Ketchum, of Woodstock, and had 9 children.

157 II James, b. Sept. 9, 1774; m. Martha Smith, and was for many years a magistrate, and collector of customs at Woodstock.

III William, b. March 16, 1777; m. Betsey Smith, of W.

IV Sarah, b. March 17, 1779; d. Nov. 22, 1852.

V Abigail, b. Dec. 11, 1781; d. April 9, 1782.

158 VI Joshua, b. July 28, 1784; lived at Upham, and d. Feb. 1, 1862.

A note in the register of this family says: "The first six born in Brookfield, the others at Cavendish, New State."

VII Jabez, b. April 17, 1787; he was colonel in the militia, and d. unm., Aug. 1, 1866. (One of this family, in a later generation, writes: "We cannot say when they came to New Brunswick, but find in an old book, that Jabez was born in Vermont, April 17, 1787.")

VIII Isabella, b. Dec. 27, 1790; d. Feb. 2, 1857.

IX Thomas C., b. Oct. 16, 1793; d. Dec. 6, 1796.

X Mary, b. July 22, 1797; m. James Titus, of Upham, and had 8 children — among whom, Jabez, Jonathan, and James; she d. Aug. 9, 1872.

71. James[6] Upham (Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Montgomery, Vt., b. July 13, 1755, in Brookfield, Mass.; m. Elizabeth Barnard, b. at Deerfield, Nov. 26, 1767; d. at Montgomery, June 6, 1851. He d. at Montgomery, Oct., 1827. They had:

159 I Selah Barnard, b. Nov. 2, 1786, at Deerfield; d. at M., April 15, 1835.

II Isabella Bliss, b. Sept. 26, 1789, at Mayville, N. B.

III George Ryerson, b. Aug. 1, 1790, at Mayville, N. B.

IV Louisa Buckminster, b. March 9, 1793, at Brookfield, Mass.

V Sarah Eliza, b. March 24, 1795, at Brookfield.

VI Joshua Chamberlain, b. April 2, 1797, at Brookfield.

VII James Francis, b. March 19, 1799, at Brookfield; lived in Wisconsin.

VIII Henry Haskins, b. May 3, 1801, at Montgomery.

IX Samuel B. S., b. April 7, 1803, at Montgomery; had a son, Selah Barnard, who was at one time located at 841 8th avenue, New York.

X Frances Catherine, b. June 21, 1805, at Montgomery.

160 XI Edward Erastus, b. Sept. 27, 1808, at Montgomery; in mercantile business at Portland, Me.

XII Mary Chamberlain, b. Aug. 15, 1810, at Montgomery.

The descendants of this family are scattered through the West, and many of them have not been traced.

72. Edward[6] Upham (Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Northampton, Mass., b. 1759–60 (he released his guardian March 2, 1781), in Brookfield; m. Mary Catlin, of Deerfield, Mass., who d. Dec. 7, 1833, æ. 69. He was a lawyer of much promise, and practised his profession first at New Salem; was local leader of the Jeffersonian party in politics, and presidential elector in 1804; subsequently he removed to Northampton, and in 1807, was candidate for Congress, but died suddenly, before the election, at the age of about 48. His wife survived his death, and at her death, the following obituary notice was published in the Northampton *Courier*:

"Died. In this town, Dec. 7, 1833, widow Mary C. Upham, aged 69. Mrs. Upham's life was characterized by Christian humility and uprightness; great fortitude in the discharge of responsible duties under adverse circumstances; and the constant

exercise of the spirit of benevolence and kindness. She was excellent in precept, and impressive in example; and until the day her death was announced, in exercise of those high parental duties which ever devolve upon a mother. Her sickness was protracted and severe, but she endured her sufferings with exemplary fortitude, and died with much calmness and resignation."

Edward Upham and his wife Mary had:

I Seth Bliss; returned to New Salem, where he died.

161 II Charles Jarvis, m. Eliza Clary in 1833, dau. of Ethan Allen Clary, of Springfield, Mass.

III Abby, d. unm. in Northampton, March 4, 1830, æ. 37. The following obituary notice was published in the Northampton *Courier:* "Died: March 4, 1830, Miss Abby Upham, eldest daughter of the late Edward Upham, Esq., of this place. Miss Upham possessed beyond most of her sex, strength and understanding united to pure and elevated impulses of heart; endowed by nature with a mind of a superior order, and cultivated as such a mind will become, in spite of adverse circumstances, she exhibited in society attractions refined with a just taste, and discriminating, though unobtrusive knowledge. By an early bereavement she was left without a natural protector or guard, to meet and repel the frowns of fortune, and the cold regards of the world. With a clear perception of the obligations which her situation imposed, and a persevering resolution to perform whatever duty required, she sustained herself when most would have faltered, and many might have fallen. She lived to meet the reward of her honorable exertions, in comparative prosperity, respect and attachment, and numerous friends. Her example is full of instruction and encouragement to those who entering on life with fair prospects, and high expectations, find them all, by a sudden reverse levelled in the dust. Her last illness was protracted and painful, but borne with that fortitude, which an unwavering trust in the Being who gave her life, and from whom she had received so many liberal endowments, alone could inspire. To Him she cheerfully resigned her spirit, in the humble hope and trust that He would guide it through the valley of death to eternal life."

IV Mary; lived in Cambridge; she and her sister Kate purchased the Foxcroft house at Cambridge, near Harvard

University, where they, for many years, successfully conducted a boarding place for professors and students at Harvard. She d. at Cambridge, March 9, 1859, æ. 63.

V Julia, m. David Gorham Wood, who d. in Cambridge, March 8, 1878; they had a dau. who m. Dr. William Johnson, of Beacon st., Boston, and she, in 1888, conducted the Foxcroft house, at Cambridge, as had her aunts, Mary and Kate.

VI Katherine; lived many years at Cambridge and with her sister Mary conducted the Foxcroft house, as appears above; she d. unm.

VII Henry; settled first in Sullivan county, New York, and had a farm in Rockland; was constable, collector, assessor, and deputy sheriff. About 1815, he m. Sally ——, and lived in Ellenville, Ulster co., N. Y. He was drowned, Oct. 6, 1830, at Eddyville, 20 miles down the river, while stepping from a raft which he was taking down. They had six children, aged respectively at the date of their father's death, in 1830, as follows: Mary, 15; Katherine, 10; Sarah, 13; Edward, 8; Elizabeth, 4; George Washington, 2.

73. Amos[6] Upham (Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Malden, Mass., b. there, 1741; m. Mary Green, b. June 27, 1746, d. Feb. 27, 1775; m. (2) Anna Knight, of Stoneham, Jan. 9, 1777. They had:

I Nathan, b. Sept. 21, 1764; d. Sept. 24, 1765.

II Mary, b. May 22, 1765; m. (2, wife), Herbert Richardson, Nov. 3, 1791.

III Lois, b. April 22, 1767; m. Asa Hart, Aug. 6, 1797.

IV Hannah, b. Sept. 28, 1770; d. early.

162 V Amos, b. July 24, 1772.

VI Elizabeth, bapt. Feb. 12, 1775; m. Samuel Howard, Jr., March 25, 1798.

163 VII Samuel Sprague, b. Sept. 12, 1777; m. Anna Foster, of Reading, and lived at Melrose.

VIII Patty, b. April 15, 1779; d. April 16, 1866.

164 IX Nathan, b. Feb. 24, 1781; m. Eunice Howard, and lived on Upham st., Melrose.

X Susanna, b. March 6, 1783; m. Jona. Green, Aug. 14, 1817.

165 XI Asa, b. April 29, 1785; m. Ruth Richardson, and lived on Upham st., Melrose.
XII Rebecca, b. 1789; m. James Pratt, Feb. 4, 1812.

74. William[6] Upham (Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Malden, Mass., b. there; m. Hannah Walton, of Reading, Oct. 16, 1777, who d. Aug. 17, 1829, æ. 79. He was in Captain Blaney's company which marched to Watertown on the alarm of the 19th of April, 1775. He d. May 25, 1828. They had:

166 I William, b. Sept. 3, 1778; m. Dorothy Blanchard, of Wilton.
II Hannah, b. Dec. 4, 1780; m. Joel Pratt, Jr., Oct. 1, 1800, and d. April 15, 1833.
III Rebecca, b. Nov. 12, 1789; d. early.

75. Phineas[6] Upham (Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Amherst, N. H., b. in Malden, Mass., 1744, m. Ruth Green, dau. of David and Ruth (Upham) Green, who d. April 17, 1815. He d. at Amherst, April 10, 1815. They had:

I Ruth, b. Sept. 2, 1767; m. Benjamin Hosmer; she d. Sept. 2, 1798.
167 II Phineas, b. May 24, 1769; m. Lois Stratton.
168 III Amos, b. Oct. 15, 1771; m. Hannah Green, and (2) Betsey Fassett.
IV Lois, b. Jan. 15, 1774; d. Sept. 11, 1827.
V Martha, b. March 10, 1776; d. Aug. 21, 1801.
VI Nathan, b. July 11, 1784; d. June 26, 1860.

76. Ezra[6] Upham (Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Wilton, N. H., b. 1759, in Malden, Mass.; m. Sally Watts, of Chelsea, Mass., 1782, who d. 1796, æ. 38; m. (2) Feb. 1, 1798, Sally Abbott, who d. Nov. 5, 1852, æ. 83. He was in the Revolutionary war, was in Capt. Blaney's company, which marched to Watertown on the alarm of the 19th of April, 1775. He d. at Wilton, Jan. 12, 1831, æ. 72. He had by first wife:

169 I Ezra, b. Nov. 24, 1783; m. Bethia Burnap, and lived in Chelmsford.

77. Jacob[6] Upham (Jacob[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Amherst, N. H., b. in Reading, Mass., May 16, 1766; m. Sarah Pratt, of Reading, Nov. 17, 1791, who was b. April 20, 1759, and d. Nov. 17, 1826; he m. (2) Sarah Whittemore, April 15, 1827, who was b. July 25, 1775, and d. April 28, 1849. He moved from Reading to Amherst in 1792, the year following his marriage, and there purchased from John Damon, the farm two

miles south-east from the village, on which his grandson, Jacob Burnap Upham, was living in 1883, and for which he paid seventy pounds and eighteen shillings, the deed being dated Nov. 13, 1792. He was a farmer, and continued to live on this place until he died there, April 1, 1849. Jacob and wife, Sarah Pratt, had:

I Sally, b. March 22, 1794; d. March 11, 1796.

170 II Jacob, b. Oct. 29, 1798, at Amherst; m. Sarah Haywood, and lived and died on the place where he was born; d. Oct. 14, 1859.

III There was one other child who d. young.

78. **Leonard[6] Upham** (Rev. Edward[5], James[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of West Springfield, Mass., b. Aug. 7, 1748; m. Elizabeth Cooley, of Suffield, Conn., June 4, 1774. She was living in 1819. He d. April 5, 1823. They had:

I Marcia, m. David Hastings, Jan. 3, 1800.

171 II Edward, b. May 4, 1790; m. Laura Beach. He was a surgeon in the army in the war of 1812.

III Sally, m. David Thomas.

IV George.

79. **Thaddeus[6] Upham** (Ebenezer[5], Ebenezer[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Leicester, Mass., and Watertown, N. Y., b. Jan. 1, 1768; m. Sally Warren, April 25, 1786. He d. 1814. They had:

I Polly, b. April 3, 1791.

II Lewis, b. April 13, 1793.

III Otis, b. March 2, 1797.

IV Sally, b. April 8, 1799.

V Alice, b. Dec. 14, 1801.

Perhaps other children.

80. **Jonathan[6] Upham** (Jonathan[5], Jonathan[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Nantucket, Mass., b. there Nov. 13, 1753; m. Anna ——, Sept. 26, 1773, who was b. July 8, 1755. He d. July 26, 1822. They had:

I Ruth, b. Sept. 29, 1774; m. Francis Coffin, of Nantucket, 1793.

172 II David, b. Oct. 31, 1776; lived in Nantucket, but d. in Ohio.

III Susanna, b. Oct. 4, 1778; d. Aug. 22, 1859.

173 IV John, b. Oct. 25, 1781, sea captain; d. 1861, at the home of one of his children, in Maine.

V Anna, b. Sept. 8, 1784; m. Joseph Parker, and d. June 12, 1832.

174 VI Timothy, b. Jan. 9, 1787; m. Rebecca Folger, and lived at Nantucket.
VII Lydia, b. Feb. 14, 1792; d. Feb. 25, 1795.
VIII Phebe, b. April 30, 1795.

81. Daniel[6] Upham (Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Templeton, Mass., b. Dec. 18, 1743, in Malden, Mass.; m. Oct. 1764, Sarah Sprague, b. Nov. 30, 1749, in Malden, d. Sept. 26, 1812; he d. Oct. 3, 1812, æ. 68. They had:

I Polly, b. Oct. 11, 1766; d. Sept. 10, 1812, unm.
II Sarah, b. Aug. 28, 1767; m. June 1, 1794, Daniel Works, of Shutesbury. She d. June 11, 1850.
III Phebe Hutchinson, b. April 7, 1772; d. Sept. 29, 1812, unm.
175 IV Barnard, b. June 16, 1774; m. Betsey Hubbard, and lived in Leicester, Mass.
176 V John, b. Aug. 30, 1776; m. Martha Holbrook, and (2) Susanna Baker, and lived in Templeton.
VI Rebecca Dill, b. Dec., 1778; m. Job Sawyer, Jan. 10, 1804, in Templeton, and moved to Watertown, N. Y., where they had two children. She d. March 29, 1840.
177 VII Daniel, b. March 21, 1781; m. Mary Savage, and lived in Leicester.
VIII Joseph, b. June 23, 1783; m. Elizabeth Howe (sister of Dr. Josiah Howe, of Templeton), April 8, 1806, who d. March 26, 1832, æ. 50; m. (2) Jan. 1, 1833, Catherine Bush, who d. Aug. 14, 1873. He d. at Templeton, June 15, 1866. No children.
IX Joshua, b. April 7, 1786. Lived in East Sudbury, came home to the funeral of a relative who had died of a malignant fever, returned to E. Sudbury and d. of the same disease, Oct. 28, 1812, unm.
178 X Samuel, b. Feb. 21, 1788; m. Persis Stone, and lived in Templeton.
XI Roxa Lana, b. Aug. 12, 1791; m. Chester Gilbert, Feb. 24, 1816, of Marlboro, Vt., who d. six months later; m. (2) Jan. 23, 1818, Dea. Jeremiah Lord, of Templeton, who d. Feb. 1871. They had 7 children (see Bond's Watertown, p. 563), one of whom was George Lord, of Lynn. She d. May 21, 1883, in 92d year.

82. Nathaniel[6] Upham (Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Leicester, and Hubbardston, Mass., b. in Malden, Mass., June 22, 1745; m. Abigail Ward, of Southboro,

who d. April 9, 1812, æ. 64; m. (2) Phebe Kimball, of Holden, Jan. 11, 1814. He was in the Revolutionary army, and d. in Hubbardston, March 27, 1833, æ. 88. He had by wife Abigail:

179 I Joel, b. Nov. 2, 1769; m. Polly Pike, and lived in Hubbardston.

II Catharine, b. Oct. 8, 1771; d. May 3, 1794.

180 III Calvin, b. July 18, 1773; m. Hannah Heald, and lived in Hubbardston.

181 IV Willard, b. Dec. 18, 1775; m. Ann Eddy, and lived in Royalston, Mass.

V Ruth, b. Nov. 24, 1777; d. Oct. 9, 1839, unm.

VI Thatcher, b. Nov. 22, 1779, went to sea, and was never again heard from.

182 VII Allen, b. Dec. 23, 1781; m. Lydia Fay, and lived in Weston, Vt., and in Hull, Canada.

183 VIII Hannah, b. July 25, 1784; m. Jabez Upham, and lived in Troy, N. Y.

IX Moses, b. Sept. 16, 1786; m. Prudence Pike, Nov. 13, 1806; they had one child, Lorinda, who m. David Myers, and was living near Syracuse, 1879.

184 X Rufus, b. about 1789; m. Olive Sylvester, and lived in Leicester.

83. Thomas[6] Upham (Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Marlborough, N. H., and Sand Lake, Rensselaer Co., N. Y., b. Aug. 25, 1747, in Leicester, Mass.; m. at Marlborough, Mary Lewis, dau. of Capt. James and Martha (Collins) Lewis, who was b. March 11, 1753; her brother, John Lewis, m. Rebecca Upham, the sister of Thomas, above. Thomas Upham was on the roll of his father-in-law, Capt. James Lewis' company, in Col. Hale's regiment, which marched June 29, 1777, to reinforce the garrison at Ticonderoga. The same year Capt. Lewis raised another company, of which Thomas Upham was a member. In 1787 he sold his farm in Marlborough and moved to New York, where he lived the remainder of his life. He d. April 24, 1835. They had:

185 I John, b. Aug. 22, 1778; m. Elizabeth Stevens, and lived at Sand Lake.

186 II Asa, b. Aug. 27, 1783; m. Achsa Bailey.

III Martha, b. Jan. 27, 1787; m. Aaron Sedgwick, of Pennsylvania. She d. Jan. 7, 1862.

IV Rosalinda, b. Dec. 27, 1790; m. John Wilsey.

187 V Ezekiel, b. Dec. 28, 1793; m. Mary Travise, and lived at Sand Lake.

84. Joseph[6] Upham (Noah[5], Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Mansfield, Conn., b. there, or in Pomfret, Conn., March 30, 1748; m. Mary, dau. of John Fletcher, Jr., March 29, 1770. They had:

I Rachel, b. Sept. 28, 1772; d. Jan. 24, 1776.
II Matilda, b. July 20, 1774.

85. Noah[6] Upham (Noah[5], Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Hanover, N. H., and Marathon, Cortland Co., N. Y., b. in Pomfret, or Mansfield, Conn., Dec. 18, 1749; m. Rebecca Freeman, March 26, 1771, who was the dau. of Prince Freeman, and b. June 14, 1749. (She was the sister of Experience Freeman, who m. Jane Upham, Jan. 17, 1781.) He m. (2) widow (Newell) Solace. He lived in Mansfield, Conn., Hanover, N. H., Monson, Mass., and in 1808 went to Marathon, N. Y.; he d. in Cincinnatus, N. Y., Feb. 17, 1817. They had:

I John, b. Nov. 22, 1772. He lived and d. in Woodstock, Conn., and had a son Freeman, who d. by suicide during the life-time of his father.

188 II Roger Freeman, b. Jan. 3, 1777; m. Anna Howard.

III Clarissa, b. March 18, 1785, in Hanover, N. H.; m. May 14, 1807, Spencer Keep, of Monson, N. Y., and d. in Monson, May 6, 1829.

189 IV Newell Noah, b. Aug. 5, 1793; m. Isabella Green, and d. Sept. 10, 1878.

86. Samuel[6] Upham (Benjamin[5], Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Mansfield, Conn., and Monson, Mass., b. in Mansfield, Dec. 27, 1749; m. Abigail Porter, Sept. 10, 1772, b. 1756, d. 1831, dau. of Nathan. He d. 1824. They had:

190 I Benjamin, b. June 15, 1773, in Mansfield; m. Lucinda Buckingham. Lived in DeRuyter, N. Y., and d. in Ohio.

II Olive, b. March 3, 1776, in Mansfield; m. Oliver Sabin, Jan. 2, 1800. They lived in Monson, and moved to Burlington, Otsego Co., N. Y., in 1801. In 1802 they removed to Sherburne, N. Y., where they remained until 1825, then removed to Marshall, Oneida Co. At one time he kept a tavern at Forge Hollow. He d. June 5, 1846. She d. March 24, 1846. The family became Universalists early in the century, and it is said adorned their faith by exemplary lives.

The family burial place is at "Hanover Green." For their posterity see note*.

III Roxy, b. April 19, 1778, in Gardner; lived in Sherburne.

191 IV Alson, b. May 27, 1780; m. Betsey Webber. He was called "Captain," and lived in Sherburne, N. Y.

V Abigail, d. young.

VI Elijah, d. young.

VII Polly, d. young.

VIII Polly, d. young.

IX Elijah, b. Aug. 30, 1792.

X Orilla, b. Oct. 10, 1794; m. Nathan Church. They lived at Edmonston, N. Y.

XI Lucy.

XII Abigail, b. June 3, 1800; m. Hial Lee. They had a son Samuel.

---

* Posterity of Olive Upham and Oliver Sabin, of Sherburne, and Marshall, N. Y. They had:

1 Lucy Sabin, b. Oct. 17, 1800; m. Seth Bass; d. Aug. 19, 1857.
2 Alberto Sabin, b. May 13, 1802; d. March 11, 1854.
3 Horace Sabin, b. Nov. 30, 1803; d. March 9, 1805.
4 Sylvanus Sabin, b. July 22, 1805; d. Aug. 9, 1872.
5 Statira Sabin, b. Oct. 29, 1806; m. Minor Button.
6 Jerusha Sabin, b. July 21, 1808; m. Loring Hewitt.
7 Almira Sabin, b. Jan. 26, 1810; m. June 3, 1834, Anson Titus, b. in Marshall, March 13, 1809, son of Billy and Judith (Heusted) Titus. They settled in Phelps, N. Y., in 1835. He was for near a half a century engaged in the manufacturing of plows and stoves, and was extensively known among the farmers of western New York. He d. Dec. 22, 1882, æ. 74. She d. Nov. 16, 1887. For their posterity see note†.
8 Orilla Sabin, b. Nov. 28, 1811; d. August 21, 1813.
9 Betsey Sabin, b. Oct. 15, 1813; m. Justin Hungerford.
10 Stephen Decatur Sabin, b. June 15, 1816; d. Sept. 7, 1874.
11 Oliver Perry Sabin, b. April 29, 1821; d. April 7, 1850.

---

† Posterity of Almira Sabin and Anson Titus, of Phelps, N. Y. They had:

1 Thomas Benton Titus, b. in Byron, N. Y., March 2, 1835. Living at Clifton Springs, N. Y., 1889.
2 Mary Juliet Titus, b. in Wolcott, N. Y., Sept. 13, 1837; d. May 2, 1841.
3 Oliver Sabin Titus, b. May 13, 1843, of Shortsville, N. Y., in 1889; m. Feb. 14, 1866, Frances M. Upham (Elijah[5], Alson[7], Samuel[6], of Mansfield, and Monson, above). They had:
A Fred Allyn Titus, b. Jan. 7, 1867. He was graduated at Clinton Liberal Institute, Fort Plain, 1887, and was in 1889 a student at Cornell University.

87. Captain Samuel[6] Upham (Samuel[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Montpelier, Vt., b. in Leicester, Mass., 1762; m. Patty Livermore (dau. of Jonas, of Leicester), who was b. 1768, and was the mother of all his children; m. (2) —— Pike. He went to Washington Co., Vt., in 1802, when that region was almost a wilderness. He served in the Revolutionary army, and is mentioned on p. 990, vol. III, Vermont Hist. Magazine, as "Capt. Samuel Upham, Rev. pensioner," &c. He d. at West Randolph, Vt. — at the home of his son — May 12, 1848. He and his wife Patty had — all born in Leicester:

192 I William, b. Aug. 5, 1792; U. S. senator from Vermont.

193 II Samuel, b. 1793; m. Sally Hatch and lived at Montpelier.

III Tamzen, b. 1797; d. æ. 20.

IV Horace, b. 1799; was a student, and said to have died from the effects of too close application to his books when quite a young man.

88. Jonathan[6] Upham (Jonathan[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Brimfield and Holland, Mass., b. in Brimfield or Charlton, Feb. 27, 1759. (Holland is close to Sturbridge.) He m.

B Stella M. Titus, b. March 22, 1871. Member of the class 1891, Clinton Liberal Institute. Two daus., d. young.

4 Billy Titus, b. April 4, 1845; killed at Spottsylvania, Va., May 12, 1864.

5 Anson Titus, b. June 21, 1847; m. Lucy T. Merrill, of New Gloucester, Me. He was graduated at St. Lawrence University, N. Y., in 1872, and became a minister in the Universalist church. He has been pastor of the churches at Charlton, Mass., Weymouth and Amesbury, Mass., and in 1888 was settled over the church at Towanda, Pa.. where he was in 1889. June 19, 1889, he was called to be the historian and orator of the town of Phelps, at the celebration of its century of history. For many years Mr. Titus has been a student of American history. He is a member of the American Historical Association, a life member of the New England Hist. and Genealogical Society, a member of the Universalist Hist. So., and an honorary member of several State Hist. Societies. He has written and lectured upon historical subjects, besides ably carrying forward the work of the various churches with which he has been connected. He has gathered many notes upon the Sabin and Titus families, which will doubtless be published before many years. They had:

Anson Merrill Titus, b. 1875.

Marian Lucy Titus, b. 1880.

6 Susan Olive Titus, b. May 5, 1849; m. C. D. Carr, of Phelps, and was living there 1889.

7 Albert Alberto Titus, b. Feb. 16, 1852; d. young.

Sarah Upham (their parents were cousins), who was b. Sept. 6, 1761, and d. Nov. 24, 1850; she was the dau. of Ezekiel Upham (No. 44), of Sturbridge (b. 1727) and his wife Rebecca. Jonathan Upham lived some years in Holland, the records of that town showing that four of his children were born there, the others probably born in Brimfield. He served in the Revolutionary war, being present at the surrender of Lord Cornwallis, and is favorably mentioned in the Hist. of Sturbridge; his family is also given in Hyde's Hist. of Brimfield; a pension was granted for his service in the Revolution; in his old age he went up to Westminster, Mass., and lived with his son Alvin, who had settled there; he died April 2, 1840. They had:

I Rebecca, b. 1782; m. Ebenezer Lyon, Jr., of Holland, Jan. 31, 1811, and d. Oct., 1847.

II Patty, b. Dec. 5, 1784; m. —— Raymond, and d. Feb. 18, 1859.

194 III Walter, b. April 25, 1787; m. Lucy Blodgett, of Brimfield, and d. 1836.

IV Calvin, b. June 28, 1789; d. Oct. 14, 1797.

V Bathsheba, b. June 27, 1791; m. William Webber, of Fiskdale, Mass., March 3, 1816.

VI Sally, b. June 18, 1794, in Holland; m. Loring Webber, Nov. 25, 1813, both of Holland; she d. March, 1886.

195 VII Erastus, b. Sept. 1, 1796, in Holland; m. Harriet Smith, and lived in Fayetteville, N. Y., where he d. 1850.

196 VIII Alvin, b. Aug. 2, 1799, in Holland; m. Sarah Derby, and lived in Westminster; d. in Niles, Mich., in 1852.

IX Diantha, b. May 4, 1802, in Holland; m. —— Hopkins, and d. Feb. 7, 1850.

X Horace, b. April 14, 1806; d. July 26, 1847.

89. Ebenezer[6] Bowen Upham (Ebenezer[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Oxford, Chenango Co., N. Y., b. in Leicester, Mass., 1759; m. Catherine Johnston, who d. in Eaton, Madison Co., N. Y., Nov. 1, 1851, æ. 85. (Her father was Rev. William Johnston, who moved to Albany Co., N. Y., before the Revolution, and by his wife Ann Cummings, had seven children: her grandfather was Dr. Alexander Cummings, formerly a surgeon in the British navy, who, with his wife Ann Withers, emigrated from England to Derry, N. H., and had 4 sons and 2 daus.) Ebenezer

Bowen Upham was a Presbyterian minister, and d. in Oxford, N. Y., June 29, 1799, æ. 39 years. They had:

197 I Ebenezer Phineas, b. Sept. 22, 1791, prob. in Oxford; was a doctor, and lived in Mayville, N. Y.

II Electa; m. Rev. Giles Doolittle, and lived in Hudson, Ohio; he d. there, Sept. 22, 1842; they had 2 daus.

III Nancy, b. June 7, 1796; m. Samuel Russell Sherrill, who was b. in Richmond, Mass., Feb. 22, 1794, and d. in Belvidere, Ill. They had: Catherine Lucy; Nancy Ann, who m. —— Gilbert, and was living in St. Paul, Minn., in 1888; Sarah Jane; and Henry Johnston Sherrill, who was b. in Lebanon, Madison Co., N. Y., April 24, 1824, a teacher, who m. Ava Jennie Briggs, at Forestville, N. Y., July 31, 1854, and (2) Alice Jennette Bentley, at Belvidere, Ill., Dec. 23, 1873, and had: Willie Henry, Frank Allen, and Jennie Bentley. Nancy (Upham) Sherrill d. at Eaton, Madison Co., N. Y., Oct. 2, 1865.

IV Catherine Lois, m. Rev. Reuben Willoughby, of Little Valley, N. Y.; she d. Aug. 14, 1865; no children.

90. Joshua[6] Upham (Ebenezer[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Hamilton, and Elbridge, N. Y., b. in Leicester, Mass., Oct. 19, 1767; m. Lydia Chamberlain, of Colebrook, 1790, who was b. in Mass., Sept. 11, 1771, and d. Dec. 11, 1860, in Clinton, Oneida Co., N. Y. He d. at the same place, Oct. 15, 1855, and both were buried there. They had:

I Alvin.

II Harriet; m. Joshua Robinson, of Battle Creek, Mich., and d. 1883, æ. 86.

III Harmony; m. Zenas Nash, of Hamilton, N. Y.; she d. about 1828.

198 IV Hiram, b. 1802, in Hamilton; m. Delphia Nash, and lived in Le Roy, N. Y.

V Caroline; m. Eleazar C. Pearl, of Clinton, N. Y.; she d. 1872.

VI Elizabeth; m. Erastus Wheeler, of Hamilton; she d. Aug., 1868.

199 VII Alonzo Sidney, b. June 9, 1811, in Hamilton; m. Mary Monro, m. (2) Emily Louisa Munro; lived in Le Roy, N. Y., and was a member of the State Senate.

200 VIII Cyrus Waite, b. March 27, 1815, in Hamilton; m. Sarah Jane Garlick, and lived in Elbridge and Auburn, N. Y.

91. James[6] Upham (Jacob[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Westminster, Vt., b. in Spencer, Mass., Oct. 26, 1760–61; m. Rhoda Spaulding, who was b. in Dunstable, Mass., June 22, 1764, and d. July 12, 1825. He was a Revolutionary soldier, enlisted when 16 years old, and served 3 years; he d. in Putney, Vt., March 8, 1833. They had:

I James, b. Oct. 30, 1794, in Westminster; d. in Georgia, Sept. 20, 1829.

201 II Lucius, b. May 9, 1798, in Westminster; d. in Cohoes, N. Y., 1872.

202 III Jacob, b. May 4, 1806, in Westminster; d. in Cohoes, 1859.

203 IV William, b. Jan. 11, 1810, at Westminster, was living in Cohoes, 1879.

92. William[6] Upham (Jacob[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Westminster, and Weathersfield, Vt., b. in Spencer, Mass., Dec. 18, 1773; m. Sarah Gibson, Sept. 17, 1795, who was b. Feb. 13, 1774, and d. Oct. 21, 1852. He moved from Spencer to Vermont with his brother James, and d. Feb. 14, 1851. They had:

I Hubbard, b. July 23, 1796, in Putney; d. Sept. 27, 1826.

II Esther, b. May 14, 1800, in Westminster.

204 III Russell, b. Sept. 14, 1802, in Putney; m. Dipluma Orne, and lived in Charlestown, Mass.

205 IV Charles, b. April 19, 1806; in Weathersfield; d. in Westminster, June 27, 1867.

V Eliza, b. July 15, 1809, in Westminster.

206 VI William Lewis, b. Sept. 8, 1812, in Putney; m. Jane Houghton, and lived in Leominster, Mass.

VII Sarah Adelaide, b. March 30, 1815.

93. Nathan[6] Upham (Ezekiel[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Sturbridge and Tyrington, Mass., b. Jan. 18, 1760; m. Nov. 11, 1784, Rhoda Fisher, b. Nov. 26, 1761, of Needham, Mass. He d. Dec. 1, 1828. She d. June 8, 1843. They had:

207 I Chester, b. Feb. 19, 1786; m. Rhoda Hinman, and lived in Batavia, N. Y.

208 II George, b. March 12, 1787; m. Eunice Hine, and lived in Monterey, Mass.

III Rhoda A., b. April 9, 1792; m. Nov. 25, 1813, Josiah Walker; she d. Sept. 30, 1868.

IV Lucy, b. March 21, 1795; m. Orson Shead; she d. Feb. 7, 1860.

V Cynthia, b. Sept. 22, 1796; d. unm., April 1, 1825.

VI Clarissa, b. Sept. 9, 1798; d. unm., Nov. 30, 1864.
209 VII Nathan, b. Nov. 25, 1799; m. Charity Bradburn and lived in Monterey, Mass.
VIII Rebecca, b. Sept. 7, 1801; m. Austin Chapin, and (2) William Branning; she d. Feb. 14, 1874.

94. Leonard[6] Upham (Ezekiel[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Brimfield, b. in Sturbridge, Feb. 12, 1767; m. Abigail Weld, of Charlton, June 12, 1788, who d. Feb. 16, 1832, æ. 70. He d. Oct. 24, 1825. They had:

I Child; d. Feb. 6, 1790.
210 II Joshua, b. March 17, 1791; m. Anna Haywood, and lived in Brimfield.
III Lyman, b. Dec. 30, 1792; m. Elizabeth Ellis, Oct. 31, 1822, who d. March 13, 1864, æ. 65 yrs. 10 mos.; he d. Aug. 24, 1866. They had: Baxter Ellis, b. May 1, 1824, d. Feb. 1, 1844; Calvin L., b. Nov. 13, 1829, d. June 21, 1861.
211 IV William W., b. Feb. 20, 1796; m. Nancy Smith, and lived in Brimfield.
V Ammarylla, b. March 9, 1798; m. Walter Shumway, March 1, 1821; she d. Jan. 20, 1866.
VI Mariah, b. Dec. 21, 1799; m. Horace Allen, Nov. 16, 1830, who d. Nov. 26, 1852; she d. Feb. 28, 1834.
VII Abigail, b. Jan. 29, 1802; m. Otis McClintic, March 14, 1826, who d. Oct. 13, 1830; she d. Sept. 24, 1840.
VIII Leonard, b. Oct. 24, 1804; m. Susan Ellis, Nov. 16, 1830, who d. March 14, 1851. They had: Caroline, Maria, Edwin, Elizabeth, Lyman and Ada.

95. Jesse[6] Upham (John[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Sturbridge, Mass., b. Nov. 26, 1768, in Brookfield, Mass.; m. Mary Pratt, of Brookfield, Jan. 27, 1795, who was b. April 17, 1775, d. Nov. 21, 1837; he d. Sept. 9, 1838. They had:

I Demaris, b. Nov. 4, 1795; d. May 6, 1796.
212 II Hutchins Patten, b. Aug. 6, 1797, in Sturbridge; m. Susan Gill Pease, and d. in Worcester.
213 III John Wilder, b. Oct. 17, 1799, in Sturbridge; m. Catherine Marcy, and lived in Sturbridge.
IV Maria Rich, b. Aug. 6, 1802; m. March 27, 1831, Silas Marsh Freeman; she d. Feb. 7, 1869.
V Sarah Colburn, b. Jan. 26, 1805; m. Melvin Allen; she was living 1889.
VI Ruth, b. Nov. 11, 1806; d. Jan. 12, 1812.

214 VII Jesse, b. May 20, 1811; m. Content Ranger, and lived in Sturbridge.

VIII Zerviah Alona, b. Dec. 12, 1815; m. Wyman Nichols, 1837; she d. June 11, 1877.

96. John[6] Upham (John[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Spencer and Ware, Mass., b. Dec. 14, 1773, in Brookfield, Mass.; m. Patty Bines, who d. Jan. 5, 1842; he d. March 28, 1851. They had:

I Demaris, b. July 25, 1797; m. John Holmes, of Lee, Mass.

II Sophia, b. Aug. 6, 1799; m. Jesse Coomes, of Palmer, Mass.

III John, b. July 31, 1801; m. Safrona Miller; moved to New York state.

IV Mary, b. Dec. 16, 1804; m. E. Shaw, of Stafford, Conn.

V Patty, b. Aug. 16, 1807; m. Aug. 4, 1828, Abner Gilbert, who was b. in Leverett, Mass., April 6, 1802; she d. June 28, 1885.

VI Nathaniel, b. Aug. 21, 1810; m. Mary Ann Broad, at Springfield, Mass.; he d. at Leverett, Mass., Aug., 1889. They had a son Edward, who removed with his mother to California.

215 VII William, b. May 8, 1813, in Ware; m. Rebecca T. Devereaux; lived in Belchertown.

97. Asa[6] Upham (Asa[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weathersfield, Vt., b. in Sturbridge, Mass., Nov. 26, 1771; m. Achsah Newell, who d. Nov. 12, 1810. He m. (2) Betsey ——. He d. July 24, 1858, æ. 87. They had:

I Fanny, b. Dec. 3, 1797; d. April 6, 1822.

II Cynthia, b. March 9, 1799.

216 III George, b. Nov. 12, 1801; presumably in Weathersfield, where he m. and lived.

IV Pluma, b. Feb. 6, 1810.

V Clarinda, b. April 25, 1814.

VI Sarah, b. Aug. 25, 1817.

VII Ann, b. July 1, 1821.

VIII Frances G., b. May 12, 1823.

IX Caroline, b. Jan. 6, 1825; m. Edwin A. Letchfield, of Weathersfield, Dec. 15, 1851.

98. Ezekiel[6] Upham (Asa[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weathersfield, Vt., b. in Weathersfield, Feb. 17, 1778; m. Mary Wallis; he d. Sept. 29, 1804, in Weathersfield. They had:

I Sylvester, b. Feb. 7, 1798; m. Phebe B. Sabin, and lived in Warren, Vt., where he d. April 24, 1873. He was a justice of the peace for many years, also captain of the militia company at Warren, and was known as "Captain Upham." They had: Mary Ann, who d. æ. 19; Diana, m. Edward R. Baker, and d. in Pittsfield, Vt.; Phebe Sabin, b. Dec. 21, 1825, m. Sept. 18, 1850, in N. Y., Francis L. Cady, and lived in West Stafford, Conn., her children were Madama Frances Cady, living in Conn., Phebe Almeda Cady, m. —— Hobart Cady, and lives in Brattleboro, Vt., Myron, m. and living in Conn., Clara Cady, m. —— Fuller and living in California; Eunice, d. æ. 24.

217 II Denslow, b. March 20, 1802; Hon. etc., m. Ada H. Richardson, and lived in Warren.

III Eunice, b. May 30, 1803; m. Frederick T. Daley, a Methodist minister, who d. and left her with a large family of children; she d. in Dubuque, Iowa, in 1879.

99. Joshua[6] Upham (William[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weathersfield, Vt., b. in Charlestown, N. H., July 19, 1771; m. Thirza Tarbell, who d. April 10, 1803; he m. (2) Dec. 29, 1803, widow Phebe (Graves) Chamberlain, who was b. in Leominster, Mass., March 25, 1775, went to Weathersfield in 1794, where she m. Chancy Chamberlain, who d. and left her a widow; she d. in Perkinsville, Vt., Aug. 22, 1862, in her 88th year. In the boyhood of Joshua Upham there were no schools in that part of Vermont, and he was taught to write by his father, on a piece of birch bark, as there was no paper to be had for the purpose; he was mostly self taught, but acquired a good education for his time and place. His father settled in Weathersfield the year after Joshua's birth, and his life was passed there; and where he was considered one of Weathersfield's ablest men; he was town clerk for 20 years, and held public places of various kinds for 40 years; in religion he was a Baptist in sentiment, though not a member of any church. His wife Phebe was an able and well-educated woman; she was a member of the Baptist church at Perkinsville for more than 60 years. He d. Feb. 13, 1849, in his 78th year. He had by wife Thirza:

I Patty, b. March 21, 1795; m. Thaddeus Bowman, Jan. 23, 1817.

II Mary, b. Oct. 24, 1796; m. Seth Washburn, of Springfield, Vt., Dec., 1820, and d. in New York city, Aug. 8, 1832; she had a son who d. in California, leaving no heirs.

III William, b. Aug. 23, 1799; d. in Freehold, N. J., about 1846–7; was never m.

IV Hiram, b. March 24, 1802; lived first in New Jersey, then moved to Iowa, and d. April, 1855; was never m.

By wife Phebe Graves:

V Maria, b. Sept. 13, 1804; living 1888, unm.; was thrown from a carriage when young, the effects of which lasted through the rest of her life; for many years a member of the Baptist church at Perkinsville.

VI Drusilla, b. May 24, 1806; living unm., in 1888, and had a remarkable memory for all the important events in the history of this country; also a member of the Baptist church at Perkinsville for a great many years.

218 VII Don Alonzo Joshua, b. May 31, 1809; grad. of Union College, 1830; admitted to the bar in Baltimore, 1834; practiced law in Wilmington, Del.; moved to Milwaukee, Wis., 1837, where he was prominent in public affairs and in his profession; was mayor of Milwaukee, 1849–50, and d. there 1877.

VIII Fanny Josephine, b. Jan. 11, 1813; m. Dr. Nathaniel Tolles, of Claremont, N. H., Dec. 8, 1831, and d. Feb. 26, 1833; no children.

219 IX Francis Luther, b. Feb. 9, 1815; m. Drusilla Watkins Atwood, and lived in Weathersfield.

100. Caleb[6] Upham (William[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weathersfield, Vt., b. there Feb. 8, 1775; m. Polly Glazier, Dec. 16, 1799. He had a farm of 200 acres given him by his father. He was a stock-raiser and wool-grower, also owned a dairy. He d. Jan. 9, 1857. They had:

I Hannah Stearns, b. April 12, 1801; m. Warren Goodnow, Dec. 28, 1838; she d. May 18, 1874.

II Alfred Wood, b. Oct. 25, 1802; m. Sept. 8, 1834, the only child of Jabez Bullock, a merchant of Wickford, R. I.; she d. Oct., 1838. He was in early life

a school teacher in New York city, and afterward kept an academy in Vermont, later in mercantile business in Boston. They had an only child, Jabez Bullock, b. March 23, 1836, who, in 1861, was in mercantile business in New York city.

III Elizabeth Mary, b. June 5, 1805; m. Jan. 3, 1838, Hon. Sylvester Gardner Sherman, justice of the Supreme Court of R. I., who d. Jan. 3, 1868. They had:

A Sumner Upham Sherman, who was graduated at Brown University, Providence, R. I., and was in service during the war of the Rebellion, as captain in the 4th R. I. Inf. In 1889 he was rector of the Episcopal church at Jamaica Plains, Mass.

B William Dennis Upham Sherman. In 1889 he was rector of the Episcopal church at Champlain, N. Y.

IV Caleb Anderson, b. March 21, 1808; d. April 4, 1830, unm.

220 V William Dennis, b. Feb. 13, 1810; m. Lucy McKenzie Spink. He was a Baptist minister at Townshend, Vt.

221 VI Joseph, b. Jan. 25, 1812; m. Fannie A. Stevens. He served in the army in the war of the Rebellion, and was living at Ascutneyville, Vt., 1889.

VII Sumner, b. Dec. 27, 1815; d. July 7, 1838, unm.

222 VIII Lyman, b. Aug. 3, 1818; m. Mary E. Sweet; living at Providence, R. I., 1889.

101. Barak[6] Upham (William[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weathersfield, Vt., b. there 1782; m. Abigail Bemis; he lived in Weathersfield until a few years before his death, when he went to live with his daughter, Mrs. Washburn, in Londonderry, Vt., where he d. about 1868, æ. 87. They had:

I Elizabeth, b. Oct. 2, 1804.

II Amos, b. April 13, 1806; of Rochester, Vt.

223 III Lucius H., b. June 7, 1808; m. Debora Clayton, and lived in Delta, Fulton Co., Ohio.

IV Walter Raleigh, b. March 28, 1810; lived in Middlebury, Summit Co., Ohio.

V Sarah A.; m. Alphonso G. Washburne, of Londonderry, Windsor Co., Vt., Oct. 20, 1833.

224 VI Harrison; m Philena Olds; lived in Bennington, Vt.

102. Isaac[6] Upham (Isaac[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Sturbridge, Mass., b. there, March 2, 1772; m. Hannah Sumner, about 1798, who d. 1815; he d. 1850, at the home of his son Byron. They had:

I Nancy, b. Oct. 14, 1799.

225 II John Johnson, b. Sept. 9, 1801; m. Betsey Sabin, of Charlton, and lived in Sturbridge.

III Harriet, b. May 11, 1803; d. prob. Sept. 20, 1804.

IV Hannah, b. Sept. 4, 1804; d. prob. Sept. 4, 1804.

V Polly, b. April 20, 1806.

VI Increase, b. Sept. 7, 1807; d. June 6, 1808.

226 VII Byron M., b. April 25, 1809, in Sturbridge; lives near Cooperstown, N. Y.

227 VIII Otis Newman, b. June 1, 1811; m. Caroline Goodall, and lived in Southbridge.

IX Lement, b. Aug. 31, 1813; d. æ. about 16.

103. Jacob[6] Upham (Nathaniel[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Sturbridge, Mass., b. there, Feb. 7, 1786; m. Lucy Nichols in 1813, who d. March 15, 1859; he succeeded to the estate of his grandfather, and had the title of major; d. March 22, 1858. They had:

I Estes, b. Aug. 27, 1814; d. Sept. 26, 1853, unm.

228 II Nathaniel, b. Oct. 22, 1816; m. Betsey Bullard, and in 1888 was living on the original estate in Sturbridge.

229 III William H., b. May 3, 1818; m. Lucy Maria Lane, and lived in Fiskdale, Mass., where he d. 1881.

230 IV Alonzo, b. July 31, 1821; m. Martha Susan Walker, and lived in East Brookfield.

V Lucy Ann, b. Oct. 30, 1826; m. Benjamin C. Weld.

VI Jacob, Jr., first; d. infant.

VII Jacob, Jr., second; d. infant.

104. Nathan[6] Upham (Thomas[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weston, b. there June 20, 1773; m. Lydia Dix, of Waltham, Nov. 22, 1798. He was 2 years in Waltham, engaged in the manufacture of paper, then returned to the family homestead in the S. E. part of Weston, where he continued the remainder of his life. He d. June 16, 1812. She d. in Framingham, Aug. 18, 1872. They had:

I Amos, b. June 18, 1800, in Waltham; m. Elmira Hobbs, of Weston, March, 1825; had no children; lived in Fitchburg.

231 II Charles, b. Nov. 9, 1801, in Waltham; m. Elizabeth Curtis, of Boston, and lived in Framingham; was in business in Boston.

232 III Nathan, b. April 27, 1804, in Weston; m. Mary R. Bradlee, of Boston, and lived in Fitchburg.

IV Eliza Dix, b. June 10, 1808, in Weston; m. Joseph Curtis, of Boston. They had: Eliza Amelia Curtis, b. 1834, d. 1845; Amelia Upham Curtis, b. 1837; Joseph Henry Curtis, b. 1841. Eliza Dix m. (2) Oct. 8, 1845, Phineas Upham, town clerk at Waltham, son of Phineas[6] (No. 111), of Weston.

V Thomas, b. Aug. 14, 1811; m. Clarissa Ellenwood, of Boston, and lived in Brighton; was in business in Boston. They had: Thomas Ellenwood, b. March 4, 1847, grad. Harvard, 1868; d. 1884.

105. Jonathan[6] Upham (Thomas[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weston, Mass., b. there, Jan. 4, 1776; m. Mehitable Whiting, of Dover, Mass., Oct. 10, 1804, who was b. Dec. 12, 1784, and d. Nov. 10, 1864. His dau. (Mrs. Smith) said of him: "A few years before his death he moved to Dover, Mass., and was largely instrumental in gathering a church (Orthodox) there, and in building a house of worship. * * * He was a very even tempered man, though told his children that in his youth he had been quite the reverse, but had determined that if he could not control others, he would at least endeavor to control himself." He d. May 25, 1839. They had:

I Sarah Mehitable, b. Nov. 5, 1805; m. Adolphus Smith, June 23, 1824, who was b. Feb. 20, 1798; he was deputy sheriff of Newton and coroner of Middlesex Co. for about 20 years, and d. Jan. 6, 1879, æ. 81. They had: Jonathan Upham Smith, b. June 4, 1825, never married; Martha Smith, b. June 19, 1834, and d. May 20, 1869, unm. This family were all members of the 2d Congregational Church at West Newton.

II Walter Whiting, b. June 15, 1809; m. Martha Fitzgerald Wyman, of Boston, Sept. 3, 1837, who d. Sept. 8, 1859, æ. 53; he m. (2) Nannette Hobbs, of Boston, July 3, 1861.

106. Ephraim[6] Upham (Thomas[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Montague, Mass., and Bow, N. H., b. Nov. 3, 1798; m. Hannah Cushman; m. (2) Widow Hannah (Story)

Noyes, Sept. 16, 1816. He was "Captain," and d. March 29, 1844. They had:

I Sally, b. Feb. 3, 1806; m. Ira Poor, 1825; m. (2) Alanson Wood, July 10, 1866; she d. Sept. 7, 1886.

II Ephraim, b. Aug. 25, 1807; died leaving no posterity.

III Martha, b. May 31, 1809; m. —— Farnham; living in Manchester, N. H., 1889.

233 IV Thomas, b. March 28, 1811; m. Asenath G. Robertson, and lived in Concord, N. H.

V Jonathan, b. Feb. 2, 1813; d. at Hookset, N. H., unm., Oct. 24, 1840.

VI Amos, b. May 10, 1815; unm.

VII Mary A., b. July 7, 1817; m. Nov. 7, 1839, John Scales.

VIII Charlotte, b. Feb. 10, 1827; m. Dec. 31, 1848, John Merrill.

107. Abijah[6] Upham (Abijah[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Canton, Mass., b. there May 17, 1752; m. Rebecca Gill, of Stoughton. They had:

I Polly, b. 1777; m. Lemuel Tucker. They had:

A Abijah Tucker, who went west, and was drowned.

B Frank Tucker; m. —— Hoyt.

C Mary Ann Tucker; m. —— Chandler, of New Hampshire; they had Hon. William E. Chandler, U. S. senator from Vermont, who was sect. of the navy from April 1, 1882, to March 6, 1885, during the administration of President Arthur.

D Caroline Tucker; m. George Downs. After the death of her husband she lived in Boston. Her son was proprietor of the salt works at Boston.

E Lemuel Tucker.

F Betsey Tucker.

G John Tucker.

H Margaret Tucker.

II Rebecca, b. Nov. 2, 1779; m. Friend Crane, of Canton, who was b. Sept. 27, 1775, and d. March, 1845; she d. about 1826. They had:

A Elisha Crane, b. July 29, 1798; m. Eliza Capen; m. (2) Lucy Ann Upham; he d. about 1840.

B Clara Crane; b. March 5, 1802; m. Jeptha Crane; she d. Jan. 23, 1872.
C Sarah Houghton Crane, b. Aug. 3, 1805; m. Luther Hewitt, of Bedford, N. Y.
D Julia Crane, b. May 5, 1807; m. Edwin Wentworth, Feb. 19, 1827.
E Maria Crane, b. Oct. 17, 1809.
F Rebecca Crane, b. June 24, 1811; d. unm.
G Friend C. Crane, b. Sept. 3, 1813; d. April 5, 1814.
H Susan Crane, b. July 24, 1817; d. unm.

234 III Abijah, b. Jan. 7, 1782; m. Ruth Hawes, of Stoughton. They went to Lincolnville, Me., and afterward lived at Readville, Me.

235 IV Enos, b. Feb. 8, 1784; m. Sarah Tilden; lived at Dedham, Mass.

236 V Charles, b. Jan. 25, 1786; m. Polly Tilden.

108. Amos[6] Upham (Abijah[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Newbury, Ohio, b. in Canton or Stoughton, Mass., about 1753; m. Lucy Hewitt, 1787, and was first in the lumber business in Boston, then moved to Newbury, Ohio.* They had:

237 I Amos, b. 1787, in Canton or Stoughton; m. Margaret Tucker, and moved to Newbury, Ohio, about 1818.
II Phineas, b. 1790.
III Joel, b. 1793; m. Mrs. Bussy, of Dorchester, Mass., 1818; d. about 1830.
IV Eliza, b. 1795; m. Jonathan Stone, both of Canton, about 1830; left a son William, who d. in Boston.
V Lucy, m. Pelatiah Adams, and went to Ohio.

109. Jonathan[6] Upham (Abijah[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Canton or Stoughton, Mass., b. there Oct. 5, 1767; m. Hannah Snell, in West Bridgewater, Mass., Feb. 5, 1799, who was b. in West Bridgewater, Jan. 7, 1775, and d. in Stoughton, Aug. 11, 1855. He d. in Canton, July 11, 1826. They had:

I Eveline Snell, b. Nov. 30, 1800; m. Barney Morse, who d., and she m. (2) Charles Shepard. Had: Otis B. Morse, b. Aug. 27, 1823; Hannah Shepard, b. March 14, 1834; Samuella Augusta Shepard, b. April 1, 1838, d.; Almira Celena Shepard, b. April 10, 1841.

*His grandson, William T. Upham, of Chagrin Falls, Ohio, says his grandfather, Amos Upham, was a captain in the Revolutionary war, and afterward kept a store in Boston, just below Bunker Hill.

238 II Josiah Snell, b. Nov. 21, 1802; m. Emeline Bingham; lived many years in France; d. in Stoughton, 1848.

III Rozilla Fenno, b. Dec. 26, 1805; m. Samuel Shepard Stetson, 1827, who was b. Oct. 6, 1802, and d. Oct. 2, 1842. They had: Elizabeth Jane Stetson, b. Nov. 8, 1828, a teacher in Boston; Laura Ann Stetson, b. Aug. 8, 1831, m. Warren Cobb Stetson, of East Sharon; Ellen Rebecca Stetson, b. Oct. 17, 1838, m. Richard Ames Robinson, and had: Josiah Clarence Robinson and Alice Rosabel Robinson; Amasa Shepard, b. Sept. 1, 1841, d. 1843; Amasa Alonzo Jonathan Stetson, b. Oct. 6, 1845; Adelaide Hannah Stetson, b. July 24, 1848, d. 1853.

IV Elizabeth Spring, b. Feb. 6, 1811; m. Albron Richardson, and had: Mary Elizabeth Richardson, b. June 11, 1827, who m. Charles Dun, of Taunton; Hannah Eveline Richardson, b. Jan. 13, 1840, m, William Warren, of Boston, who d. in the army, leaving Frances Elizabeth Warren, who d.

110. Nathan[6] Upham (Abijah[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Pennsylvania, b. in Canton or Stoughton, Mass., after 1767; m. Susan Tilden, and went to Pennsylvania in 1817. They had:

I Naomi, who m. George Hill.
II Sally.
III Susan.
IV Clarissa.
V Eliza.
VI Rosianna.
VII Nathan.
VIII George.

111. Phineas[6] Upham (Phineas[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weston, Mass., b. there, March 8, 1773; m. Sarah Townsend, 1802, and d. July 25, 1805. They had:

I Sarah, b. 1803; d. 1829, unm.

II Phineas, b. 1805; m. Eliza Dix Upham, 1845, the widow of Joseph Curtis, of Boston, and dau. of Nathan Upham, of Weston (No. 104). Phineas Upham was in mercantile business, and was town clerk at Waltham; he d. there, 1868–9.

112. Abijah[6] Upham (Phineas[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weston, Mass., b. Dec. 26, 1777; m. Betsey Sander-

son, who d. Oct. 19, 1871, æ. 88 years and 6 mos. He was a farmer, and d. June, 1872. They had :

I Elizabeth, b. March 11, 1801; m. May 28, 1822, Charles Morse (son of Capt. Beniah and wife Sarah [Stevens] Morse), b. June 21, 1791; d. Feb. 1, 1847; she d. March 20, 1847. They had:

1 Charles Morse, b. May 15, 1823; m. Dec. 30, 1857, Lucy Pierce (dau. of Ephraim and Lucy [Goodhue] Pierce), of Natick, Mass.; living in Weston, 1890.

2 Sarah Elizabeth Morse, b. March 23, 1825; d. Aug. 10, 1843, unm.

3 Alfred Morse, b. Dec. 21, 1826; living in Weston, 1890.

4 Lydia Upham Morse, b. Oct. 27, 1828; m. Sept. 8, 1856, Henry Jackson White (son of Capt. Saul and Julia Maria [Warren] White, of Taunton, Mass.); living in Weston, 1890.

5 Beniah Morse, b. Nov. 17, 1830; living in Weston, 1890.

6 Harriet Louisa Morse, b. Oct. 31, 1832; living in Weston, 1890.

7 Phebe Sophia Morse, b. June 4, 1834; m. Dec. 24, 1863, George Keith Daniell (son of George Keith Daniell and wife Hannah Adams [Fisk], of Boston; she d. at Wellesley Hills, Mass., 1870.

8 Matilda Morse, b. July 14, 1836; m. Sept. 23, 1871, George Keith Daniell, of Wellesley Hills; he d. Jan. 2, 1890; she was living in Wellesley Hills, 1890.

9 Abijah A. Morse, b. April 12, 1839; m. Oct. 11, 1865, Melvina Goodwin (dau. of Clement and Patience [Hobbs] Goodwin, of Wells, Me.), b. in Wells, Oct. 24, 1845; living in Weston, 1890.

10 Willard W. Morse, b. Dec. 22, 1840; m. Nov. 12, 1871, in Waltham, Charlotte Elizabeth Jennings (dau. of Levi and Charlotte E. Jennings), of Weston; living in Waltham, 1890.

11 Franklin Morse, b. June 17, 1842; living in Weston, 1890.

239 II Joel, b. Jan. 18, 1803, in Weston; m. Mary A. Roberts; lived in Weston.

240 III Myrick, b. Feb. 22, 1805, in Weston; m. Mary Pierce, who d.; m. (2) Elizabeth T. Emerson; lived in Needham.

IV Harriet, b. Feb. 2, 1807; d. 1845, unm.

241 V Abijah, b. Oct. 31, 1808; m. Frances Wood; lived in Tewksbury, Mass.

242 VI Luther S., b. Oct. 23, 1810; m. Isabella Leaverus; lived in Weston.

243 VII George, b. Oct. 8, 1813; m. Mary Jones; lived in Weston.

244 VIII Nathan, b. Sept. 23, 1815; m. Amanda Holbrook; lived in Weston.

IX Louisa, b. Sept. 6, 1817, in Weston; m. June 30, 1841, Benjamin Washington Roberts (son of William and Margaret, of Boston), b. in Boston, July 27, 1816; she d. Dec. 18, 1886. He was a member of the Baptist church and a teacher in the Cambridge High School; living at Cambridgeport in 1890. They had:

1 Sarah Louisa Roberts, b. in Needham, Mass., Jan. 6, 1845; m. James Greenwood Harris (son of James Watson Harris and Elizabeth [Nevens] Harris), Dec. 31, 1872; living in Cambridge, 1890.

2 Georgie Maria Roberts, b. in Webster, Mass., Nov. 19, 1847; m. John Edwin Barbour, Oct. 26, 1869 (son of John Nathaniel and Susan [Sargent] Barbour). He died in Mobile, Alabama, Jan. 30, 1871. She m. (2) Frank Walter Jewett, at Cambridge, Dec. 17, 1874 (son of Samuel Albert and Dora [Pearson] Jewett); living at Jewett's Mills, Wis., 1890.

3 Frederic William Roberts, b. in Cambridge, Nov. 19, 1854; d. in Cambridge, Sept. 14, 1856.

4 Benjamin Allston Roberts, b. in Cambridge, Aug. 7, 1857; d. at Cambridge, July 2, 1864.

5 Arthur Wellington Roberts, b. in Cambridge, Sept. 25, 1859; m. Bertha Briggs, at Cambridge, Aug. 20, 1884 (dau. of Walter D.

and Sarah Briggs); she d. in Cincinnati, O., Oct. 21, 1884. He m. (2) Mary Lawrence Folger, at Cambridge, Sept. 2, 1886 (dau. of George Howland and Mary Ann Folger); living at Wayne, Delaware Co., Pa., 1890.

X Sophia, b. Feb. 23, 1820; d. Sept. 26, 1845; she m., Aug. 10, 1843, in Weston, Elbridge Smith, b. in East Sudbury (Wayland), Mass., Feb. 14, 1818, son of Josiah Smith, of East Sudbury, and Elizabeth Jones, of Framingham, Mass. He was a teacher in Cambridge High School, and a member of the Baptist church. They had: Mary Ann Bigelow Smith, b. in Providence, R. I., May 12, 1844; m. Nov. 23, 1864, Martin Luther Leonard, son of Rev. Silas Leonard, and Sarah Maria (Smith), of Kingston, R. I.

XI Sarah Sanderson, b. Jan. 30, 1822; m. May 26, 1846, in Worcester, Mass., Elbridge Smith, the former husband of her sister Sophia, as shown above. They had:

1 Harriet Sophia Smith, b. in Worcester, Mass., May 9, 1847; d. Feb. 10, 1849.

2 Josephine Melinia Smith, b. in Cambridgeport, Mass., April 12, 1849; m. May 13, 1874, Alfred Loring Barbour, son of John Nathaniel and Susan (Sargent) Barbour, of Boston; living in West Newton, Mass., 1890.

3 Elbridge Wellington Smith, b. in Cambridgeport, April 9, 1851; d. unm., Dec. 29, 1888.

4 Edward Ephraim Smith, b. in Cambridgeport, Dec. 8, 1853; m. July 6, 1876, Anna Willis Pratt, dau. of Charles O. and Anna Elizabeth (Jones) Pratt; living in Dorchester, Mass., 1890.

5 Emma Louisa Smith, b. in Norwich, Conn., May 12, 1858; m. June 12, 1879, Edward Farrington Pear, son of Edward Whittemore and Adelaide (Farrington) Pear, of Boston, Mass.; living in Dorchester, Mass., 1890.

6 George Benjamin Smith, b. in Norwich, Conn., Sept. 25, 1861; m. May 30, 1888, Carrie Louisa Macfarlane, dau. of Duncan Macfarlane, of Glasgow, Scotland, and Caroline

Amelia Fackrell, of Montreal, Canada; living in Dorchester, Mass., 1890.

7 Sophia Alden Smith, b. in Norwich Conn., March 14, 1865; living in Dorchester, Mass., 1890.

245 XII Marshall Lafayette, b. July 28, 1824; m. Mrs. Anna Maria (White) Jones, and lived in Weston.

113. John[6] Myrick Upham (Phineas[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Newton, Mass., b. in Weston, Mass., Aug. 25, 1786; m. Ann Corey, of Brookline, Mass., 1816; he d. about 1845. They had:

I Elizabeth Ann, b. March 10, 1817; m. March, 1840, John U. Kingsbury, of Brookline. They had: Frances Ellen, Albert Dexter, John Myrick and Silas Edward.

246 II Edward, b. Dec. 23, 1818; living at West Newton, Mass., in 1889; engaged in business in Boston.

114. Amos[6] Upham (Phineas[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Dorchester, Mass., b. in Weston, Mass., March 11, 1789; m. Abigail Humphreys, 1819, who was the dau. of Dea. Humphreys, of Dorchester, and was b. Jan. 24, 1789; she d. in Dorchester, Dec. 19, 1878. He went from Weston to Dorchester in 1817 and lived there until his death, Jan. 25, 1872. They had:

247 I James Humphreys, b. Sept. 25, 1820, in Dorchester; m. Mary Bird, of Dorchester, and has been a prominent citizen of Dorchester for many years.

248 II Charles Amos, b. March 10, 1822, in Dorchester; m. Eliza Ann Kelton, and for many years in the carriage business in Dorchester.

III Abigail Humphreys, b. Nov. 17, 1824; d. April 2, 1830.

IV Amos, b. July 8, 1831; d. Jan. 18, 1863.

115. Isaac[6] Upham (Jabez[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Union, Me., b. June 3, 1779, in Athol, Mass.; m. July 8, 1807, at Appleton, Knox Co., Me., Eliza Keene, b. in Kinderhook, N. Y., June 12, 1789; her mother was the dau. of Col. Gardner, a wealthy merchant and ship-owner of New York, who suffered heavy losses during the Revolution owing to the capture of his ships by the British. Isaac Upham followed the sea in early life, going on long voyages to the East Indies; in later life

he was a farmer. He was a member of the Methodist church, and in politics a Whig. They had (all b. in Union):

249 I Jabez, b. May 18, 1808; m. Lydia A. McFarland; living at Moore's Station, Butte Co., Cal.

II Caleb G., b. March 19, 1810; d. before 1860. He had 4 children, but one of whom was living, 1889.

250 III Benjamin Prince, b. Dec. 25, 1811; m. Julia Hodgkins, and (2) Harriet E. Overlock; lived at South Liberty, Me.

IV Simeon, b. Oct. 23, 1814; d. Jan. 17, 1833.

V Eleanor, b. Oct. 17, 1816; m. a brother of Julia Hodgkins, wife of Benj. P. Upham; she d. leaving one son.

251 VI John, b. Dec. 13, 1818; d. about 1887.

VII Charles Augustus, b. May 4, 1821. He went to California, 1852, and was living in Wyandotte, Butte Co., Cal., 1891, at which time his wife and children were all dead, one grandson, Lincoln Upham, being his only living descendant.

VIII Samuel B., b. July 20, 1824; d. Oct. 7, 1826.

IX Maria A., b. June 27, 1827; m. Jacob Mansfield, and in 1889 was living at Wyandotte, Butte Co., Cal.

X Eliza F., b. Oct. 8, 1830; m. Reuben Benner, and in 1889 was living at Rockland, Me.

116. Captain John[6] Upham (Jabez[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Bristol, Me., b. there 1781; m. Sarah, the dau. of Arunah Weston, who d. Jan. 3, 1819, æ. 38; he m. (2) Martha Martin. He was a sea captain and commanded the brig "Mary," of Philadelphia, for fourteen years; was in Boston harbor during the memorable gale of Sept., 1815, on which occasion many vessels went ashore, and the "Mary" was only saved by cutting away her masts. After retiring from the sea, he was for a time employed in the superintendence of vessels undergoing repairs, and being fitted for sea, in which he continued until he was appointed, under Gen. Jackson's administration, as keeper of the light-house on what was then known as "Hendric Head," a part of Booth Bay, on the coast of Maine, since the Pemaquid Light-House; here he remained until his death, Nov., 1837, at the age of 57. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity, and was by repute a competent mariner, a man of great mental and physical activity and keen perception, of sound judgment, and ever true to the trust committed to his charge. One who had known him said:

"He was unobtrusive in manner, still one who was called to lead by those with whom he was associated." He had (by first wife):

I Hannah, b. Aug. 5, 1805; m. George Lissner, and lived in Washington, Me. They had: Lydia, b. Dec. 14, 1825; Eliphaz, b. Aug. 14, 1827 (had sons William and George Forest); Mary, b. June 27, 1843, who m. Timothy Kimball, and had Nittie and George.

252 II John, b. Oct. 27, 1806; sea captain; d. at sea, 1860.

253 III Eliphaz Weston, b. March 22, 1808; living in Nashua, N. H., 1889.

IV Hiram, b. Jan. 5, 1810; m. Jane Cannon, and had Wellington, who was master of a ship in the Liverpool trade, and Eleanor, who m. Augustus Erwin. Hiram m. (2) Sarah Stetson, of Bremen, Me., and they had: Sarah Jane, b. April 6, 1846, unm.; Lucy S., b. Oct. 28, 1850, m. Frank Thompson, and had (living in Sept., 1888), Arvilla, æ. 15, Frank, æ. 12, and Grace. Hiram died previous to 1888; his wife, Sarah Stetson, d. April 26, 1860.

V Sarah Maria, b. Dec. 18, 1811; m. Howell Matson, of Boston, who was in business there until he retired on account of age; she d. there. They had: Caroline Augusta Matson, b. Aug. 7, 1842, who m. Nelson James Innes, and had a son, Nelson James Innes, b. March 11, 1862 (he has son Albert, b. July 21, 1884), connected with the Boston *Herald* in 1888; Sarah Maria Matson, b. Oct. 5, 1845, d. unm., Nov. 24, 1867; Eveline Dora Matson, b. Aug. 30, 1847, m. John H. Dusscaso, and have Mabel and Sarah Dusscaso; William Frederick Matson, b. 1852, d. young.

VI Selena Keen, b. Feb. 1, 1814; m. William W. Clark, Dec. 13, 1846, who was for a time cashier and paymaster, and later a partner in the marble works of Wentworth & Co., Boston, where he continued till his death, Aug. 29, 1866, in his 53d year. They had: Almigra K. Clark, b. in Charlestown, Mass., April 23, 1848, who m. Andrew J. Tuck, Jan. 11, 1875, and had William J. Tuck, b. in Nashua, N. H., May 8, 1874.

254 VII Simeon, b. March 24, 1816; m. Mary P. Wonson, of Gloucester, Mass., and lived there.

VIII Twins; one of whom d. Dec. 25, 1818, the other Feb.
IX 15, 1819.

Capt. John had by second wife:

X Nelson, who was living at Falmouth, Mass., 1888; he m. Sarah Martin, and had: George, Deborah, Orlando, Joseph, Dexter, Nelson; Alice, m. Lyman Lawrence; Elizabeth, m. Sabin Robins.

XI Abial; went to California, 1850, and was last heard of there.

XII Mary Elizabeth; m. Horace Tibbits, of Bristol, Me., and had Eliza, who m. Hiram McFarland.

XIII Wellington; d. æ. 11.

117. Joseph[6] Upham (Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Milford, Otsego Co., N. Y., b. in Dudley, Mass., Oct. 14, 1768; m. at Dudley, April 15, 1791, Susanna Jewell, of Oxford, Mass., who was b. May 12, 1771, and d. æ. 72. They moved to New York soon after marriage; he d. æ. 55. They had:

255 I Sylvanus, b. 1796, in Milford; was twice married, and d. in Erwin Centre, Steuben Co., N. Y., 1873.

II Susan; was not living in 1879.

III Gratia; was not living in 1879.

IV Clarissa, b. 1802, in Milford; m. Arthur A. Luther, both of whom d. in Hartwick, Otsego Co., N. Y. They had: Mary Ann Luther, b. in Hartwick, June 21, 1822; m. in Cooperstown, N. Y., Dec. 21, 1840, William C. Bottsford, and they had Clement L. Bottsford, b. in Otsego, March 7, 1847; a musician of much promise, who died June 6, 1863. Mrs. Bottsford was living in West Laurens, Otsego Co., N. Y., in 1879; engaged in general mercantile business, besides carrying on a farm.

V Fanny; living "very aged" in 1879.

VI Jeremiah, b. 1805, in Milford; was living in Erwin Centre, Steuben Co., N. Y., in 1888; never married.

256 VII Joseph, b. April 5, 1809, in Milford; m. Harriet Baker, and lived at Black Creek, N. Y.

257 VIII Jared, b. Dec. 22, 1812, in Milford; settled in Pennsylvania.

118. Sylvanus[6] Upham (Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Castine, Me., b. in Dudley, Mass., Feb. 6, 1778; m. Mary Avery, in Castine, May 17, 1802, who was born in Truro,

Mass., April 3, 1783, and died in Castine, June 18, 1859. She was the dau. of Major Thatcher Avery, of Castine, and his wife, Hannah Atkins, and a descendant of Dr. William Avery, who came to Dedham, Mass., from Barkham, Berkshire Co., Eng., in 1650 — buried in King's Chapel ground, Boston; also of Thomas Little, who settled in Plymouth as early as 1630, a lawyer from Eng., and of Richard Warren, who was one of the "Mayflower" passengers who came in 1620 to Plymouth — "The Pilgrims." The Avery family, for many generations prominent at Truro, for an account of whom and the Rev. John Avery, "the Truro minister," see Rich's History of Truro. Sylvanus Upham went to Castine about 1800, being at that time about 21 or 22 years of age; of his earlier life nothing is known, nor does it appear through what influence he went there, though his sister, Hannah, married Abel Rogers of that place; he built and owned a house and some wharf property in Castine, and is mentioned in Wheeler's History of Castine as among those who had money at interest in 1810; he was a member of "Parson Mason's" (Unitarian) congregation, and was said to have been a man of more than usual strength of character. While still comparatively young he was attacked by a fever, from the effects of which he never fully recovered, though he lived some years afterward. He died March 8, 1830, æ. 52, and was buried at Castine, where his wife was also buried. They had (all born in Castine):

I Hannah, b. May 17, 1803; m. John Clifton, of Salem, Mass., at Castine. He afterward lived at East Boston; she d. in Salem, æ. 35. They had:

A Hannah Upham Clifton, b. in Castine, Sept. 16, 1823; m. Benj. P. Ware, of Marblehead, Mass., at Salem, Oct. 29, 1846, for many years proprietor of the Clifton House, Beach Bluff, Mass. They had: (1) Mary Helen Ware, b. in Marblehead, Oct. 17, 1848; m. Stephen C. Rose, at Marblehead, Jan. 6, 1873. (2) Robert C. Ware, b. in Canterbury, Conn., April 8, 1858, who d. a young man. (3) John F. Ware, b. Feb. 20, 1861; d. infant. (4) Clara R. Ware, b. July 30, 1866; d. 1867.

B Sarah Helen Clifton, b. in Salem, Nov. 8, 1828; m. John Payne, of Canterbury, Conn., March 13, 1856; living in Boston, 1889. They had: (1) Sarah B. Payne, b. 1856; d. infant. (2)

Helen Clifton Payne, b. Nov. 3, 1859, in Plainfield, Conn.; m. E. B. Taylor, an architect of Boston; living at Arlington, Mass., 1889. (3) Freddie Upham Payne, b. Oct. 22, 1868, in Bangor, Me.; d. infant.

C John Quincy Adams Clifton, b. in Salem; d. in Boston, 1885, leaving several children.

258 II Jeremiah, b. 1804; m. Cornelia Crawford, Oct. 27, 1831; he d. at Zanzibar, Africa, Feb. 14, 1846.

259 III Sylvanus Kidder, b. March 11, 1811; m. Marianne Brooks. He lived for many years at Dixon, Ill., and d. there Feb. 13, 1883.

119. Hosea[6] Upham (Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Dudley, Mass., b. there, March 4, 1781; m. Anna Marsh, who d. Sept. 21, 1848. They had:

I Hosea L., b. Aug. 14, 1804; d. Feb. 18, 1872, unm.

II Harvey, b. July 5, 1806; m. Mary Pratt, at Oxford, Mass., May 9, 1839; he d. Nov. 28, 1852. They had: Mary Anne, b. June 9, 1842, who m. Albert Jacobs, May 29, 1861, and d. Jan. 13, 1886.

III Pliny B., b. Dec. 22, 1808; m. Catherine Shimel, at Pamelia, N. Y., Sept. 10, 1844; no children.

IV Erastus, b. July 14, 1811; d. 1813.

V Erastus, b. July 1, 1815; d. Aug. 6, 1837, unm.

VI Evalina, b. Jan. 11, 1819.

VII Samantha, b. Feb. 20, 1821; d. Oct. 17, 1887.

120. Amos[6] Upham (Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Dudley, Mass., b. there, May 7, 1784; m. Polly Hurd. They had:

260 I William, b. Nov. 21, 1817; m. Mary Larned, and lived in Dudley.

121. Elihu Larned[6] Upham (Simeon[5], Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Dudley, Mass., b. there, Dec. 28, 1793; m. March 20, 1820, Zoradah Dalrymple, b. in Dudley, June 26, 1801; d. Aug. 4, 1842, of consumption. He always lived in Dudley, and was a farmer, attended the Universalist church, in politics a Democrat; he died of typhoid fever, May 8, 1868. They had (all born in Dudley):

I Lucian, b. Jan. 17, 1821; d. May 2, 1823.

II Elihu, b. June 26, 1822; d. same day.

III Joseph Nelson, b. June 27, 1823; d. March 1, 1846.

IV Rufus, b. May 5, 1825; d. æ. 1 day.

261 V Edwin, b. May 6, 1827; m. Adeline F. Kingsley, of Swansey, Mass.; living at Providence, R. I., 1889.

262 VI Lucian, b. Feb. 7, 1829; m. Amy Kelton; living at Pawtucket, R. I., 1889.

263 VII Elihu Larned, b. Oct. 3, 1831; m. Jerusha Bates; lived in Dudley.

VIII Chester Franklin, b. Feb. 2, 1834; m. Esther Hathaway Wales, of Providence, March 15, 1855, who d. May 30, 1872; living at Providence, 1889, a broker; no children.

IX Caroline E., b. Nov. 9, 1835; m. Dec. 11, 1859, Noah D. Payne, of Providence, and had Benjamin A. Payne, b. June 16, 1861.

X George, b. Oct. 10, 1839; m. Oct. 19, 1865, Isabella Webster, of Canton, Mass. They had: Jesse Isabella, b. Dec. 23, 1868.

122. Jeremiah[6] Upham (Nathan[5], Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Dudley, Mass., b. there, May 12, 1797; m. Mary Aldrich. They had:

I John L., b. Oct. 6, 1830; d. May 6, 1857; death caused by bursting of a grindstone.

II Charles W., b. Jan. 9, 1832; d. Dec. 11, 1859.

III Jeremiah R., b. Aug. 13, 1834; d. Aug. 16, 1862.

IV Mary Eliza, b. Feb. 11, 1837; m. Henry L. Shumway, of Oxford, Mass., Sept. 15, 1857, and d. at Oxford, Dec. 9, 1858.

123. Josiah[6] Upham (Nathan[5], Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Dudley, Mass., b. there, May 7, 1803; m. April 6, 1831, Clarissa Phillips, of Charlton, Mass., b. Aug. 18, 1803, d. Jan. 4, 1833; m. (2) March 31, 1836, Betsey Larned, of Oxford, Mass., who d. Dec. 1, 1884; he d. in Oxford, July 18, 1883. He had by wife Clarissa:

I Daniel Phillips, b. in Dudley, Dec. 30, 1832; m. Elizabeth Nash, of Oxford, Feb. 15, 1860, who survived his death, and was living in Dudley. He located in Arkansas in 1865, and owned property there. When attempts were made in 1868 and 1869 to revolutionize the State government, he was appointed to the command of the State militia, with the rank of major-general. During this trying period his life was hunted by the outlaws of that region, and he received several bullet wounds in the attempts which were made to assassinate him. He

was clerk of the Chancery Court for five years, and was United States marshal from 1876 to 1880 for the western district of Arkansas, including Indian Territory. He d. at Dudley, Nov. 18, 1882.

By wife Betsey:

II Andrew Larned, b. Jan. 19, 1837; d. in Dudley, unm., Sept. 11, 1879.

III Henry N., b. March 2, 1841; he married and had a daughter Eva, b. Sept. 13, 1873.

IV Francis.

V Nelson C., b. Jan. 9, 1849; m. Hattie S. Smith, at Webster, Mass., Dec. 25, 1871.

124. Marcus[6] Upham (Nathan[5], Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Rome, Pa., b. in Dudley, Mass., Aug. 8, 1808; m. Lucy C. Towner, of Rome, Nov. 6, 1832, and d. in Rome, Sept. 27, 1852. They had:

I Mary, b. Jan. 18, 1837; m. in Rome, April 6, 1855, Henry Baker. They had: Belle, b. March 11, 1859; James M., b. May 26, 1861. Henry Baker was in the war of the Rebellion, and never heard of afterward; she m. (2) Arnold Degues, Jan. 26, 1872, and d. Dec. 4, 1875.

II Martha, b. Oct. 12, 1844; m. Feb. 20, 1861, Geo. S. Marshall, of Cando, N. Y., who d. March 28, 1867. They had: Edwin L. Marshall, b. Dec. 14, 1863; Burton W. Marshall, b. Dec. 11, 1866. Martha Upham m. (2) Truman C. Jenks, of Vestal, N. Y., April 25, 1870.

125. Cyrus W.[6] Upham (Nathan[5], Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Rome, Pa., b. in Dudley, Mass., Sept. 10, 1810; m. Betsey Thatcher, at Rome, April 10, 1834, who d. Nov. 7, 1837; m. (2) Fanny O. Evans, Feb. 6, 1838, in Bradford Co., Pa. He had (by first wife):

I Lancy, b. Feb. 15, 1835; d. same day.

II Nancy, b. March 18, 1836; m. James Adams, and d. Aug. 21, 1867.

264 III L. Wesley, b. Nov. 2, 1837; m. Catherine Thomas, and lived in Neath, Pa.

IV George E., b. Aug. 24, 1839 — son of second wife; d. Jan. 14, 1840.

V Eliza M., b. June 17, 1842; m. James Jones, in Middleton, Pa., April 7, 1860.

VI Marcus K., b. Oct. 9, 1848; m. in Cando, N. Y., Nov. 25, 1875, Mary E. Bagley, who d. Dec. 29, 1876.
VII Charles W., b. Jan. 14, 1854; d. April 12, 1854.
VIII Harriet L., b. Nov. 20, 1855.

126. Nathaniel[6] Upham (Ivory[5], Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Saratoga Co., N. Y., b. in Thompson, Conn., Nov. 29, 1749; m. Rebecca Farrar, who was b. in Boston, May 15, 1750, and d. in the state of New York, Dec. 10, 1825. He had been a Revolutionary soldier, and d. in Butler, Wayne Co., N. Y., Jan. 15, 1832. They had:

I Ebenezer, b. Nov. 11, 1776; m. Elizabeth Palmer, and lived in Wayne Co., N. Y.; d. April 15, 1854. They had a son, Ebenezer, who lived in Westbury, Wayne Co., N. Y.
II David, b. between 1775 and 1780, in Saratoga Co., N. Y.; d. æ. 22 or 23, unm.
III Susan, m. Isaac Lancing, and lived and d. in Fulton Co., N. Y.
IV Rebecca; m. Abraham Teachant, and lived in Wayne Co., N. Y.; d. Oct. 31, 1870.
265 V Nathaniel, b. Oct. 16, 1792, in Cayuga Co., N. Y.; m. Eleanor Scouton, and lived in Port Byron, N. Y.
VI Sally, m. Jacob Seebring, and lived in Wayne Co., N. Y.
266 VII Abijah, b. July 16, 1795, in Half Moon, Saratoga Co., N. Y.; m. Margaret Scouton, and lived in Butler, N. Y.
VIII Mary; m. Enos Jones, and lived in Albany, N. Y.

127. Jonathan[6] Upham (Ivory[5], Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Thompson, Conn., and later of Guilford, Chester and Windham, Vt., b. in Killingly, Conn., June 26, 1761; m. Mary Wilson, in Dudley, Mass., May 19, 1787, who was b. in Spencer, Mass., Oct. 19, 1766, and d. in Windham, Oct. 14, 1843. He served in the Revolutionary war, and lived in Thompson until 1796, when he moved to Guilford, Vt.; later he lived in Chester, and, 1804, moved to Windham, where he died. He and his wife and all his children were members of the Congregational church. In politics he was a Whig. His son remembers him as a slim, medium-sized man, active in the cause of religion and education — though his own education had been limited, owing to the difficulties of obtaining an education in the days of his youth — public spirited to the full extent of his means. He d. July 15, 1827. They had:

I Mehitable Wilson, b. Dec. 23, 1789, in Thompson; d. in Greenwich, Washington Co., N. Y., Aug. 25, 1853, and was buried near her father, in the graveyard at Windham.

II Roxanna, b. Aug. 22, 1791, in Thompson; m. Reuben Prentiss, of Westminster, Vt., Nov., 1820, and d. in Windham, June 9, 1855; he d. Nov. 18, 1867; they had 6 children.

III Sophia, b. March 17, 1793, in Thompson; m. Henry Miller, of West Westminster, Vt., and d. May 21, 1836. They had: (1) Jonathan Henry Miller, b. in Windham, March 15, 1830; d. Oct. 5, 1832. (2) Henry Carter Miller, b. in West Westminster, Oct. 24, 1833; living, 1889, in Corydon, Wayne Co., Iowa; m. in New York, Wayne Co., Iowa, April 13, 1863, Frances, dau. of Ebenezer Upham (brother of Sophia Upham, and 9th child of Jonathan above). They had: Alice Sophia Miller, b. June 22, 1866; Charles Henry Miller, b. Aug. 30, 1868; Mary Charlotte Miller, b. April 8, 1870; Herbert Eugene Miller, b. Oct. 20, 1873.

IV Jerusha Stone, b. Sept. 11, 1794, in Thompson; d. in Windham, Feb. 16, 1849, unm.

V Mary, b. July 7, 1796, in Thompson; d. Oct. 15, 1848, unm.

267 VI Gardner, b. May 2, 1798, in Guilford; m. Eunice A. Emery; m. (2) Widow Merilla Wyman; m. (3) Widow Eliza Abbott; he was living in Windham, 1889.

268 VII Jonathan, b. May 30, 1800, in Guilford; m. Sarah Moore; they lived at Windham.

VIII Asahel, b. Dec. 15, 1802; m. Hannah S. Carter, Sept., 1833. He had a common school education, and taught the school in his own and the neighboring districts for several terms; he spent many months in preparation for a collegiate education, but his health failed, and he was obliged to abandon that hope. He then went to Boston, where a friend and shipowner invited him to take a sea voyage, which he accepted, going to Labrador, and thence to Italy, twice crossing the Atlantic and returning to Boston. About 1828–9 became one of the firm of Hayden, Upham & Co., and engaged in the early temperance

reform, by opening a wholesale and retail temperance grocery business, corner of Howard and Tremont streets. He died in Boston, Dec. 29, 1833, a few months after his marriage. His widow m. (2) Elijah Kilbourne, and lived at Fall River.

269 IX Ebenezer, b. March 24, 1805, in Windham; m. Susan D. Grout, and lived in Chesterfield, Ill., and later in New York, Iowa.

X Zenas, b. Aug. 22, 1807, in Chester; d. in Chester, Feb. 24, 1810.

270 XI Zenas Hervey, b. Oct. 19, 1811, in Chester; m. Harriet Louisa Putnam; m. (2) Jane Elzira Pierce; he was in Stillwater, Mitchell Co., Iowa, 1889.

128. Joseph[6] Upham (Ivory[5], Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Thompson, Conn., b. there, April 20, 1766; m. Katherine Brown, Feb. 21, 1791. They had:

271 I Ransom; m. Ruth Stone, Feb. 26, 1812, and lived in Thompson.

II Betsey.

III Rhoda.

IV Susanna.

V Dexter.

129. Isaac[6] Upham (Luke[5], Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Killingly, Conn., b. there, Sept. 7, 1762; he had two wives, and d. Nov. 23, 1815. They had:

I Lyman, b. May 5, 1788; m. Experience Hebard, Oct. 26, 1808; no children.

II Asa, b. June 17, 1790; m. Olive Jordan, in 1815, and had 4 sons and 1 daughter.

III Sally.

IV Polly.

V Hannah.

VI Franklin, b. 1803; living in 1879; no children.

130. Chester[6] Upham (Luke[5], Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Killingly, Conn., b. there, June 2, 1764; m. Dolly Childs in 1799; he d. Aug. 27, 1829. They had:

I Arad, b. July 14, 1800; d. in New Haven about 1864 or 1865.

II Child, sex unknown, b. March 11, 1802; d. June 27, 1827.

III Davis.

IV Polly.

V Marilla or Julia.
VI Chester, b. March 16, 1815; living in Killingly, 1879.

131. **Nehemiah[6] Upham** (Luke[5], Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Killingly, Conn., b. there, Aug. 20, 1766; m. Mary Town; he d. April 15, 1799. They had:

272 I Archelaus White, b. June 14, 1792; m. Betsey Robinson; m. (2) Nancy Morris, and lived in Killingly.
II Betsey, b. Oct. 22, 1793; d. March 14, 1799.
273 III Dyer, b. Nov. 26, 1795; m. Esther Arnold; lived in Thompson, Conn., and afterward in Wilsonville, Conn.
274 IV Ichabod, b. April 29, 1798; m. Abigail Copeland, and lived in Union, Conn.
V Nehemiah, b. Oct. 22, 1799; d. Feb. 24, 1800.

132. **Ephraim[6] Upham** (Luke[5], Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Killingly, Conn., b. there, Nov. 22, 1770; m. ——; he d. Nov. 22, 1850. They had:

I Lucy, b. 1796.
II Matilda, b. 1798.
III Danforth, b. 1800.
IV Walter, b. 1802.
V Ephraim, b. 1804.
VI Sally, b. 1806.

133. **Richard[6] Upham** (Luke[5], Richard[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of North River, Colchester Co., Nova Scotia, b. in Onslow, N. S.; m. Dec. 31, 1805, Jane, the dau. of Alexander Vance. He is mentioned in the history of "First Settlers of Colchester Co., Nova Scotia," by Thomas Miller, 1873, who says he had "three sons and two daughters." He d. 1815, before the birth of his youngest son. [His widow m. (2), 1819, William Miller.] They had:

I Levi, who d. in Michigan, leaving a large family.
II Charles, who also d. in Michigan and left a large family.
III Grace; m. —— Geddes.
IV Richard, b. Oct., 1815, after the death of his father; m. Feb. 11, 1841, Elizabeth Dixon, who was b. Dec. 17, 1812, and d. July 17, 1862; he lived in Truro, N. S., where he d. Aug. 30, 1888, æ. 73.

134. **Luke[6] Upham** (Nathan[5], Richard[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Onslow, Nova Scotia, b. there, 1783; m. Janet Guthrie McCurdy, 1801. In 1888 a grandson of these wrote with refer-

ence to the family: "My grandfather, Luke, was a good deal like his father in his earlier years, though different afterward; he was known in his youth as 'Wild Luke,' to distinguish him from his uncle Luke. My grandmother was a little older than her husband, religious, and remarkably well read, with a very retentive memory — poetical, somewhat eccentric, and yet with much foresight; but she was a business manager, like her mother-in-law. Owing to my grandfather's recklessness, they had at times pecuniary troubles, though always comfortable. Their home was always attractive by its quiet neatness, grandmother's fine conversational powers and great-grandfather's humor; comparatively poor, they helped others who were poorer, and later they reaped their reward." Luke Upham d. in 1854. They had:

275 I Alexander McCurdy, b. 1802, in Onslow; m. Mary Cutten; was in the N. S. legislature, and in mercantile business at Onslow.

II Nathaniel Watkins, b. in Onslow; m. Rebecca Nichols. They had: Adoniron J., who d., leaving a family at Onslow; Danforth D., who d., leaving a family at Onslow; George B., of whom nothing has been heard for many years, and Norman, who was in Gen. Butler's New Orleans expedition, and was killed during the war of the Rebellion.

III Eleanor; m. John Lynds, and d., 1886, leaving daughters.

IV Harriet; d.; no children.

135. David[6] Upham (Nathan[5], Richard[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Easton, Preble Co., Ohio, b. in Onslow, Nova Scotia; m. Susan Mickerell, and has been dead many years. They had:

I David.

II Nathaniel.

III John.

IV Samuel.

V Zacheus.

VI Mary.

VII Cyrus, b. in Easton, Ohio; m. in St. Louis, Mo., and had Salmon T., b. in Iowa City, Iowa, April 5, 1860. He was living in Iowa City 1879.

One of this family was living in Richmond, Indiana, some years ago.

136. Stephen[6] Upham (Nathan[5], Richard[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Onslow, Nova Scotia, b. there; m. Mary Bulmer, who

d. in Truro, N. S.; he was living on the old homestead in 1888. They had:

I Michael; went to Australia during the early days of the gold excitement and was believed to have died there soon after his arrival.

II Joseph, of Londonderry, N. S.; m. Harriet Newell Bentley, b. April 13, 1827; he d. about 1882, leaving daughters Rosella and Josie, both of whom were living in Truro 1888.

III Eleanor.

IV Olivia; d. 1855–6.

V Rachel; m. J. J. King, was living at Truro 1888; had a family of children.

137. Robert[6] Upham (Richard[5], Richard[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Folly Mountain, near the Acadia Mines, Nova Scotia (these iron mines once known as the Albion Mines), b. April 28, 1803, in Stewiack, Nova Scotia; m. (at Dartmouth Baptist Church, in Halifax, N. S.) January 18, 1844, Sarah Jane Davis, b. in Stewiack, Sept. 30, 1822. Though they were married in Halifax they were both residents of Stewiack at the time.

Robert Upham was in early life in the milling business, and the first two years of their married life he and his wife lived at Brookfield, N. S.; from there returned to Stewiack and lived one year; from the latter place moved to Folly Mountain, where they continued to live during the rest of his life. Here he cleared a farm in the wilderness, upon which he made his home, the country at that time being very wild and almost unknown. For some time after settling there they were members of the Debent River Baptist Church, ten miles distant, that being the nearest church at the time. The first school was opened three miles from their place, and was conducted during the winter months only. He d. there Nov. 19, 1886. She was living there with her daughter Sarah Jane in 1890. They had:

I Mary Ann, b. Dec. 26, 1844, at Brookfield; m. Matthew McElmore, who d. leaving five children; she was living at the Acadia Mines in 1890.

276 II Samuel Davis, b. Nov. 10, 1846, at Folly Mountain, where all the rest of the children were born; m. Georgia A. Clark, and was living at Mattapan, Mass., in 1890.

III Catherine Elizabeth, b. Sept. 12, 1849; m. Asa Cottam; living at or near Chicago, Ill., in 1890.

IV James Monroe, b. April 30, 1851; m. Nov. 20, 1889, in Boston, Mary B. Grout, of Nova Scotia; living in Springfield, Mass., 1890.

V Sarah Jane, b. March 29, 1853; living with her mother in 1890.

VI Margery Alice, b. May 23, 1855; m. Cecil C. Freston. They had three children, and were living at Birmingham, Ala., in 1890.

277 VII Robert, b. Nov. 3, 1857; m. Annie Jane Plummer, and in 1890 were living at Mattapan, Mass.

VIII Hannah Elmira, b. Aug. 3, 1859; m. C. C. Dow; living at Chicago in 1890.

IX Louisa, b. April 28, 1861; m. Fred A. Wilder; living in Boston in 1890.

X Arthur Onslow, b. July 29, 1864.

XI William, b. Aug. 28, 1865; living at Acadia Mines unm. in 1890.

138. Ezekiel[7] Upham (Jesse[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Deerfield and Heniker, N. H., b. in Melrose, Mass., Sept. 18, 1768; m. Feb. 21, 1799, Rebecca, dau. of Dr. John Hawks, of Lancaster, Mass., and his wife, Rebecca Upham. (This Rebecca Upham was the dau. of Timothy Upham, of Saugus, and his wife, Mary Cheever.) (Rebecca, wife of Ezekiel, survived him and m. a second husband.) They had:

I Ezekiel.

II Rebecca.

III Martha, though there is some doubt about the last named.

139. Ezra[7] Upham (Jesse[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Melrose, Mass., and Herkimer, N. Y., b. Aug. 4, 1774, in Melrose; m. Susanna Smith, of Colerain, Feb. 2, 1804, b. April 4, 1784; he d. Jan. 18, 1836; she d. Aug. 24, 1833. They had:

278 I Joshua, b. Oct. 14, 1804; m. Mary C. Boardman, and lived in Saugus.

II Sally, b. Feb. 7, 1806; m. George Leslie, of Cambridge, Mass., Oct., 1825; she d. Sept. 4, 1874.

III Gilman, b. Nov. 4, 1807; m. Abigail Twombly, and lived in New Market, N. H. "The descendants of Gilman Upham, of Portsmouth, N. H.," are shown in the Appendix.

IV Hannah, b. Sept. 13, 1809; m. James Roots; she d. April 2, 1842.

V Susan, b. June 19, 1811; d. Oct. 20, 1814.
VI Ezra Smith, b. May 26, 1813; d. Oct. 9, 1814.
279 VII Ezra Smith, b. Dec. 20, 1814, in Melrose; m. Hannah B. Eaton, and lived in South Reading.
280 VIII Elbridge Gerry, b. April 30, 1818; m. Sarah Ann Page, of Salem, Mass., and lived in Waukegan, Ill.
IX Susan Celestia, b. Oct. 30, 1820; m. Enoch Wiley; she d. Feb. 15, 1860.
X Irena Ann, b. Dec. 5, 1822; d. Oct. 17, 1833.
XI Roxanna James, b. Jan. 26, 1824.

140. Jesse[7] Upham (Jesse[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Melrose, Mass., b. there, Nov. 8, 1775; m. Nov. 4, 1802, Rebecca, dau. of Eleazar Richardson, who d. æ. 73, May 18, 1856; he m. (2) Sept. 19, 1865, Mary D. Herrin; he d. April 5, 1860. They had:

I Hannah, b. Sept. 24, 1803; m. Francis Hemmingway, Feb. 16, 1822; she d. before 1860.
II Rebecca, b. March 13, 1805; d. March 26, 1858.
28 III Joshua, b. Dec. 27, 1806; m. Susan B. Ireson, and (2) Mary G. Dawes; lived in Melrose.
IV Sally, b. Sept. 27, 1808; m. Thomas Smith, and (2) James R. Twombly, June 24, 1834.
V George, b. Oct. 4, 1810; m. Sarah Roots, April, 1833, who d. Feb. 13, 1872, at Upham St., Melrose.
VI Zelutia, b. Dec. 11, 1812; m. Cornell Kenny, 1839.
VII Mary Ann, b. March 9, 1815; m. William Jones, of Boston, and had Jesse Upham Jones, b. Oct. 15, 1837.
VIII Harriet, b. March 22, 1817; m. Kittridge Avery, Dec. 2, 1845.
IX Timothy, b. April 22, 1821.
X Nathaniel, b. Dec. 26, 1823; d. early.
XI Ezekiel, b. about 1827; m. Sarah J. Macey, 1865, and lived in Lynn.
XII Lydia; m., æ. 21, Samuel Barker, Jan. 19, 1848.

141. Joshua[7] Upham (Jesse[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Salem, Mass., b. in Saugus, Mass. (the place where he was born was at that time a part of Chelsea, and lies near the line between Melrose and Saugus), Dec. 15, 1784; m. Jan. 27, 1807, Mary Nichols, who was b. in Salem, 1787, and d. Jan. 13, 1845. (She was dau. of James and Mary (Learock) Nichols of Salem, and a descendant of William Nichols, b. in England, 1594, and lived to be over 102 years old.) He m. (2) Ann

(Marshall) Rugg (widow of Daniel of Salem), Sept. 10, 1845, who d. July 26, 1872, æ. 87. He was for many years superintendent of the Chemical Works in Salem, and d. in Salem, July 20, 1858, in his 74th year. He was buried with his wife, Mary Nichols, in the old Broad St. Cemetery, in the family tomb. In 1885, his son (Rev. James Upham, D. D., of Chelsea) published an interesting little book, entitled "A Sketch of the Life and Character of Dea. Joshua Upham, of Salem," which contains a very full, complete, and excellent history of this family, including all the descendants of Dea. Joshua Upham. The same author also furnished the following shorter sketch of the life and character of Joshua Upham for these pages:

"Deacon Joshua Upham combined in his character many of the best qualities of our common ancestor,— independence, self-reliance, energy, enterprise, practical sense, and an all-controlling religiousness. He left the farm upon which he had been born, and where he had up to that time lived, at the age of fifteen, and went to Boston with the purpose of learning the trade of a mason. He was influenced in this decision by the knowledge that a relative in Boston who had attained to wealth and social position, had begun life in the same way. But before finishing his apprenticeship, the displeasure of his master's wife, at a thoughtless act of his, stung his proud heart to the quick, and, yielding to the foolish impulse, he quit his master, and left Boston at the age of nineteen.

"He says: 'I found myself in Salem, not knowing a single person, with only twenty cents in my pocket, not a second shirt to put on, no trowel to work with, and half my money spent for lodging and board at the Sun Tavern,'— afterward known as the Essex House, and the Lafayette House.

"In a few years he became the leading master mason in town. In his thirty-third year he was chosen deacon of the First Baptist Church of Salem, retaining his office and discharging its duties with rare fidelity until his death — a period of forty-one years. The same year he was appointed superintendent of the Chemical Works of the Salem Laboratory Company. The latter position, too, he filled with great success, until, in his sixty-seventh year, he voluntarily resigned it.

"Although a decidedly benevolent man, and never given to mere money getting — and at the same time bringing up a large family, on whose education he expended much — he left a competency at his death. His dominant qualities were integrity and godliness; and his greatest wish in his children's behalf was for their spiritual prosperity, and their service in the cause of Christ. Three of his

children became ministers of the gospel, one a deacon, one the wife of a minister, and another the wife of a layman in Boston, who by his wealth, example, counsel and large ideas of Christian stewardship, has done perhaps as much as any one in that city to stir the churches to active enterprise in their work."

In the family history already mentioned, the Rev. James Upham says: "Grandfather" (Nichols) "house, in which I and probably all the children older than myself were born, is No. 16 Cambridge St. The house in which all the younger children than myself were born is No. 148 Federal St. Here, on the garden, which reached to the river, father built three houses. The one into which he removed, and in which he died, is No. 17 Dean St., the one with the cupola third from Federal St. The old homestead was on the north-west corner of Dean and Federal Sts. The tomb in which father was buried was built by him and grandfather Nichols. It also contains the bodies of mother and her parents, besides many other members of the two families." Joshua Upham and wife, Mary Nichols, had :

282 I Joshua, b. Dec. 23, 1807; m. Hannah Millett Estes; lived and d. in Salem.

II Mary, b. July 6, 1809; m. Samuel Stone Stanley, of Beverly, Mass., b. 1810, d. in Boston, June 6, 1874. She d. in Vineland, N. J., March 13, 1884. They had: (1) Charles Stanley, b. March 20, 1837; d. May 21, 1838. (2) Albert Upham Stanley, b. April 8, 1840; m. April 28, 1864, Antoinette Gilbert Arnold, of New York city. He was educated at General Theological Seminary, in New York, and was successively rector of the English Episcopal churches in Wilton, Conn., Trenton, N. J., and Edgewater, Staten Island, N. Y., but obliged to retire from the ministry on account of his health. In 1888, living in Brooklyn, N. Y. They had: Clarkson Southgate Stanley, b. in Milton, Conn., April 1, 1866; Albert Odenheimer Stanley, b. in Trenton, N. J., Sept. 28, 1870, d. July 6, 1871; Virginia Arnold Stanley, b. in Edgewater, Staten Island, Nov. 25, 1878. (3) Mary Ellen Stanley, b. May 29, 1842; m. Dr. George Blodgett Harriman, b. in Groton, N. H., March 18, 1837; living in Boston, 1889; she d. March, 1888. They had: George Stanley Harriman, b. Feb. 16, 1866; Arthur Ford Harriman, b. Feb. 12, 1868, d. July 26, 1869; Edwin Fisher Harriman, b. Feb. 1,

1871; Albert Henry Harriman, b. Aug. 31, 1881. (4) Samuel Edwin Stanley, b. April 28, 1844; unm.

III Sarah E., b. Aug. 22, 1811; m. Daniel Sharp Ford, of Boston, Oct. 21, 1844; she d. at their seaside residence in Marblehead, Sept. 8, 1884. (Mr. Ford publisher and editor in chief of The Youth's Companion — himself, his nephew, James B. Upham, and two other partners, comprising the business firm.) They had: (1) Daniel Arthur Ford, b. April 28, 1846; d. Sept., 1848. (2) Ella Sarah Ford, b. Feb. 3, 1850; m. Oct. 28, 1875, William Newton Hartshorn, b. in Mason, N. H., Oct. 28, 1843. (3) Ida Elizabeth Ford, b. Nov. 13, 1853; d. March, 1863.

IV Lucy, b. Feb. 11, 1813; d. March 10, 1816.

283 V James, b. Jan. 23, 1815; m. Cynthia Jane Bailey, and (2) Experience S. Bascom; he is a Baptist minister, and D. D., living in Chelsea, Mass., 1889; connected with the editorial work of the Youth's Companion.

VI Henry, b. Nov. 10, 1816; m. Charlotte Hosea, of Boston, who d. May 3, 1883, æ. 63. He was a Baptist minister, was ordained as such, but never settled as a pastor; he gave his services, without pay, to young and struggling churches. For some years he was one of the publishers of the Watchman and Reflector (now the Watchman), afterward sole publisher and editor of the Olive Branch; he was also proprietor of the Lowe Printing Press. A monument of Scotch granite marks the graves of himself and wife at Mount Auburn.

284 VII Willard Peele, b. Oct. 15, 1819; m. Eliza Oakham Newhall; he was a Baptist minister, and went as a missionary to the Cherokee Nation in 1843.

285 VIII Hervey, b. Dec. 10, 1820; m. Elizabeth Warren, and (2) Mrs. Sarah E. (Frost) Farrar. He went to the Cherokee Nation with his brother, but returned, and was deacon in the Carey Avenue Church at Chelsea. In 1889, living in Boerne, Texas.

IX Lucy Ann, b. Dec. 11, 1822; was educated at the Female Seminary at West Townsend, Mass., and m. April 28, 1848, John Edwin Fisher, b. in New Brunswick, Feb. 22, 1822; living in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 1889. They had: (1) Francis Edwin Fisher, b. in Salem, Sept. 15, 1851; d. March 17, 1852. (2) So-

phronia Wright Fisher, b. in West Lynn, Mass., Aug. 20, 1853; d. same day. (3) Lucy Emma Fisher, b. Aug. 20, 1853; d. Sept. 4, 1853.

X Sophronia Farrington, b. Oct. 12, 1824; m. Oct. 12, 1846. George Wellington Wright, of Millbury, Mass., b. June 17, 1818, d. April 15, 1849, in Salem, by whom she had George Gardner Wright, b. Oct. 23, 1847, d. May 5, 1848. She m. (2) Nov. 28, 1867, Henry Hanson Norton, who d. April 19, 1876. She d. April 5, 1889. The following obituary notice appeared in the Watchman, at Boston, April 11, 1889:

"MRS. SOPHRONIA (WRIGHT) NORTON.

"Died in Boston, April 5th, aged sixty-four, Mrs. Sophronia (Wright) Norton, daughter of the late Dea. Joshua Upham, of Salem. She became a Christian in her youth, and was ever true to her early vows. She was twice married — first to Mr. George W. Wright, of Millbury, Mass., who died in 1849, after about two and a half years of wedded life, during which time her chief relationship to him was that of a loving, faithful nurse. In 1867 she married Mr. Henry H. Norton, of Boston. Five years later he was seized with small-pox, then so prevalent in Boston and vicinity. During his sickness he was violently insane, but she watched over him with the most assiduous care. He was not at that time a Christian, and her importunate prayer was that God would spare his life, restore his health and bring him to a saving knowledge of Christ, promising cheerfully to resign him whenever God should again call for him by death. God fully heard her prayer. Her husband recovered, became a Christian, witnessed a good confession, and died three years later. She fully kept her promise, not even asking God again to spare his life, though very tenderly attached to him.

"For many years Mrs. Norton was a most successful teacher in the grammar schools of Boston and Brookline, and during her later years presided with great satisfaction over the household of Mr. D. S. Ford, her brother-in-law. Her character was ever marked by individuality, independency, decision and signal generosity.

"Her sickness was protracted and painful, and affected her mind as well as her body. But her faith and hope shone through the rifts in the cloud. In the early part of her sickness she said to her sister-in-law, 'I have never once asked God for my recovery.' In all her lucid moments her one desire was to 'depart.' Her last, faint words were 'Home — home.'

"Rev. Dr. Chase, of the Ruggles Street Church, officiated at the funeral. Although he had never been able to see her in life, he rendered the service exceedingly acceptable and comfortable to the friends. Her remains were deposited in the family tomb at Salem. "JAMES UPHAM."

XI Ellen Maria, b. March 9, 1827; m. Aug. 29, 1852, Rev. William Lamb Picknell, of Fairfax, Vt., Sept. 28, 1867. He was graduated at New Hampton Literary and Theological Institution 1851; was settled as pastor of the Baptist churches in Hinesburg, Windham, and North Springfield, Vt., at which last place he died Sept. 28, 1867. They had: (1) William Picknell, b. in Hinesburg, Oct. 23, 1853. (2) Lucius Bolles Picknell, b. in Hinesburg, March 13, 1855; d. in North Springfield, July 18, 1864. (3) Ellen Upham Picknell, b. in Windham, Dec. 5, 1856. (4) Mary Upham Picknell, b. in North Springfield, Nov. 21, 1858. (5) George Wright Picknell, b. in North Springfield, June 26, 1864. Mrs. Picknell living in Chelsea, Mass., 1889.

XII Lucius Bolles, b. April 2, 1830; d. Jan. 22, 1850, of consumption, in the hospital at Panama, while on a return voyage from California, whither he had been during the "gold fever."

142. Hon. Nathaniel[7] Upham (Timothy[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Rochester, N. H., b. in Deerfield, N. H., June 9, 1774; m. March 22, 1798, Judith Cogswell, of Gilmanton, N. H., who was b. in Haverhill, Mass., March 9, 1776 (she was the dau. of Hon. Thos. Cogswell, lieut.-col. in the Revolutionary army, and subsequently, for many years, judge of the Court of Common Pleas, and Ruth, his cousin and wife, the dau. of Hon. Joseph Badger, of Gilmanton); she survived his death, and d. April 30, 1837, at the age of 61.

Hon. Nathaniel Upham was a member of the 15th, 16th, and 17th Congresses (1817 to 1823), from New Hampshire. His education was mainly obtained in his native town, though in 1793, he entered the academy at Exeter, N. H., where he remained six months. In 1794, being then in his twentieth year, he began a mercantile life at Gilmanton, with his uncle, the Hon. Nathaniel Gookin; but left Gilmanton in 1796, and commenced business for himself in Deerfield, remaining there about seven years. In the spring of 1801 he closed his business at Deerfield, and recommenced at Portsmouth, N. H. In March, 1802, he removed to Rochester, in Stratford Co., where he permanently established himself in mercantile business, and of which place he remained a citizen during the remainder of his life. In his business he was at all times eminently successful, but his natural abilities and tendencies eventually brought him into prominent public life.

He represented Rochester in the State Legislature, during the years 1807, 1808, and 1809; and in 1811, was elected counselor to Gov. Langdon, of New Hampshire; in 1812, he was again elected to the same office, with Gov. William Plummer. During the political excitement attending the approach of the war of 1812–14, and the days of the Embargo, he was an active member of the opposition, or Republican party, which strongly advocated a second war with Great Britain, such a war being thought unnecessary, and opposed by the party which bore the distinctive name of Federal. In 1813, on the passage of the act of Congress for direct taxation, he was appointed collector for his district, by President Madison, but he declined the appointment. In 1814 he was nominated for Congress, the ticket being headed:—

"Free American Ticket!
Union of the State — Union of the People.
No Submission to British Re-Colonization!! United we Stand,—
Divided we Fall."

The opposing ticket contained the name of Daniel Webster, and that ticket was elected to the 14th Congress; but it was the last triumph of that party in the State.

With the return of the New Hampshire soldiers, after the close of the war with England, the Republican party readily regained its ascendancy in the political contest of 1816. Their Congressional ticket, bearing the name of Nathaniel Upham and five others, was elected to the 15th Congress by a large majority, James Monroe having been chosen President of the United States. Mr. Upham took his seat in the House of Representatives, at the opening of Congress, Dec. 1, 1817. The following account of the ser-

vices of Mr. Upham in Congress is almost a verbatim extract from pages of his son, Dr. Albert Gookin Upham's book, on the family history of this branch, already frequently referred to.

In his annual message, which was transmitted to both Houses of Congress on the day after the assembling of the 15th Congress, the subject of Amelia Island was laid before them by the President.

Amelia Island, at the mouth of St. Mary's river, near the boundary of the State of Georgia, was taken possession by an expedition of persons claiming to act under the authority of some of the Spanish colonies, which, at that time, were striving to establish their independence. The expedition seems to have been a mere private, unauthorized adventure. The island was made a channel for the illicit introduction of slaves from Africa into the United States; an asylum for fugitive slaves from the neighboring States; and for banditti, privateersmen, and smugglers of various nations. A committee was appointed in reference to this subject, of which Mr. Upham was a member.

The committee reported on the 9th of January, in favor of efficient measures for suppressing the establishment; and said in their report: "The course pursued on this occasion will strongly mark the feelings and intentions of our government on the great question of the slave trade, which is so justly considered by most civilized nations a practice repugnant to justice and humanity, and which, in our particular case, is not less so to all the dictates of a sound policy."

On the 13th of the same month, the President, by a special message, informed Congress that the establishment at Amelia Island had been suppressed, "and the consummation of a project, fraught with much injury to the United States, prevented." The committee on Amelia Island also reported a bill, in addition to the former acts, prohibiting the introduction of slaves into the United States.

On the 30th of January, Mr. Upham voted against the bill making more ample provision for the recovery of fugitive slaves, which passed by a majority of 14 votes.

Among the most important of the votes which he gave during the session were, his vote Dec. 10, for the repeal of internal duties; on January 5, against reducing the pay of members from nine dollars per day to six, and in favor of reducing it from nine to eight; on January 25, for the rejection of a bill establishing a uniform system of bankruptcy throughout the United States, which was lost by a majority of 12. On March 14 he voted for

the following resolution: "That Congress has power under the Constitution to appropriate money for the construction of post roads, military and other roads, and for the improvement of water-courses;" which resolution was passed by a vote of 90 against 75.

President Monroe, on the 17th of Nov., 1817, transmitted his annual message to both Houses of Congress. Mr. Upham was appointed a member of the committee on the illicit introduction of slaves into the United States; which committee, on the 13th of January, reported an act in addition to its former acts, for the prohibition of the slave trade; and Congress passed a bill authorizing the employment of the armed vessels of the United States to cruise on the coast of Africa, to enforce the acts of Congress prohibiting the slave trade.

The question of the admission of Missouri into the Union being before the House of Representatives, on Feb. 16, Mr. Upham voted for the following amendment to the bill: "That the further introduction of slavery or involuntary servitude be prohibited, except for the punishment of crimes whereof the party shall have been convicted," which passed by a vote of 87 to 76.

On the 18th of February, the House proceeded to consider a bill for the establishment of a separate territorial government in the southern part of the Missouri Territory — a territory which now constitutes the State of Arkansas. Mr. Taylor, of New York, moved to amend the same by inserting the following proviso: "All children born of slaves within the said territory shall be free, but may be held to service until the age of twenty-five years," which amendment was carried by a vote of 75 to 73. A motion was afterward made to recommit the bill, with instructions to the committee to amend by striking out that clause. The vote stood 88 to 88, and was decided in the affirmative by the Speaker. Mr. Upham voted against the bill as thus amended. It passed by a majority of 2 votes.

During this second session of the 15th Congress the State of Illinois was declared admitted to the Union, and the President was authorized to take possession of Florida, agreeably to the treaty of the 22d of Feb., 1819. The 15th Congress ended on the 3d of March, 1819.

The 16th Congress commenced on Monday, the 16th day of December, 1819. During the second session of the 15th Congress, a bill providing for the admission of Missouri, which contained a clause prohibiting slavery in the proposed State, was passed by a vote of 87 to 76. On the 1st of March, 1820, the House of Representatives again passed a similar bill by a vote of

91 to 82 ; for both of which bills Mr. Upham voted. The restriction as to slavery was stricken out, however, by the Senate, and the House, at a late hour on the following night, agreed to the amendment, by a vote of 90 to 87. Mr. Upham voted against the amended bill, which was passed by a majority of 3 only; and had every member of the House been present and voted, it is believed the vote would have stood 92 to 92. This bill, as usual, provided for the admission of Missouri whenever she should frame a constitution acceptable to Congress.

The second session of the 16th Congress opened on the 13th day of Dec., 1820. Mr. Clay having resigned the office of Speaker of the House, it was not till the third day of an animated contest, and at the twenty-second balloting, that his place was filled. William Lowndes, a distinguished statesman of South Carolina, received 42 votes, and John W. Taylor 76, one vote more than was necessary for a choice over all the other candidates, and was accordingly elected. During this contest Mr. Upham's influence was exerted with effect in favor of Mr. Taylor.

The next day Mr. Lowndes, of the select committee to whom was referred the constitution formed for their government by the people of Missouri, reported a resolve setting forth that Missouri had complied with the act of the 6th of March. 1820, and formed a republican government, and declaring her admission into the Union. Then ensued a strife equally stormy with that which had prevailed during the previous session, on the same subject. On Wednesday, Dec. 14, the resolve for the admission of Missouri into the Union was rejected, by a vote of 93 to 79. Finally, at the close of the session, Mr. Clay, from the joint committee, reported a resolve for the admission of Missouri, which passed by a vote of 87 to 81.

During the whole of this long and exciting discussion, through three terms of Congress, and in which the public mind was interested to a degree without precedent or example since, Mr. Upham's vote was throughout recorded against the extension of slavery.

He also voted, during this session, for a resolve, introduced by Mr. Clay, that the House of Representatives would give its constitutional support to the President, whenever he should deem it expedient to recognize the independence of the Spanish provinces of South America, which passed by a vote of 87 to 68. While a member of this Congress, he also voted for the admission of Alabama and Maine into the Union.

In 1821 Mr. Upham was elected representative for the third time, and thereby became a member of the 17th Congress;

that is, a member of the House for the sessions of 1821–22, and 1822–23. There were but few subjects of importance or interest on which the 17th Congress was called to legislate. Nevertheless, on the 23d of February, 1823, on motion of Hon. Charles Fenton Mercer, then of Virginia, the following resolve was adopted by the House of Representatives:

Resolved, That the President of the United States be requested to enter upon and prosecute, from time to time, such negotiations with the several maritime powers of Europe and America, as he may deem expedient for the effectual abolition of the African slave trade, and its ultimate denunciation as *piracy, under the laws of nations, by the consent of the civilized world.*

This act was the fruit of much counsel and long deliberation, and was postponed from previous Congresses, to secure more unanimity, in order to give more solemn and imposing dignity to this national condemnation of the slave trade, and the appeals in consequence to be addressed to the civilized world. Many of the legislators who voted for this act regarded it as one of the most memorable transactions in their political lives.

This measure, supported by Mr. Upham and by many others of the most patriotic and distinguished statesmen of that day, was passed, 131 members voting for the resolve, and only 3 against it. The Congress of the United States having thus, of all the legislative bodies, assumed the initiative in this matter, exerted its influence with other countries so efficiently, that the slave trade was speedity declared piracy by the law of nations.

The 17th Congress closed its session on the 3d of March, 1823. Previous to this, Mr. Upham had declined to become again a candidate for the office which he had so honorably filled for the last six years; and, bidding adieu to Congress and public life, he returned to the quiet of his village and the bosom of his family.

There were many reasons why Mr. Upham wished to withdraw from public life. His health had been seriously injured by the climate at Washington, and by an attack of inflammation of the lungs there in the spring of 1820. He had, moreover, observed, that causes were in operation which must produce great and fundamental changes in the political aspect of the country; that events, to which the then existing parties owed their origin, were beginning to lose their power, and the progress of time was developing new interests, which would again convulse the State, and become the source of new political organizations. Mr. Upham had acted an important part during these transition states of the Republic, and knew well the violence of the struggles which accompany the

change. Therefore, enfeebled in health, and needing repose, he determined to retire completely from public life, at a period when the political storm was yet distant.

The storm came, but Mr. Upham, personally acquainted with the candidates for the presidency, and clearly appreciating the principles which they represented, chose rather by precept and example to calm the fury of political strife and soften the bitterness of party feeling, than to become personally engaged in the combat. He steadily pursued this course during the violent contest between Mr. Adams and Gen. Jackson. In every position in which he was placed he maintained, with dignity and skill, the ground which he had taken.

In 1828, the year preceding his death, his son-in-law, Hon. David Barker, representative in Congress from the district previously represented by Mr. Upham, addressed the Whigs assembled at Rochester, on the anniversary of our national independence. His address was an eloquent exposition of the position of the parties at that time, and was followed by a public dinner, at which Mr. Upham presided. At this period political feeling was running high, and it was hoped that Mr. Upham would take the occasion to designate his views in relation to the opposing parties. But this he avoided, and on rising contented himself with offering the following sentiment: "Our next President,"— and pausing a moment till the attention of all was excited, he continued: "May he be a man who shall reverence the Constitution and the laws." A sentiment which instantly commended itself to all present, and was received with great applause.

Early in the summer of 1829 Mr. Upham was attacked with a bilious fever, followed by an organic disease of the liver, which terminated his life on the morning of the 10th of July, 1829, being 55 years and 1 month old. He was buried at Rochester.

Having reference to his relations with his fellow townsmen, and his general and personal characteristics, his son says:

"In his local duties as a citizen, he was especially active in devising good, and in his efforts for the prospective improvement of society. Throughout his residence in Rochester he had taken a deep interest in the promotion of education, and especially in the prosperity of the village schools. He procured for them the best teachers, and induced many to educate their sons, who otherwise would not have done so; and in accordance with his views on this subject, five of his own children received a collegiate education.

"He was a firm and liberal supporter of religious institutions, and ministers of religion ever found a cordial welcome at his

home. He never united with the church; truly consoling, however, were the hopes of his friends in his death. Some time previous to his decease, having received a visit from a clergyman, he requested that he would pray for him. 'How shall I pray for you?' replied the minister. 'Pray for me as a penitent sinner,' was his answer — an answer ladened with hopes of heaven.

"He was six feet and four inches high, well formed and perfectly erect; in middle life his hair was black, his forehead was high, his eyes blue, his nose Roman, and complexion clear. Morse's celebrated picture of the House of Representatives, which was painted while he was in Congress, contains an accurate likeness of him.

"His character was such that, in whatever sphere he was called to act, he won the esteem of all who knew him. He was endowed with strong reasoning powers, together with a remarkable quickness of perception. He was also distinguished for his strength of memory; and would repeat numerous texts, with prominent portions of discourses, which he had heard in his early youth. He was fond of theological investigations, a taste for which he had imbibed while listening at the fireside of his father to discussions on doctrinal theology, so prevalent at that period. On all subjects he was a formidable adversary to encounter in an argument — an exercise to which he was naturally inclined, and which was peculiarly calculated to call out the powers of his intellect. It was a common remark that no one ever worsted him in debate; for, if he failed to convince the judgment, he was sure, by his wit and skill at repartee, to win the applause of the audience. He possessed great foresight and sound judgment, and was distinguished for an untiring perseverance in whatever he undertook. He not only won the esteem, and was relied upon in a trying crisis in the country's history, as a leader among his own particular friends, and their favorite candidate for four successive Congresses, but he commanded equally the respect and regard of his political opponents. In all the relations of life his integrity was unimpeachable, and his death has left a void in the community which has been most deeply lamented."

The following is a brief extract from the remarks of Dr. Upham with reference to his mother:

"Mrs. Judith (Cogswell) Upham, who survived her husband several years, was admitted to communion with the Congregational Church in Rochester, May 8, 1831; she died on Sunday morning, April 30, 1837, aged 61 years, 1 month and 4 days. She was an only daughter, and received her education almost entirely in her

father's house; this home had been for her a school of benevolence, in which she had freely and readily learned the great lesson of love for all mankind; and it was the deep and natural impulse of her heart to pity and relieve the poor and unfortunate. In the control of her household and in the parental education of her children, she was calm, dignified and beneficent. In stature she was five feet and eleven inches high, her hair was dark brown, forehead high, nose Grecian, mouth small, eyes blue, complexion fair. Her form was full and well proportioned, and her voice peculiarly melodious."

Nathaniel Upham and his wife, Judith, had:

286 I Thomas Cogswell, b. Jan. 30, 1799; grad. Dartmouth College, 1818, and Andover, 1821; m. Phebe Lord, of Kennebunk, Me., and was pastor of the Congregational church in Rochester, and afterward for many years Prof. of Mental and Moral Philosophy, and Hebrew, at Bowdoin College; d. April 2, 1872.

287 II Nathaniel Gookin, b. Jan. 8, 1801, in Deerfield; grad. Dartmouth College, 1820; m. Betsey W. Lord, and (2) Eliza W. Burnham. He was a lawyer of Concord, N. H., and later one of the associate justices of the Superior Court of N. H.; d. Dec. 11, 1869.

III Mary, b. Sept. 16, 1802; m. Hon. David Barker, Jr., of Rochester, grad. H. C., 1815, M. C., 1827, d. April 1, 1834. She m. (2) Nov. 30, 1835, Ebenezer Coe, of Bangor, Me. They had: Albert Upham Coe, b. in Northwood, N. H., Dec. 8, 1837, grad. Bowdoin, 1857, and of Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia, 1861, in the practice of medicine at Bangor, Me., 1888; m. May 23, 1867, Sada L. Harthorn, dau. of Paul Dudley Harthorn, of Bangor.

IV Alfred, b. July 27, 1804, grad. Dartmouth Med. Col.; m. Sophia Henderson, and was for many years in the practice of medicine in New York City; he d. Nov. 16, 1878. They had: Charles W., who was at 39 E. 4th st., New York City, 1888; and he had sons, Albert and Charles.

V Timothy, b. March 5, 1807, in Rochester; studied medicine in Portsmouth, and in 1827 attended his first course of lectures at Bowdoin, but completed his course in Washington, D.C., received his degree of M. D. from Columbia College, D. C., 1829; in 1830 commenced practice of medicine in Waterford, N.Y.,

where he d. Aug. 7, 1843, unm.; buried in the Episcopal burying-ground at Waterford. The editor of the Knickerbocker Magazine (Nov., 1843, p. 503) said: "Dr. Upham was a gentleman of a highly distinguished family in New Hampshire, whose mind led him to appreciate talent whenever and wherever he encountered it. Scientific and literary honors were tendered him from high sources previous to his demise; but it pleased God to summon him to that heaven which is constantly enriching itself with the spoils of earth."

288 VI Joseph Badger, b. Dec. 11, 1808, at Rochester; m. Sarah Chase Currier; a merchant of Portsmouth, N. H., in early life, and later for many years collector of the port; he d. in Portsmouth, March 12, 1889.

VII Judith Almira, b. March 26, 1811, in Rochester; m. June 29, 1831, James Bell, b. Nov. 13, 1804, in Francestown, N. H., grad. Bowdoin College, 1822, member of the Legislature from Exeter, N. H., 1846, and from Gilford, 1850; U. S. senator from N. H. 1855; d. May 26, 1857. (He was the son of Samuel Bell, who was five years governor of N. H., and twelve years U. S. senator from that State, and his wife Mehitable Bowen Dana.) They had:

A Mary Anne Bell, b. May 16, 1832, in Exeter, N. H.; m. May 21, 1862, Nathaniel Gilman White, of Lawrence, Mass., grad. Bowdoin College, a lawyer, and president of Boston and Maine R. R., d. at Little Boars Head, N. H., Sept. 20, 1886, æ. 65. They had:

1 Elizabeth Walker White, b. July 26, 1863.

2 Clara Bell White, b. March 15, 1866, d. July 18, 1867.

3 Nathaniel White, b. Dec. 12, 1869, d. March 26, 1871.

B Eliza Upham Bell, b. July 28, 1834; she was living at Exeter, 1889.

C Lucy Bell, b. March 9, 1838.

D James Dana Bell, b. Aug. 30, 1840; m. Mary Annie Bugbee, of Lebanon, N. H., Aug. 20, 1868. They had:

1 Frank Upham Bell, b. Sept. 3, 1869; in business at Lebanon, 1889.

2 Percy Bugbee Bell, b. in Lebanon, 1875; d. at Hawthorn, Florida, 1883.

E Charles Upham Bell, b. Feb. 26, 1843; m. at Lawrence, Mass., Nov. 21, 1872, Helen Maria Pitman, of Laconia, N. H., who d. March 28, 1883. He m. (2) April 10, 1884, Elizabeth Woodbury Pitman. He had by wife Helen:

1 Alice Lyon Bell, b. Oct. 21, 1873.
2 Mary White Bell, b. July 25, 1875.
3 Joseph Pitman Bell, b. Jan. 10, 1877.
4 Helen Pitman Bell, b. June 27, 1879.

VIII Hannah Elizabeth, b. Dec. 18, 1813; d. March 14, 1814.

IX Ruth Cogswell, b. April 15, 1815; m. Dr. John M. Berry, of Somersworth, N. H., 1836. She d. May 2, 1869, at the home of her daughter Julia, who was wife of Rev. J. C. Thompson, of Pottstown, Pa.

X Francis William, b. Sept. 10, 1817; m. Elizabeth Brewer; m. (2) Elizabeth R. Kendall. He was a graduate of Bowdoin College, 1838, LL. D., and a lawyer of New York City.

XI Albert Gookin, b. July 10, 1819; graduated from Bowdoin College in 1840, studied medicine with his brother, Dr. Timothy, of Waterford, N. Y., attended medical lectures in Albany and Castleton, and received in the latter institution, in 1842, the appointment of Prof. of Pathological Anatomy. He sailed for Europe in the autumn of 1842, to prosecute his studies in Paris, where he remained until the spring of 1844; then making a tour of the Continent, he returned and settled, in 1844, as a physician in Boston, Mass., where he died after a brief illness, June 16, 1847. His death was a great sorrow to his family and friends, and a great loss to the medical profession. (The foregoing from the Cogswell Genealogy.) In Oct., 1845, Dr. Upham published the first that had ever been published on the genealogy of the Uphams in the United States, a small volume containing 102 pages, entitled "Notices of the Life of John Upham, the First Inhabitant of New England who bore that Name; together with An Account of such of his Descendants as were the Ancestors of Hon. Nathaniel Upham of Rochester,

N. H.; with a short sketch of the Life of the Latter." The material which was gathered by Dr. Upham at that time has been the basis of all that has since been written upon the origin of the Uphams in this country, or any branch of them. But for the pages of this little book, it is quite positive this genealogy would not have been compiled; and those of the Upham posterity who are interested in this subject may feel that they owe a debt of gratitude to his memory. It is said that with his death went out a fund of valuable information concerning the Uphams which may never have been recovered. The N. E. Gen. and Hist. Register, Vol. 1, pages 365–8, contains a biographical sketch of Dr. Albert Gookin Upham.

The Rochester *Courier*, of December 14, 1888, contained the following with reference to this family:

EARLY ROCHESTER SKETCHES.

Twenty years ago there was a stately old mansion on Main street in our village, that was the pride of the older residents of Norway Plains, and the admiration of all lovers of the antique in house architecture. It occupied a lot nearly opposite the Congregational church, and for a quarter of a century had each morning smiled recognition to the old meeting-house over the way, or ever since the latter had taken its march from the common to its present location. The "goodly dwelling" stood back a proper distance from the street, and was two stories in height, painted white, with green blinds. A fine old porch, built after that quaint fashion that house builders style "closed in," graced the front, and elegant workmanship was displayed about it, from the wide paneled door with its big brass handle and great knocker, also of brass, and fan-light with gilded blind, to the delicate railing on top. Over the porch woodbine wandered, creeping through the railing, while below on the old terrace, in front of the house, myrtle, the old-fashioned ivy-leaved, blue flowered, grew in profusion, covering the banks completely, the starry blossoms in early spring expressing their language of love. A paved walk of brick led in through the grassy yard up to the entrance door, where were stone steps, hammered in ancient fashion and as solid as the foundation of the old mansion itself.

This, reader, was the "Old Upham mansion," as it was designated by the villagers, and was to Rochester what the Governor Langdon mansion is to-day to Portsmouth — the finest of its early

residences, and which I did not fail to pass by on the occasion of my visit to the old town last summer, that I have never before spoken of in my sketches.

Nathaniel Upham, who erected the Upham house, came to Rochester about the year 1802, and was an early merchant here, after people had begun to choose Norway Plains as a place for business instead of old Haven Hill, the early settlement. That old place had begun to decline; there was no water-power there, and here could be found the finest needed for grist-mills, saw-mills or for any manufacturing purposes. Yet what year Mr. Upham built his residence I am unable to tell, but it was about the time the Woodman mansion was erected, or a little later. Indeed, there is an old tradition that a man, name unknown to me, commenced to build the last named and failed up. Lawyer Woodman and Upham both fancied it, but the lawyer "won the day," as lawyers usually do, when Mr. Upham declared he would build one that should eclipse it. His domicile was not so showy in the exterior, but the interior was made finer and the house was in reality the nicest one, the materials and the workmanship being of the best, the latter exquisite in the spacious front parlors.

Mr. Upham was one of the old-time merchants, they used to be called traders then, and he kept in his store every thing called for by the public, from a gentleman's silk pocket handkerchief to a hogshead of rum. He was courteous and affable, and in this way drew much custom and trade to his store, which was some little ways above his house on the opposite side of the street. He probably entered the store previous to the dwelling, but he came, I think, as I said before, in 1802. He was a native of Deerfield, and had been with his brother Timothy Upham in his store at Portsmouth, where he learned the trade, for trade it is.

In those times Rochester had a large trade with the up-country people, those who lived above the lake, and even to the Connecticut river. Portsmouth was usually their destination, though many went to Dover with their butter, cheese, etc., while others stopped at Rochester, particularly if it happened to be late in the season when they arrived, or the sleighing poor. I fancy there are many persons living in the village to-day who can recollect the long file of teams. It was like a procession, the strong horses attached to great pungs driven by thrifty farmers traveling together on their way to market. Alas! they will be seen no more!

Mr. Upham's mercantile life occasioned frequent visits to Portsmouth and also journeys to Boston, yet to the last-named city I think he went not oftener than twice a year. The journey was a

long one then. It took much more time than it does now, but when the old-time merchant returned from the above-named business centers he had much interesting news to communicate to his customers, for he was a keen observer and ready talker, and one thing that I always admired in the man, he was not a jealous person and enjoyed a jest and a laugh. He also did not mind repeating a joke at his own expense.

In person he was tall and his limbs very long, yet he carried himself well and was a real gentleman of the old school. It used to be remarked that he was a "gentleman trader," while he always wore ruffled bosomed shirts like the aristocratic Portsmouth merchants, and enjoyed smoking his cigar every morning before his place of business. He was one of the first men of his adopted town, and was well and favorably known in the State. I think old Norway Plains never had a more public-spirited citizen or successful business man than "Squire Upham," as he grew to be known. He became interested in political affairs, and in 1811–12 was a member of the governor's council. In 1817 he was chosen a representative to Congress from our first district. It was an honor fitly bestowed and he represented for three consecutive terms, from 1817 to 1823, the old first district ably, faithfully and honorably. Of course he was known at Washington as Hon. Nathaniel Upham, M. C., from New Hampshire, and passed his winters at the capital along with other prominent men of the country.

The store was kept running all the same at Norway Plains during his absence from Rochester, his clerk being a young man polite and obliging, named John Chapman, good looking and intelligent also, who, I believe, came from Northwood, a town near Congressman Upham's early home. Young Chapman afterward married Miss Louisa Barker, the daughter of David Barker, an early and influential resident of Rochester, while Mr. Upham's daughter, Mary, had married David Barker, Jr., who several years later was the congressman from the same district as his father-in-law, representing it from 1827 to 1829, and being one of Rochester's ablest young lawyers.

Nathaniel Upham married Judith Cogswell of Gilmanton. She was the daughter of Hon. Thomas Cogswell, and the family is one of honorable mention in our State like the Wentworth family. Mrs. Upham was a true woman, and a lady beloved by all who knew her. She is said to have been above the medium height and quite portly in person, with a kind, motherly face and pleasing manner. As mistress of the beautiful Upham mansion her social

success was great. I am not certain that she accompanied her husband to Washington during his congressional career, but she was fitted to adorn any position in life.

The Upham children were 11 in number, 7 sons and 4 daughters. "They were handsome because they looked intelligent," says an old resident, and I think there is much in that remark to think about. Yet they were a family of great ability. One little daughter, Hannah Elizabeth, died in infancy; the rest lived to grow up. Alfred Upham was the oldest of the boys, and he became a physician known as Dr. Upham, and located in New York. I think he married a Miss Henderson, sister of the late Charles Henderson. Thomas Cogswell Upham, the second boy, was born in Deerfield in 1799, so Rochester cannot claim him among her famous sons. Yet he was only three years old when the family made our good old town their future home. He was the most distinguished of the Upham children, and was sent to college by his father, who thoroughly educated every child, and graduated at Dartmouth in 1818. He became a Congregational minister, and for 2 years, from 1823 to 1825, was colleague pastor of our old Congregational church, the oldest in town, and the beloved assistant of good Parson Haven, who having out-preached his voice, eyesight and congregation, was glad to have his valuable aid in dispensing his ministerial duties. Years afterward, when he was a professor in Bowdoin College, Mr. Upham wrote out his "Pastoral Experiences and Reminiscences in Rochester," which were not published till after his death, and I think there has never been any thing more interesting of Rochester written than those papers contain. He tells us how and why he went to board at John Smith's, the village blacksmith, who kept the village library at his house, and of Arabella, the beautiful daughter, who brought him the books he desired to read. We also learn of his visits to the farmers living in the suburbs of the village, old Farmer Hussey in particular, and of the meetings he held at the dingy schoolhouses in several districts; of his call on old Mrs. Welch, who resided in the vicinity of Meaderboro, I think, and was a reputed witch. Those papers gave one an insight into the manners of 60 years ago, and a deal of good religious suggestion and instruction.

Thomas C. Upham was made Professor of Mental and Moral Philosophy in Bowdoin College in 1825, and left Rochester. Many years after he traveled in Europe, Egypt and Palestine, and he was the author of numerous books, having a world-wide reputation as a theological writer. His "Mental Philosophy" has been used as a text-book in our educational schools. In 1859

"The Life of Faith," by Prof. Upham, was republished in England, and the British *Standard* said of it:

"The book is the man developed; the book is the man embodied. Every page bespeaks the high intellect of Dr. Upham. The book is a great treasure and we welcome the English edition as a most important accession to our experimental theology.

Was not that high enough praise?

Prof. Upham was the author of some beautiful poems, and his "Song of the Pilgrims" will never be forgotten by one who has read it. I like best now that little poem entitled:

THE LIVING-FOUNTAIN.

I hear the tinkling camel's bell
Beneath the shade of Ebal's mount
And men and beast at Jacob's well
Bow down to taste the living fount.

Samaria's daughter, too, doth share
The draught that earthly thirst can quell?
But who is this that meets her there?
What voice is this at Jacob's well?

"Ho! ask of me, and I will give.
From my own life thy lips supply;
I am the fount; drink, drink and live;
No more to thirst, no more to die!"

Strange mystic words, but words of heaven,
And they who drink to-day, as then,
To them shall inward life be given,
Their souls shall never thirst again.

Prof. Upham died at Brunswick, Me., in 1872, aged 73 years.

Another son of Nathaniel Upham was Nathaniel G. Upham, who was born in Rochester. He also graduated at Dartmouth College like his brother Thomas, but unlike him he was distinguished for his legal knowledge, since he was a lawyer and a very smart one. He opened an office first at Bristol and afterward settled in Concord. From 1833 to 1843 he was one of the judges of the Superior Court. In 1853 he was commissioner to London "for adjustment of claims between citizens of the United States and Great Britain against the government of either country." After this he was general agent of the Concord railroad, remaining in that position nearly to the close of his life. He died in 1869. He had considerable poetic talent and wrote beautiful verse.

The fourth son of the old time Rochester merchant was Timothy Upham, who was also a doctor, and a young man of great

promise. He died soon after commencing practice, at Saratoga, N. Y.

Joseph B. Upham, the fifth son, followed a mercantile life and was collector of customs at Portsmouth.

Francis W. Upham, the sixth, is a resident of New York, and is known as an able theological writer.

Albert G. Upham, the youngest boy, born in 1819, graduated at Bowdoin College and completed his medical studies in Europe, while this makes the third doctor in the Upham family. He died in Boston of ship fever, and was buried at Rochester in the old cemetery below the village.

Squire Upham was very proud of his boys and much pleased with their success in the world, and well he might have been. It is related that one day a customer, or villager, was at his store, when the old merchant, as if to enlighten him a little, with an air of satisfaction, said: "I have brought up my boys to look after my several interests. I have educated Tim to look after my health, I have educated Nat to look after my worldly affairs, and Tom I have educated to look after my spiritual affairs."

"Well, I pity poor Tom," rejoined the customer.

Squire Upham's daughters were Mary, Judith C., and Ruth. As I have already mentioned, Mary married David Barker, while it has been ably said, "She was a very able woman and full of good works." Judith C., her mother's namesake, married James Bell, of Exeter, once United States senator from New Hampshire. Ruth became the wife of Dr. John M. Berry, of Rochester, and lived after the decease of her parents for a long time in the elegant old mansion on Main street.

Four members of the Upham family are interred in our old cemetery in a plot of ground inclosed by a light iron fence. The headstones erected to their memory are handsome white marble, and the inscriptions or epitaphs interesting to read. I have copied them for the readers of this sketch of the notable family:

Erected
in
memory of
Hon. Nathaniel Upham,
who died July 10, 1829,
Aged 53 years.

Beloved and useful in private life, valued and honored in his public services, his memory is cherished while his body sleeps in the dust.

To our mother,
Judith C.,
Relict of
Hon. Nathaniel Upham
of Rochester, daughter of
Hon. Thomas Cogswell
of Gilmanton.
Died April 1, 1837,
Aged 63.
By her children.
Here she must rest till the resurrection morn.

Sacred
To the memory of
Albert G. Upham, M. D.,
youngest son of
Hon. Nathaniel and Judith C. Upham,
Born July 10, 1819,
Died in Boston, June 16, 1847.
aged 28 years.
Graduated at Bowdoin College in 1840,
At the medical schools, Paris, 1844.
Distinguished for eminent attainment and great promise.
He died in the full assurance of a Christian's hope.
Greatly beloved and most deeply lamented.

In memory of
Hannah Elizabeth,
daughter of
Nathaniel and Judith C. Upham,
who departed this life
March 8, 1814,
aged three months.
Tho' in dust the lovely infant lies,
Her soul enlarged resumes her native skies.

143. General Timothy[7] Upham (Timothy[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Portsmouth, N. H., b. in Deerfield, N. H., in 1782; m. Eliza Adams, daughter of William and Hannah Adams, of Middleton, Conn., who d. March 18, 1854, in her 69th year. The following military — and otherwise — record of Gen. Timothy Upham is from Dr. Upham's "Notices":

"Gen. Timothy Upham received his first appointment in the army as major, in March, 1812, and in July following received his commission in the 11th U. S. Infantry. In June he was placed

in command of the forts and harbor of Portsmouth, with the superintendent of the recruiting service, in a district composing the southern part of New Hampshire and the county of York, in the State of Maine.

"In September he joined his regiment at Plattsburgh, N. Y.; in November, advanced with the army to Champlain, on the Canada line; from whence, after some severe skirmishing, and much suffering of the troops for want of suitable supplies of winter clothing, the army returned to Plattsburgh. The 11th and some other regiments passed over to Burlington, and went into winter quarters.

"Major Upham was soon after ordered to Portland to superintend the recruiting service of the State of Maine and in part of New Hampshire. In April, 1813, having, with the officers under his command, enlisted upwards of two thousand men, and sent them forward to join their respective regiments, he repaired to Burlington with the winter clothing of his regiment, the first they had received. There he received an order to select a battalion of five hundred men from his regiment and proceed with all possible despatch to Sackett's Harbor. This march was accomplished in fourteen days, with a heavy train of baggage for the army, via Johnstown and the Northern State road. He arrived there in May and remained there and in the vicinity with his battalion until October, when the army, then under the command of Gen. Wilkinson, was embarked in boats, with orders to descend the St. Lawrence and form a junction with the troops then under the command of Gen. Hampton, at some point on the St. Lawrence, above Montreal, with a view to a joint attack on that place.

"Maj. Upham had, in October, 1813, previous to leaving Sackett's Harbor, been promoted to lieut.-col. of the 21st Infantry, Col. Miller's famous regiment, but remained with his battalion of the 11th to the close of the campaign. In descending the St. Lawrence he had the command of one division of the boats, and passed the enemy's batteries at Fort Prescott under a heavy cannonade with very trifling loss, and proceeded immediately down the river to the head of the Longue Saut, a rapid in the St. Lawrence of several miles in extent. At this point the troops, with the exception of those required to manage the boats, proceeded by land, leaving Col. Upham in his division of boats with about 300 men, selected from the several regiments which composed the division.

"On arriving at Cornwall, below the rapids, it was ascertained that the enemy were following with considerable force, and a

flotilla of gunboats. In consequence of this information, Col. Upham now received orders to place his boats in safety, land his men and hold them in readiness for such service as might be required. The main body of the army, under Gen. Brown, having proceeded down the river, the enemy commenced an attack on its rear guard, under Gen. Covington, who, being pressed hard, Col. Upham was ordered to reinforce him. While advancing to execute this order, he met the general mortally wounded, who directed him to press forward and report to Gen. Boyd.

"On his arrival near the field of battle, known as Chrystler's Field he met the troops retreating for want of ammunition through the woods which skirted the field. Col. Upham was directed by Gen. Boyd to push forward and hold the enemy in check until ammunition could be procured from the boats. His division immediately engaged the enemy and held them in check for nearly an hour, when he received an order to retreat and embark his men on board the boats, which he succeeded in doing, having effectually checked the enemy.

"His loss in this action, in killed and wounded, was large in proportion to the number engaged, being nearly one-fifth of the whole. The boats then passed down the river to take in a large detachment which had proceeded by land and which had not been engaged.

"On arriving at the mouth of French Creek, information was received from Gen. Hampton that he was on his return to Plattsburgh, having been somewhat severely handled by the enemy in the neighborhood of Chateaugay and fallen short of provisions. The object of the expedition was therefore defeated, and the army retired up French Creek to a convenient place and commenced building huts for winter quarters.

"Col. Upham was now ordered to repair to the seaboard on recruiting service, on which duty he was employed till the July following, when he was ordered to join the 21st Infantry at Buffalo. On his arrival there, he found his regiment at Fort Erie, and he immediately crossed over and assumed command of it. Fort Erie was at this time closely invested by a force double in number to the garrison. After suffering a severe loss by the cannonade and bombardment, which continued without interruption for nearly forty days, our troops having been reinforced by a brigade of New York militia, it was determined to try the strength of the enemy by a sudden attack on their works. Accordingly about the middle of September a sortie was made at noon, the enemy's works all carried, and his guns spiked before his reserve, which

was encamped at some distance, could be brought up. Our troops then retired to the fort. In this action the loss of the enemy in killed, wounded and prisoners was over six hundred men; and our own was not much less, and included a large number of the higher grade of officers — being the most bloody action which was fought during the war, in proportion to the numbers engaged. The next day the enemy abandoned his works and retreated toward Kingston. The regiment was much reduced, and Lieut.-Col. Upham's health having become greatly impaired, he was again ordered to the seaboard, and instructed to report to Gen. Dearborn, at Boston.

"The command of the station at Portsmouth was assigned to him, but his health was so severely affected he was unable, during the winter and for several months after, to leave his quarters. On the cessation of hostilities he resigned his commission in the army, and in the spring of 1816 was appointed by President Madison collector of customs at Portsmouth, which office he continued to hold, under the appointment of Presidents Monroe and Adams, until 1829. In 1819 he was appointed brigadier-general of the First Brigade New Hampshire Militia, and, in 1820, major-general of the First Division. In 1841 he was appointed navy agent at Portsmouth by President Harrison, which office he resigned in the spring of 1845. He then removed to Charlestown, Mass., where he died November 2, 1855."

Timothy Upham and his wife, Eliza Adams, had:

I William Adams; d. July 25, 1843, at New Orleans, La., æ. 31.

II Eliza Adams, b. May 1, 1813; m. Charles Ely, of Brooklyn, N. Y., June 23, 1840; d. May 11, 1885.

III Martha Ann; m., æ. 36, June 23, 1852 (2d wife), Hon. Hovey K. Clark, of Detroit; d. June 1, 1869.

IV Charles Wood.

V Charlotte Mary.

VI Anna Maria; m. John S. Botts, of Canandaigua, N. Y.

VII George Timothy, of San Francisco, Cal.; d. in San Francisco in 1857.

VIII Hannah Louisa; m. Oct. 5, 1857, Wlliam Lathrop Kingsley, b. April 1, 1824, editor of the *New Englander*.

IX Franklin Morris; d. Feb. 4, 1853.

144. Pliny[7] Upham (Nathan[6], Isaac[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Brookfield, Mass., b. there, April 1, 1779; m.

Dec. 30, 1802, Katherine Hastings, who was b. May 2, 1783, the dau. of Nevinson and Experience (Wright) Hastings; she d. April 25, 1859. He d. November 29, 1849. They had:

289 I Joel Worthington, b. Oct. 24, 1803, in Brookfield; m. Seraphine Howe; m. (2) Lydia Wheeler; lived in Worcester for many years.

II Eveline, b. Dec. 25, 1805; m. Rev. William B. Olds, Nov. 24, 1830.

290 III Harvey Gilbert, b. Nov. 19, 1817; m. Lydia Newell; m. (2) Cornelia Drew; lived in Worcester for many years.

IV Lucy Abigail, b. Nov. 12, 1819; m. Rev. M. P. Alderman.

145. Nathan[7] Upham (Nathan[6], Isaac[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Brookfield, Mass., b. there, April 25, 1786; m. May 31, 1807, Charlotte Rice, b. Jan. 19, 1788, d. Sept. 6, 1852. He d. July 26, 1820. They had:

I Columbus Rice; d. unm., July 8, 1863, in 56th year.

II Charles Franklin, b. March 13, 1809; for many years a printer on the New York *Herald;* d. about 1869, unm.

III Caroline, b. Feb. 21, 1811; d. Aug. 15, 1811.

IV Maria, b. May 20, 1812; m. Foster Ainsworth, Oct. 29, 1832; she d. Sept. 5, 1887. Their dau. m. Lorenzo Henshaw.

V Charlotte, b. Oct. 6, 1814; d. unm., Oct. 14, 1859.

VI Frederick, b. March 15, 1817; m. in Cohoes, N. Y.; had no children; d. April 25, 1865.

VII Lucinda Worthington, b. Sept. 19, 1819; m. Amos Ainsworth, June 30, 1836; m. (2) Jacob Watson; she d. 1887.

146. George[7] Upham (Nathan[6], Isaac[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Brookfield, Mass., b. there, Feb. 23, 1789; m. Patty Bellows, May 26, 1814, who was b. in Paxton, Saturday, May 2, 1795, and d. July 24, 1887, æ. 92 years, 2 mos. and 22 days. He d. Oct. 12, 1863. They had:

I Lucetta, b. April 14, 1815; d. Jan. 22, 1856, at 5 o'clock, A. M.

II Zeruah, b. Sept. 17, 1816; m. Rufus F. Hovey; she d. Jan. 16, 1872.

291 III Laurens, b. Tuesday, Oct. 20, 1818; m. Catherine Prouty, in Brimfield, 1847; lived in Brookfield and Brimfield, Mass.

292 IV Nathan, b. Tuesday, Sept. 6, 1825; grad. (law) at Yale College, 1853; m. Louisa Sophia Bissell, at New Haven, 1856.

147. William[7] Upham (Daniel[6], Isaac[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Brookfield, Mass., b. there, Dec. 12, 1785; m. (pub.) March 3, 1805, Dorothy Winter, who d. Oct. 30, 1846; m. (2) widow Myra (Plympton) Howard, who soon died. He d. June 9, 1872. He had, by wife Dorothy:

I William, b. Sept. 20, 1807; m. Maria Whittemore; had an only child, William H., who d. in infancy.

II Joshua, b. June 27, 1809; d. Sept. 5, 1810.

293 III Leonard, b. April 23, 1811; m. Caroline Fay, and (2) Rachael Phipps; lived in Brookfield.

294 IV Amos, b. Jan. 31, 1814; m. Sarah Jane Buxton, and lived in Sturbridge.

V Fanny, b. Nov. 6, 1815; m. Aura Lombard.

VI Lydia, b. June 23, 1817; m. William Benson.

VII John, b. May 21, 1819; d. unm., Oct. 29, 1845.

VIII Clarrissa, b. Oct. 20, 1822; m. Arnold Guilford; no children.

IX Sophronia, b. Jan. 12, 1824; m. Hiram D. Walker; no children.

X Lewis, b. Jan. 3, 1826; m. March 24, 1861, Persis Holmes, and had an only child, Clara P., who d. in infancy.

XI Sophia, b. Oct. 8, 1828; m. Jefferson Richards.

148. Washington[7] Upham (Daniel[6], Isaac[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Dudley, and Monson, Mass., b. in Brookfield, Mass., July 1, 1801; m. Nov., 1825, Lydia Charles, of Brimfield, who was living, 1889. He d. Jan. 3, 1876. They had:

I Mary, b. Oct. 31, 1826; m. April 17, 1849, Royal Buffington.

II Sarah J.; m. Sept. 27, 1851, William Sherman.

295 III Nathaniel, b. Sept., 1832; m. Betsey D. Lombard.

IV Olive, b. 1834; m. Nov. 7, 1855, L. Rice, who d.; m. (2) June 14, 1864, Leonard D. Fashel.

V Charles, b. April 4, 1835; m. Dec. 5, 1861, Julia Blodgett, and lived in Palmer, Mass.; no children.

VI Adeline, b. Feb. 20, 1838; m. Oct. 13, 1868, Charles E. Stebbins.

VII Louise, b. April 26, 1840; m. April 23, 1863, William A. Beebe, of Monson, Mass., and had a son, Marcus H. Beebe.

VIII Emeline, b. June 5, 1842; m. Sept. 25, 1867, Henry J. Moore.
IX Delia A.; m. April, 1864, Hial Holmes.
X Lydia A.; d. early.

149. Hiram[7] Upham (Daniel[6], Isaac[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Brookfield, Mass., b. there, Sept. 17, 1803; m. Jan. 1, 1827, Chloe Winter, who d. March 19, 1852; m. (2) Sarah Hitchcock, Nov. 8, 1854, who d. Aug. 6, 1867; m. (3) Sarah Slater, March 3, 1868. He d. Feb. 14, 1869. He had, by first wife:

296 I Freedom Nichols, b. Sept. 27, 1827, in Brookfield; m. Mary C. Morgan; lived in Brookfield.
II Sarah Maria, b. Feb. 4, 1830; m. Nathaniel H. Morrill, Oct. 17, 1855, who d. June 23, 1886.
III Julia Ann, b. Feb. 12, 1833; m. Horace Barnes, May 31, 1854; she d. Nov. 18, 1859.
IV Chloe Adeline, b. Jan. 2, 1835; m. Elias C. Pond, Nov. 21, 1854.
V Hiram Francis, b. July 17, 1837; d. Jan. 27, 1849.

150. Hon. Jabez[7] Upham (Phineas[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Brookfield, Mass., b. there, Aug. 23, 1764; m. June 2, 1796, Lucy Faulkner, of Acton, Mass. (sister of William Emerson Faulkner, who m. Elizabeth Upham, sister of Jabez), b. May 16, 1770; d. Jan. 28, 1828. He was graduated at Harvard College, 1785. The following sketch of his life is from Davis' History of Sturbridge, and Southboro, Mass.

"Jabez Upham was the first lawyer who practiced in Sturbridge; soon removed to Claremont, N. H., where he remained only a short time, thence went to Brookfield, Mass., where he engaged in his profession until the close of his life. Industry and perseverance enabled him to rise in his profession. Fraud and deception received from him such a rebuke as would not soon be forgotten. His office was a great place for law students. He came to the bar when such men as Gov. Lincoln, the elder, Gov. Strong and Gov. Sullivan were constant attendants of the Supreme Court in Worcester Co., and who stood in the front rank of the profession. The brilliant and elegant Francis Blake came to the bar about the same time, or soon after. Mr. Upham sustained, if not an equal, a very respectable standing among such men as a lawyer and advocate. He frequently represented his town and county in the Legislature; also his district during four or six years in Congress.

"As a member of Congress Mr. Upham exerted a salutary influence and was highly respected. He possessed a great share of that kind of useful sense known as 'common sense.' Not favored with extraordinary endowments, unremitting application made him in a measure what he was. In person he was tall; he was dignified and gentlemanly in appearance and manners. Strict integrity and a right sense of honorable dealing characterized his life. He had, many years previous to his death, made a public profession of religion, and it was uniformly exemplified in his daily deportment. He died in the midst of his usefulness at the age of forty-seven."

His epitaph at West Brookfield reads:

"Erected in memory of the Hon. Jabez Upham who died Nov. 8, 1811, aged 47 years. While this tomb admonishes us that we must also die, let the example of its possessor teach us how to live. Inheriting a sound and discriminating mind and early acquiring a habit of patient and indefatigable industry, what to most men would have been obstacles, were to him but incentives to execution. By perseverance he rose to eminence in his profession as an advocate, and in character as a Legislator. In this last office his talents and his patriotism were conspicuous, not only in the councils of his native State, but in the discharge of his higher duties of a Representative in Congress. But the qualities which most endeared him to the public were not the most estimable of his character. In his domestic relations he was amiable and endearing, as a friend constant and affectionate, as a citizen independent and faithful. As a man he discharged his relative duties as accountable to Heaven. As a Christian he died as he had lived, firm in his faith and relying, through the merits of his Redeemer upon the mercy of his God for a glorious resurrection."

Jabez Upham and wife, Lucy, had:

I Charlotte; d. Feb. 26, 1812.

297 II Henry, b. Dec. 24, 1799, in North Brookfield; he was graduated at Harvard College 1819, and was a merchant in Boston.

III Harriet, b. June 5, 1801, in Brookfield; m. Horace Gray, a merchant of Boston, b. in Medford, Mass., Aug. 25, 1800; d. in Boston, July 30, 1873; she d. at sea, Sept. 22, 1834. They had:

A Horace Gray, Jr., who was judge of the Superior Court of Massachusetts, and afterward one of the justices of the Supreme Court of the United States. He m. in Washington,

June 4, 1889, Jeanie Morrison Matthews, dau. of the late Hon. Stanley Matthews, justice of the Supreme Court of the United States.

B Elizabeth Chipman Gray.

D Harriet Gray.

IV Susanna Buckminster; d. Jan. 12, 1825.

151. Thomas[7] Upham (Phineas[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Sturbridge, Mass., b. Dec. 21, 1766, in Brookfield, Mass.; m. Feb. 14, 1794, Mehitable Newell. His will proved Dec. 4, 1827. He was a merchant in Sturbridge. They had:

I Clementina, b. Sept. 2, 1794.

II French, b. May 16, 1796.

III George, b. April 1, 1801.

IV Timothy Newell, b. July 8, 1803.

V Emerson Faulkner, b. Feb. 2, 1805; d. in London, buried in Boston, 1833. His wife, Anne Howe Emerson, d. æ. 23, June, 1833, in Norwich, Vt. — as per Locke Gen.

VI Caroline, b. Aug. 30, 1807; m. —— Parker, of New York.

(And others.)

152. Hon. George[7] Baxter Upham (Phineas[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Claremont, N. H., b. Dec. 27, 1768, in Brookfield, Mass.; m. Mary Duncan, of Concord, N. H., Dec. 31, 1805, who d. Sept. 11, 1866, æ. 81. He was graduated at Harvard College, 1789, and was a lawyer. He was a member of Congress in 1801, and from 1817 to 1821. He was speaker of the house in the New Hampshire Legislature 1809, and State senator in 1814 and 1815; he d. Feb. 19, 1848. They had:

298 I George Baxter, b. June 18, 1807; m. Frances Ewing, and lived many years in Newark, Ohio.

II Robert Harris, b. July 12, 1810; supposed to have d. in Texas, 1836.

III Frances, b. Dec. 23, 1812; m. July 27, 1837, Gen. Dwight Jarvis, of Canton, O., a lawyer, and lived in Massillon, O.; no children; he was a major-general, and held many important positions; was b. May 27, 1797; d. Jan. 28, 1863, as per Jarvis Gen.; she d. July 7, 1866.

IV Mary Ann, b. Jan. 28, 1818; d. Aug. 10, 1840.

299 V Jabez Baxter, b. May 13, 1820; grad. Dartmouth College, 1842, and Harvard Med. College, 1846; m.

Catherine Choate Bell; lived many years in Boston; was surgeon in the army, 1862–3; living in New York, 1889.

VI Harriet Harris, b. Jan. 6, 1822; m. May 18, 1848, John Sidney Walker, of Claremont. They had: (1) Mary Duncan Walker, b. May 6, 1849; m. June 20, 1872, Cary A. Wilson (b. in Newark, O., Oct. 3, 1845, son of John Newman Wilson, who was b. in Virginia, 1799, the son of Archibald Wilson, of Scotland), of Newark, O.; they have Archibald Duncan Wilson, b. June, 1873. (2) Frances Upham Walker, b. Oct., 1850; m. Sept. 16, 1874, James Satterlee Worden, a lawyer of Darlington, Wis.,— a banker in Frankfort, Kan., 1888. They had: Randall Duncan Worden, b. June 21, 1876, and Dwight Satterlee Worden, b. Aug., 1878; d. 1879. (3) John Sidney Walker, Jr., b. June 26, 1852; m. Sept., 1875, Litta A. Tutherly, of Claremont; living, 1888, in Irving, Kan. (a banker, firm Warden & Walker). They had: Mary Duncan Walker, b. July, 1876, and Robert Tutherly Walker, b. June 26, 1878.

VII James Henry, b. Feb. 9, 1824; d. April 11, 1827.

300 VIII James Phineas, b. Oct. 7, 1827; grad. Dartmouth, 1850; m. Elizabeth Walker Rice, and lives in Claremont, where he is proprietor of extensive machine shops.

301 IX Edward Buckminster, b. Dec. 26, 1829; m. Margaret Hursthall, and lives in Massillon, O.

153. Phineas[7] Upham (Phineas[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Boston, Mass., b. in Brookfield, Mass., Feb. 3, 1776; m. Mary Avery Baldwin in 1810; d. Sept. 20, 1860, æ. 84.

He was a Boston merchant of the old school. His principal business career was in the firm of Gussitt & Upham, which gained the reputation of being highly honorable and successful merchants. He retired from this business connection while still in the prime of life, and became president of the old Boston Bank; by his energy, integrity and sound business knowledge, the bank was brought from a rather doubtful position to the high financial standing which it has since maintained. Of his character, his son said of him: "He had no aspirations for official position, but had many responsibilities placed upon him, owing to a well-deserved reputation for honesty of purpose coupled with sound judgment,

foresight, and absolute impartiality. His life was his home, and the affection and respect of his family and friends."

(Mr. Upham, as well as his father, spelled his name Phinehas.) They had:

I George H., b. 1811; d. Nov. 16, 1821.
II William, d., æ 22 mos., Aug. 20, 1815.
III Charlotte, m. Feb. 4, 1839, Dr. William Cutler (son of Pliny), and d., æ. 34, May 26, 1850.
IV Mary A., m. Charles Gordon, of Boston.
V Harriet, m. John Pickering Putnam, of Boston.
VI Lucy A., m. Henry Tuke Parker, who d. in London, Eng., Aug. 18, 1890, and of whom the following is an obituary notice: "Mr. Henry Tuke Parker, formerly of Boston, who died in London on the 18th instant, was b. May 4, 1824, being the son of the late Daniel P. Parker, and was educated at Harvard, where he graduated from the college in 1842 and from the Law School in 1845. In 1853 he received the honorary degree of A. M. from Trinity College, Connecticut, having already acquired an A. M. at Harvard. He was a corresponding member of the Massachusetts Historical Society, and was much interested in all literary matters. At times he acted as the agent in London of the Boston Public Library. Mr. Parker was married to Lucy A., daughter of Phineas Upham, on Jan. 6, 1847.

302 VII George Phineas, b. Jan. 1, 1826, in Boston; grad. of Harvard, 1845; m. Sarah Sprague, and was a merchant in Boston.

154. Samuel[7] Upham (Phineas[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Lowell, Vt., b. in Brookfield, Mass., May 6, 1778; grad. Dartmouth College; m. Anne Scott, of Croftsbury, Vt.; he was a lawyer of superior talents, and unusual attainments; he d. in Lowell, May, 1861. They had:

I Frank; was last heard of as having gone to Utah.
II Edward; was at one time an officer in the navy.
III William.

155. Dr. John Murray[7] Upham (Joshua[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Frontenac, Ontario, Canada, b. in Brookfield, Mass., July 21, 1773; m. Mary Dickson, of Truro, Nova Scotia, who was b. 1785, dau. of Charles; m. (2) ———, in Frontenac, near Kingston, Canada. He went to the province of New Brunswick, with his father's family, after the Revolution-

Charles W Upham

OF SALEM, MASS.

ary war, and was educated as a physician; immediately after leaving the medical college he received an appointment of an assistant surgeon in a British regiment which was at that time stationed in St. John, N. B., but did not remain in the service; after leaving the army he went to a foreign part, probably to India, and did not return until after his father's death in 1808; for a time he practised medicine in Truro, and during this time was married, but afterward went to Canada. During the war of 1812 he was in the British regiment known as the "Fencibles," and was probably in the battle of Lundy's Lane, as there was a John Upham in that engagement, as the records show; he was wounded in some engagement during this war, and left the service in 1815. He settled near Kingston, Canada, where he practised medicine until his death, in county Lennox, Ontario, date unknown. He had, by first wife:

I A son.

II A daughter.

III Charlotte; m. Dec. 26, 1824, George Scott Flemming, who was b. April 13, 1798, and was drowned in 1846; she died August, 1844. They had one son and four daughters.

By second wife:

303 IV Edward, b. July 5, 1820, in the county of Lennox, Ontario; m. Phebe McGuinness, and was a magistrate, in Loborough, county Frontenac, Canada, 1879.

V Charles.

304 VI John Murray, b. Dec. 9, 1829, near Odessa, Canada; m. Jane Sweitzer, and lived in Kingston, Canada.

156. Hon. Charles Wentworth[7] Upham (Joshua[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Salem, Mass., b. May 4, 1802, in St. John, New Brunswick; grad. Harvard College, 1821; m. March 29, 1826, Ann S. Holmes, who was b. May 15, 1804, the daughter of Rev. Dr. Abiel Holmes, of Cambridge, Mass., and the sister of Oliver Wendell Holmes; she d. April 5, 1877. He was minister of the First (Unitarian) Church at Salem, from 1824 to 1844; member of Congress from the Sixth Massachusetts District, 1853 to 1855, the 33d Congress; also a member of the Massachusetts Senate. Author of "Letters on the Logos," 1828; "Principles of Congregationalism," 1829; "Lectures on Witchcraft," 1831; "Salem Witchcraft," with an account of Salem Village, and a "History of Opinions on Witchcraft," and kindred

subjects (his most extensive work), 1867; "Life of John C. Fremont," 1856; "Life of Sir Henry Vane," etc., etc. He d. June 15, 1875. The following is an extract from his Memoir, by Dr. George E. Ellis, which was published in the Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society, December, 1876, and afterward reprinted.

"Charles Wentworth Upham, though he was not born within the limits of the United States, had other claim to its full and honored citizenship. Here he passed all but the early boyhood of his life; and here, in several forms of high service, he discharged a larger variety of trusts than is usually often assigned to the most favored of those born on our soil. He came of a family of the original English Colonists of Massachusetts Bay. A line of five generations between his first ancestor here and himself gives the names of those who were trusted and serviceable in all the ordinary and emergent offices, calling for able and faithful men, in the development of communities and States.

"He was born in St. John, New Brunswick, May 4, 1802. This was at that time a wild, unsettled region of forest, on the edge of the farthest boundary of the Province, — a region now partly the parish of Upham and partly Sussex Vale, bordering on the St. John's river, on the Bay of Fundy. After the death of his father, and when he was but eight years old, he was sent to a school then recently established in St. John, where instruction in Latin was offered. Later he was placed in an apothecary's shop, the proprietor of which was a physician and surgeon of large practice in St. John. But the death of his employer arrested the current of his life in the direction of a professional education, after he had read through the whole Edinburgh Materia Medica. He was sent to a farm fifteen miles above Annapolis, in the valley of the river of the same name, where he performed such rough and useful service as his years allowed. In 1813, just after the close of the war, Mr. Phineas Upham, a merchant of Boston, happening, on a visit to St. John, to see his young kinsman, proposed to befriend him by training him for business in his store. From the inducements offered by this opportunity, the subsequent career of the youth was decided, and in 1816, he returned to the home of his ancestry, arriving in Boston in June of that year. His kinsman received him into his family and counting-house, intending to train him for business. But his evident talents and tastes for a higher mental culture were indulged; and, with a view to his preparation for college, he was sent to a school in Boston. He entered Harvard College in 1817, and, pursuing the usual course,

graduated in 1821. His class contained many members who, like himself, attained distinction in mature life, and filled many places of trust and influence; among whom were Josiah Quincy, and Ralph Waldo Emerson.

"The most attractive course which the college at Cambridge offered at that time, for young men zealous for high culture, true scholarship and for effective work in elevating the community, was that of the study of theology with a view to entering the ministry; and this he chose. As soon as he had completed his course of preparatory study and had made a trial of his gifts as a candidate, he was invited to the associate pastorship of the First Church in Salem. There, on the 8th of December, 1824, he was ordained as the colleague of the widely-known and eminent Dr. John Prince. This venerated and distinguished man, who would have been regarded as among the most honored of his time as a divine, had not his fame as a philosopher and a lover of pure science made him more generally known, can be named as next to Franklin in the list of our early lovers and servants of natural science. Only his rare modesty and unselfish regards have left him comparatively forgotten by the present generation, as he himself failed to assert among his contemporaries any public recognition of his claims.

"Mr. Upham always regarded it as one of his richest privileges that he had been brought into such confidential relations with so wise and good a man. Dr. Prince lived twelve years after Mr. Upham was ordained as his colleague; and died in 1836, after a pastorate of nearly fifty-eight years.

"Mr. Upham was married on the 29th of March, 1826, to Ann Susan Holmes, the sister of Dr. Oliver Wendell Holmes. Salem, from this period to the close of his life, continued to be the residence of Mr. Upham, even under a great variety of professional and official labors which called him away from it. Among all the honored and eminent citizens who have been born and have lived in it, there has not been one who was so thoroughly informed in its history, who had made a closer study of its interesting sites and localities or who more fondly loved and more justly appreciated the memories and services of the men and women of former generations who were identified with it. He had a taste and genius for the lore and the investigations for which Salem offered such rich material. The simple truth, the uncolored facts of history were good enough for him in their burdens of romance, heroism, earnestness and weight of importance. The place itself was to him invested with the lessons and the charms associated with the

lives of seven generations of a peculiar class of men and women who had subdued a wilderness, met all the rough and hazardous conditions of an exposed position, founded a State, secured through home discipline, school and church, all the safeguards of the law, virtue and piety, and then made it a centre for the world's commerce, and a nursery for producing soldiers, patriots, divines, scholars, philosophers, merchant princes, jurists and statesmen.

"So much and even more must be said in the record of Mr. Upham's life, of the place where he lived for more than half a century, because by far the larger part of his labors and studies, as well as his professional services, had the most intimate connection with the history and welfare of Salem. The meeting-house in which he first ministered, and which during his pastorate was replaced by another, occupied the same site on which had stood four previous structures reared successively for the increasing flock of worshippers, beginning with the first exiled band.

"In the list of Mr. Upham's published writings — not to mention those left in manuscript — it will be observed how largely the subjects of them are concerned with the annals of Salem and the biographies of those who lived in it. He could reproduce, in their order and situations, the old homesteads and bounds of farms of successive owners, and trace the steps by which the rocky headlands, with their borderings of forest, stream and hill-tops, had been tamed into garden homes and scenes of busy thrift. The extensive, world-wide commercial enterprise of Salem in its most prosperous days, by its ship-owners and opulent merchants, put many of the citizens into correspondence with foreigners, gave them opportunities for travel, and brought to the town fresh supplies for valuable libraries and all the appliances of luxury. The East India Marine Museum, with its rich and curious gatherings of wonders of all kinds from the other hemisphere, and from all the islands and oceans, is a most significant illustration of the wide rovings of those who presented their trophies to form this collection. To investigate, verify, and present in an instructive form, the local history and the personal characters and achievements of the town and its inhabitants, was for the remainder of Mr. Upham's life his most loved work. There is a remarkable exercise of discrimination, of a sound judgment, and of a catholic spirit, in Mr. Upham's method and tone of writing about the original exiles in Salem and their immediate descendants. He had a rare skill in interpreting their characters by the circumstances which had formed them, by the times in which they had lived, and the exigencies of their enterprise. What there was to be regretted

or blamed in their rigid ways and severe courses he fairly recognized; but claimed for it palliation, and even respect, when truly dealt with.

"While he was eminently faithful, during the score of years through which his professional relations extended, to all his duties in the pulpit, as a pastor, according to the exacting standard of the period, he was a most diligent student in his library. The ministers of the old New England churches, till within a recent period, have generally been the best educated and best informed persons resident in the respective towns. With very rare exceptions, all the local and general histories of the original settlements, and the biographies of the men and women of distinction or of great worth, have come from their pens. Salem, at one period, was more rich in its collections of books and means of culture than was Boston. Drs. Prince and Bentley put all their sea-faring parishioners into service to bring them literary pabulum from all the continents and islands. Mr. Upham continued to pursue the line of professional studies on which he had entered at Cambridge, especially in the department of Scriptural exegesis and interpretation. He published, in 1828, a small volume entitled 'Letters on the Logos;' in which he aimed to show that the real significance of the term translated 'The Word' in the opening of the gospel of St. John, and in other places in the New Testament, was not to be found, as some of his own school of theologians had maintained, in the Platonizing writings of the Alexandrians of a later period, but in the conceptions, the literature, and the forms of speech of the Jews in the time of the evangelist. In 1835, he published, as the fruit of much study and learning, an extended treatise as 'A Discourse on Prophecy as an Evidence of Christianity.' The argument of this treatise does not rest so much on the fulfilment of specific predictions of local events, as on the provisions within the Jewish religion and system for expansion and extension.

"He was a frequent contributor during his ministry, and through the remainder of his life, to the various periodical works in literature, history, and theology; and also to the newspapers, on matters of local or public interest. His discourses at the dedication of the new house of worship of the First Church, in 1826, reprinted the next year, and on the 'Principles of Congregationalism,' on the completion of its second century, in 1829, engaged alike his spirit of thorough research and his love for the characters and services of his revered predecessors and their associates. In a postscript to the latter publication, he makes a study and estimate of the character of Hugh Peters. In the same year, he published a

discourse, which he delivered on the Sunday after the decease of the Hon. Thomas Pickering, with a notice of his life. A Memoir of his colleague, Dr. Prince, had already been published by him at the death of the latter. Discourses preached by him before the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in Boston, in 1832; on the anniversary of the First Parish in Hingham, in 1832; a sermon on 'The Glory of God,' and a 'Discussion of the Scripture Doctrine of Regeneration' — also appeared in print. His 'Lectures on Witchcraft, comprising a History of the Delusion in Salem,' appeared in two editions in 1831 and 1832. In 1835, he wrote for Mr. Sparks' American Biography a 'Life of Sir Henry Vane,' once Governor of Massachusetts. The State Board of Education authorized the republication of this Life in its school library. It was also so highly estimated in England as to lead to its being substantially reproduced in an English family cyclopedia, without a recognition of its real authorship, the name of an Englishman being substituted. Mr. Upham delivered the municipal oration at Salem, on the 4th of July, 1842, and the oration before the New England Pilgrim Society in New York, Dec. 22, 1846; both of which were published, the latter in two editions. He published brief biographies of Col. Thomas Pickering, of Edward Everett, and of John Quincy Adams in the 'National Portrait Gallery,' Vols. I and IV, 1834 and 1839; an article on the British Navigation Act, in 'Hunt's Merchants' Magazine,' in 1841; a discourse on the National Fast, on the death of President Harrison, in 1841; and an article on the 'English Reformation,' in the 'Christian Examiner' for 1844. At the earnest solicitation of gentlemen acting in the behalf of the Massachusetts Board of Education, he prepared a 'Life of Washington' for school libraries. The plan and method of the work were to make Washington substantially his own biographer, in extracts from his own writings, in conformity with an intimation by himself that his biography might be so constructed. But the publishers of the copyrighted edition of 'The Writings of Washington,' by Jared Sparks, from which the materials would have been largely taken, obtained an injunction from the court against the issue of Mr. Upham's two volumes. These were accordingly suppressed, and as Mr. Upham for a period of more than ten years fully believed, the suppression was effectual. He had seen the work which he prepared only fragmentarily in print, as the proof sheets had been sent to him for revision. But in all probability the stereotype plates for it, prepared here, were surreptitiously carried over to England; for the work, without a single alteration, omission, or addition, appeared in

England, purporting to have been printed in London, at the office of the 'National Illustrated Library.'

"Mr. Upham enjoyed his professional position and duties, combined as they were with a range of studies, and of local and social relations, helpful to his special vocations. He formed the closest friendships with his fellow-citizens, and was fondly faithful to their claims on him as a pastor. But he was afflicted with a severe and obstinate bronchial affection, against which he struggled, hoping that he might recover his power of speaking in public. Being disappointed in his hopes, he resigned his office, Dec. 8, 1844, thus completing a ministry of a score of years. He then became an occupant, for the remainder of his life, of a pew in the church whose pulpit he had served with eminent ability. It was not till after an interval of two or three years that he could venture again, to use his voice in public. But the tedium of partial invalidism was relieved by occupations and a diligent use of his books in his library. From March, 1845, to March, 1846, he was the editor of the *Christian Register*, a weekly paper published in Boston. Though this paper was established and supported in the interest of Unitarianism, a cursory review of the leading editorials from his pen, as well as of his general management of it, shows that his aim in conducting it was by no means limited by any sectarian views or objects. The respect entertained for him in Salem, and his own varied capacities for some forms of public service in behalf of the common interests of the community, engaged him again in such service as soon as he had but partially recovered his vocal power. From August, 1851, to August, 1852, he was in the employ of the Board of Education in Massachusetts; his duty being to visit the schools of the State, and to address the people in public assemblies in their behalf, in furtherance of the interests of education. This he did in more than a hundred towns. Being elected mayor of the city of Salem in 1852, he reorganized its police system, introducing that which has ever since been in effective operation there. He also secured from the Legislature the appropriations and provisions for the establishment of a State Normal School in that city, which continues to accomplish its high purpose.

"Mr. Upham represented Salem in the Massachusetts Legislature in the years 1849, 1859, and 1860. He was a member of the State Senate in 1850, 1857, and 1858, being in each of the last two years chosen the presiding officer, by a unanimous vote. He was a member of the Massachusetts Constitutional Convention in 1853. In each and all of these places, Mr. Upham was chiefly engaged

in efforts to advance the interests of education in the district and high schools, and in the endowment of the colleges. He also advised measures for the amendment and simplification of the terms of language in the statute law of the Commonwealth.

"His principal publications during this period were the following: Speech in the Massachusetts House of Representatives on the Compromises of the Constitution, with the Ordinance of 1787, Feb. 20, 1849; Report of Committee on Reprinting the Tenth Report of the late Secretary of the Board of Education, 1849; Report of Committee of Education on the Custody and Preservation of Public Documents, 1849; Report of Committee on the Reimbursement of the Secretary, Horace Mann, 1849; Report of Committee on the Age of Children to be admitted to the Common Schools, 1849; Essex County Whig address, 1849; Report in the Massachusetts Senate of a Committee on the National Monument at Washington, 1850; Remarks in the Senate on the Plurality Bill, 1850; Report of Committee on Education on aid to New Salem Academy, Senate, 1850; Eulogy of Zachary Taylor, delivered in Salem, July 18, 1850, at the request of the city authorities; Report in the Senate of Committee on Education on the Visitation of Normal Schools, 1851; Address, as Mayor of Salem, on Organization of the City Government, 1852.

"The qualities and abilities which Mr. Upham had exhibited in his city magistracy, and in both branches of the State Legislature, naturally prompted a desire on the part of his fellow-citizens and neighbors to avail themselves of his services in the National Congress. He was chosen to represent the Sixth District of the State in the Thirty-third Congress of the United States, 1853–1855. His term was at an anxious and stormy interval in our public affairs, perhaps, however, not peculiarly so, as our whole national development has repeated such exciting periods with but rare intermissions. He had not been one of the original Abolition party, but was a steadfast Whig, and both led and followed the main constituency of that party in its transition into the Free Soil and Republican organizations. His first effort in Congress was in the interest of securing a permanent and dignified administration and form of high service for the Smithsonian Institution, for the formation, security, and wise direction of which the nation is indebted chiefly to the persistent fidelity of John Quincy Adams. Mr. Upham was chairman of a select committee on the condition and management of the institution, and to suggest the direction and improvement of its means of public utility.

"In his report he laid chief stress upon the feasibility and advantages of making it the basis of a national library, on a scale so extended, and with such selected materials as would make it worthy of a nation of foremost rank and growing to a nobler development, and adapted as a means for the diffusion through this nation of comprehensive knowledge as one of the conditions of its strength and glory.

"The special struggle in Congress during his term was that connected with the Kansas and Nebraska Bill. He made a vigorous speech on this exciting theme in the House of Representatives, on the 10th of May, 1854. He directed a portion of it in debate to a reply to a member from South Carolina, who had said that the only practicable or desirable way for bringing to an issue the question which was distracting the nation was an armed conflict. To this heated utterance Mr. Upham responded: 'The honorable member has intimated that perhaps it will be well to abandon the policy of compromises, and for the two great conflicting interests to meet face to face, and end the matter at once. I have suggested the reasons why, heretofore, I have contemplated such an issue with reluctance. But if the South say so, so let it be.' The challenge and its acceptance were sad forebodings of the issue. In the same speech Mr. Upham predicted as a sure consequence of abrogating the Missouri Compromise, the firm combination of the Free States in resistance to the further extension of Slavery, if not to its continued existence. 'Heretofore,' said he, 'the South has profited by our divisions. Those divisions have arisen to a great degree from the restraining and embarrassing influence of a sense of obligation, on our part, to adhere to the engagements and stand up to the bargains made by the fathers, and renewed, as I have shown, by each succeeding generation. But let those engagements be violated, let those bargains be broken by the South, on the ground of unconstitutionality, or any other pretense — from that hour the North becomes a unit and indivisible. From that hour 'Northern men with Southern principles' will disappear from the scene, and the race of *Dough Faces* be extinct forever.'

"In another speech delivered in the House, Feb. 27, 1855, the topics discussed were 'Mediation in the Eastern War,' 'The Institutions of Massachusetts,' 'The Ordinance of 1787.' In vindicating Massachusetts from some attacks which had been made on her in debate, he said:

"'On the map of the American Union, the State occupies scarcely a discernible space. In territory it is one of the smallest

of our States. There are but three smaller — Connecticut, Delaware, and Rhode Island. But sir, there are only three States that exceed it in free population, and but five that exceed it in their aggregate population, counting the whole number of slaves; and each of these five States is from five to nine times as large, and incomparably more fertile. The soil of Massachusetts is hard and cold, and yields only to patient and incessant labor. Her surface is, for the most part, rough, barren and sandy. Her only natural exports, and they have but recently been converted into sources of wealth, are granite from her hills and promontories; marble from the Berkshire mountains, rising before our eyes in polished forms of architectural beauty in the wings of this Capitol; and the ice of her lakes, transported as a luxury to tropical regions all around the globe. But intelligent industry and agricultural science, taste, and enterprise are gradually spreading a garden over her surface. The traveler is amazed at the wealth, beauty, and animation of more than three hundred cities and towns included within her narrow boundaries. The stir of busy life pervades the scene like the sunshine; nature catches the spirit of her happy industry, and the brooks that leap and sparkle down the hills and through the valleys, at every step turn the wheels of factories, around which thriving villages gather. Scarcely a spot so secluded as not to be adorned with church spires and vocal with the merry voices of children wending their way to district schools. I look upon Massachusetts, Mr. Speaker, as one of the most remarkable instances of social and political development exhibited in *the whole range of history;* and, as such, well worthy of being held up to the contemplation of legislators and statesmen here and elsewhere.'

"On an incidental matter relating to his personal position as a son of a proscribed Loyalist, Mr. Upham gave an earnest expression of his feelings in the same speech; exhibiting a generous magnanimity, of which it would have been grateful if our country had offered more occasions for sincere utterance. He was to be succeeded in his place of representative by one who belonged to the 'Know Nothing,' or Native American party, at the time when that organization was in notoriety. He, of course, belonged to the proscribed class. In the speech just quoted, he makes the following reference to the accident of his *foreign* birth:

"'Let not gentlemen say it ill becomes me to stand up for Massachusetts, inasmuch as she has included me in a proscription that embraces several millions of our countrymen. No temporary phase of public sentiment, no popular excitement of the hour, no

political prejudice, even if it express itself in a blow aimed at me personally, can estrange my heart from the State where I have found a happy home during a life not now short, and in whose soil rest the ashes of my ancestors and of my children. I have ever found an enthusiastic satisfaction in illustrating her local annals. Her schools shed upon my grateful opening mind the lights of education, and my mature life has been devoted to her service to the extent of my ability. I have received at the hands of her people all the honors I ever dreamed of; and more, I most deeply feel, than I have deserved. The profoundest convictions of my soul require me to condemn, and, when the issue shall be distinctly made, in a proper spirit to resist, the policy that attempts to reduce one-sixth of her population to political subordination and inferiority. But no man has a claim to office, and no one, with the spirit of a freeman, can complain of the results of elections, so far as they affect him individually. I do not complain. On the contrary, I feel particularly prompted to pay homage to Massachusetts at this time. It is more agreeable to my self-respect to vindicate her name now than it would have been when within the reach of her favors.'

"The interest which Mr. Upham took in the subjects so warmly agitated when he was in Congress, and his mastery of the bearings and momentous character of the issues at stake, are shown in two articles which he contributed to the *North American Review*, in October, 1854, on 'The Reciprocity Treaty,' and in January, 1855, on 'Kansas and Nebraska.'

"In an address at the opening of the Republican reading-room, in Salem, in April, 1856, he made a very lucid and intelligent exposition of 'The Present State of Parties.' Sharing in the enthusiasm felt at the time for the prowess and enterprise of Mr. Fremont, the so-called 'Pathfinder,' and believing that his intrepid and vigorous zeal as an explorer was evidence of his capacity to serve his country in other departments requiring manliness and public spirit, he produced, in 1856, a substantial work of lively interest, entitled the 'Life, Explorations, and Public Services of John Charles Fremont.'

"Resuming his place in the Massachusetts Senate in 1857, we find in print, during his term, a 'Speech on the Bill for the Extension of the Eastern Railroad Corporation,' April 11, 1857, and 'Speech on the Kansas resolves,' May 7, 1857. With that wonderful variety of office holding which resulted from the desire of those who loved and respected him to make sure of his services in one or another place of public service, he is found again, as before

mentioned, a member of the Massachusetts House of Representatives in 1859 and 1860. And again he manifests his interest in what he regarded as a paramount concern of the State. In a report of the Committee on Education, March 29, he deals with the school district system; and in another report of a joint standing committee, on the day following, he discusses the subject of academies endowed by the State.

"In his several terms of service, in both branches of the State Legislature, Mr. Upham retained that esteem and confidence of his constituents which had moved them to give him his offices; and he secured the warm respect of his associates. As the presiding officer of the Senate, he was well informed as to the order of business and the rules of debate, dignified and urbane in his bearing and address, and considerate of all that concerned the rights, privileges, and high functions of that select legislative body. And, in alternating as a member of the Senate and the House of Representatives, he seemed to feel that a place in either was of equal honor and opportunity to do good service to the State. His chief efforts, as has been seen, were given to the interests of public education in the various grades of schools; in providing for them competent teachers, improved books, methods and apparatus, and in extending and strengthening their influence to the ends conformed to the noble aims of the founders of the State, with the help of all the increased prosperity and intelligence of the later generations. Being indebted for the first frugal earnings of his laborious life to a slender compensation for teaching country schools in the winter vacations at college, he loved to renew and strengthen his zeal in their behalf by some continuous relation to them through his whole career. His unstudied extemporaneous remarks when visiting the schools, as well as his carefully-prepared addresses all over the State, gave evidence alike of his desire for, and his rich abilities in, helping toward their elevation and improvement.

"As a speaker in the chair of the Senate, on the floor of the House, though Mr. Upham may not have exhibited the rarest gifts of oratorical grace of genius, he always held the attention and engaged the respect and full consideration of his colleagues. As a preacher for a score of years, he had acquired no pulpit mannerisms, either of dulness or of heat and exaggeration of utterance. He had a finely-modulated voice, he used precision of method in his plan and arguments, and fortified the position which he assumed by a fullness of knowledge, a spirit of candor, and an intent to insure conviction or persuasion by fair means for noble

ends. In the frequent cases that have occurred in this especially, as in the other New England States, of an exchange of the pulpit for the legislative hall, the experiment has not always proved a success in the speech or the influence of the men who have tried it. But in Mr. Upham's case there never was any professional incongruity or infelicity apparent in the exchange of positions. The main assurance and condition of his being listened to with confidence in either place were fully enjoyed by him in having the sincere respect and affectionate regard of all who knew him as a religious teacher or a legislator. Purity of character, elevation of aim, high courtesy in intercourse, and a well-furnished, well-trained mind were his sufficient claims to consideration.

"Fifteen years of life remained to him after his retirement from his last public service in the Legislature, in 1860. Though enough of vigor of mind and body remained for valuable literary work, and for pleasant social intercourse, he began to feel the need of caution in maintaining all his energies. He welcomed, therefore, the comparative retirement of his home. His books, the accumulation of his years of study, and the gatherings from the distribution of public documents, and the stores of the various libraries within his reach — yielded the materials for his enjoyment and solace, as well as for the severer search for truth.

"He prepared among other manuscripts, for delivery before the lyceums, a life of Roger Williams, a life of Hugh Peters, and a Life of George Downing, — all three of whom were personally associated with Salem. Another of his lectures was upon History and Biography. The Essex Institute, of which he was one of the founders, was an object of his love and labor. Its meetings owed much to him for their interest, while they imparted to him through his associates great pleasure. His voice and pen were always devoted to fond tributes to such of those associates as preceded him in the way for all. The publications of this Institute are enriched by many of his contributions.

"Mr. Upham was not so engrossed by the congenial occupations of the scholar as to prevent the continuance of the friendly social and domestic intercourse incident to his former professional duties. Old friends and new ones found him at their firesides with his genial presence, kindly and judicious in speech and judgment, mature in wisdom, with an overflow of knowledge and stores of personal experience, a memory that never loosed its hold, and a radiant religious trust which heightened the sunlight of life.

"Mention has been made of the publication by Mr. Upham of a series of 'Lectures on Witchcraft,' published in a small volume,

in 1831–2. There were reasons why his interest should have been intently centered upon this melancholy subject. He was a distinguished citizen of a town whose name and fame were unfortunately shadowed by one of those popular misrepresentations, natural, perhaps, but unjust, which originate wrongs that hardly admit of redress. 'Salem Witchcraft,' 'The Witch Town,' are epithets and phrases as misleading as they are familiar.

"The lectures which he had prepared and published so early in his ministry at Salem, on this subject, were highly appreciated by the public, and for more than thirty years after they were out of print he was earnestly solicited to allow more editions of them to be issued. But he had become well satisfied that the treatment which he had given in them of his sombre theme was wholly inadequate. Very much of his leisure was devoted, not merely to the investigation of the local details and incidents connected with the outburst of this frenzy in Salem, but in a most thorough and well-nigh exhaustive examination of the subject of witchcraft in the annals of the world. He collected all possible sources of information for the study of this subject, — theologically, philosophically, and in its historical development, — as it had been treated by divines, pontiffs, monarchs, legislators, civilians, physicians, and jurists, and while it cast its shadow at one time over all Christendom, had numbered its victims by hundreds of thousands, the saddest incident in the tragic rehearsal was that the wisest and best men of their ages and countries, who might have been looked to as lights and guides for the bewildered people had given their testimony to the reality and enormity of the crime of witchcraft.

"After he had thoroughly informed himself on his subject in its broadest relations, following it into all its dark and mysterious intricacies, he justly felt that it was in his power, and was consequently a matter of obligation to him to write upon it in a way to meet the highest demands of truth—in fidelity to history and in the treatment of a profoundly serious theme in its psychological and religious relations. The result of his researches and reflections appeared in a work in two substantial volumes, published in 1867, entitled 'Salem Witchcraft; with an Account of Salem Village, and a History of Opinions on Witchcraft and Kindred Subjects.' How, in such a community of people, and under such conditions, a spark of mischief generated by the uncanny tricks of a group of children, and at once blown into a flame by the advice of minister, doctor, and magistrate — who of course shared in the universal delusion — blazed out into consequences grouped under the phrase 'Salem Witchcraft,' may be learned from these volumes. The

pages, though often harrowing, have an absorbing spell, which even enthrals and fascinates.

"In an article which appeared in the *North American Review*, in April, 1869, Mr. Upham was sharply challenged and criticised for the alleged injustice of his severe treatment of the Rev. Cotton Mather för his agency in the witchcraft delusion, as a ready, restless and zealous abettor of the superstitions from which it started, and of the distressing horrors in which it culminated. Mr. Upham replied to this criticism, reinforcing all his original statements and arguments in an extended and elaborate communication which he made to the *New York Historical Magazine* for September, 1869.

"The same year in which the volumes just referred to were published, he wrote and delivered his elaborate historical discourse at the re-dedication — after reconstruction — of the place of worship of the First Church in Salem, Dec. 8, 1867. On the 18th of July, 1868, he delivered before the Essex Institute a memoir of his friend Francis Peabody, which was published. He took part in the course of lectures delivered before the Lowell Institute, in 1868–9, by members of the Historical Society, relating to the early history of Massachusetts. His lecture delivered Jan. 26, 1869, was on 'The Records of Massachusetts, under its First Charter.' It has its place in the published volume. In April, 1869, he read at a meeting of the Essex Institute, a memoir of Hon. Daniel P. King, representative in Congress, which was published by the Institute Press. To the January, 1873, number of the *Universalist Quarterly*, he contributed an article on 'The Rise of the Republic of the United States.'

"During Mr. Upham's first five years in Salem, he numbered among the members of his society and church, the Hon. Timothy Pickering. This distinguished patriot died in Salem, in his 84th year, in 1829. The last surviving son of Col. Pickering had undertaken — after the death of his brother, who had commenced the work — to continue the biography of his father, a single volume of which had been published in 1867. Just before his death, the next year, he requested that the completion of the biography should be committed to Mr. Upham. Though the latter had about that time felt the first symptoms of a local malady which kept him much at home, impaired his bodily vigor, and finally caused his death, he accepted it. After spending more than three years of labor over the colonel's manuscripts, and consulting other sources of illustrative information over a wide field, he had the satisfaction of giving to the press the matter of three

additional volumes, which were published in 1873, thus securing in continuation of the single volume already in print, an adequate 'Life of Thomas Pickering.' Probably no more congenial work could have occupied the interval of retired leisure just preceding the disabling physical infirmities of the last three years of Mr. Upham's life than the re-reading the struggling and critical incidents attending the birth and early pupilage of our nation as illustrated in the career of one of its ablest, most conspicuous and faithful patriots.

"Mr. Upham maintained through his whole mature life a diligent and extensive correspondence with private friends and with men in office. He was genial, hearty, free and confidential in his communications with those whom he esteemed and loved. He commented on the development of opinions and ideas, and kept fully abreast of the most advanced thought — at least in acquainting himself with it — though by no means always with the result of accepting its theories or conclusions. Within the range and department of critical investigation and Biblical study which had so interested him in his original profession, the progress of speculation opened some bold questions which he was contented to leave where he found them. He had no weak timidity which would lead to discourage or repress any natural restlessness as to the security of accepted foundations and sanctions of religious faith, or the confidence with which some avowed that they had discredited and repudiated these, having found better, or were waiting patiently for a substitute. He had so certified to himself and assimilated the essential verities for consecrating the responsibilities and duties of human life, for perfect reconciliation to the Divine will, as it leads our way through mysteries and buffetings, and for a calm reliance upon the lessons and hopes of Christ's gospel, that he 'kept the faith.' It was his reliance and solace when seclusion and pain, by day and night, cast him upon his own resources of patience and trust.

"Among the friends and correspondents with whom for long years Mr. Upham maintained the most hearty and confidential intercourse was Edward Everett, who turned to him freely for sympathy, advice, and sometimes for helpful guidance on the exigencies of his brilliant career.

"By a letter not received by Mr. Upham's family till after his decease — indeed, it was not written till nearly a fortnight after that event had occurred, as it was dated June 27, 1875 — it appeared that he had been elected a fellow of the 'Royal Historical Society of London.'

"It was on June 15, 1875 — two days preceding the general and enthusiastic Centennial celebration in Boston and over a wide neighborhood — that Mr. Upham's life came to a peaceful close. The event was duly recognized by the city authorities and among the friends of the departed, who had been so faithfully served in the varied career, and who so honored and respected the character of the divine, the statesman, the man of letters, and the citizen.

"His funeral took place from the First Church on Friday, June 18, and was attended by a large company of his friends. The Rev. E. S. Atwood, minister of the South Church in Salem, offered prayer. The Rev. J. T. Hewes, Mr. Upham's successor in the First Church, read selections from Scripture, and an address was delivered by the writer of this Memoir."

Mr. Upham's remains were deposited at the Harmony Grove Cemetery.

Dr. Ellis, as the printed sheets containing the publication of his address at the funeral service of Mr. Upham, were passing through his hands, added the following brief note chronicling the death of Mrs. Upham:

"Mrs. Ann Susan Upham, after suffering from long protracted illness, died in Salem on the 5th of April, 1877, at the age of nearly 73. This excellent lady shared largely in the talents and brilliant powers of her family. A life-long friend of her own sex briefly expresses her appreciation of Mrs. Upham in these words: 'She was a truly feminine soul, a clear mind, a witty spirit.'"

The following allusion to the decease of Mrs. Upham was made by the pastor of the First Church at Salem, at the conclusion of his sermon on the Sunday morning following her death:

"A gifted woman, the wife of him who for many years served at these altar-places, we laid away yesterday beneath the fresh spring grass and the first flowers, with the tenderest love, and in triumphant hope.

"She inherited genius, but harmonized all the faculties and functions of her nature with truth and beauty, by education and culture, by the study of nature and of art, by the creation and composition of poems for the home circle full of cheerful wit and charming quaintness, embalming in the memories of her children the pleasant associations and scenes of domestic life and love. A woman of a deeply religious nature and life, rational, reverent and devout; sometimes mistrustful of self, sometimes despondent, but with a cheerful, gladsome, genial faith in God and humanity, fulfilling all the duties of daughter, sister, wife, mother, friend, with obedience and care, with fidelity and the sweetest love."

Charles Wentworth Upham and wife, Ann Susan Holmes, had:

I Edward Chandler, b. March 1, 1827; d. July 1, 1838.
II John Ropes, b. June 6, 1828; d. early.
III Mary Wendell, b. June 22, 1829; d. early.
IV Charles Wentworth, b. Aug. 19, 1830; grad. Harvard College, 1852; m. June 22, 1859, Mary Haven, dau. of Hon. Solomon G. Haven; he d. April 2, 1860; left no children.
V Henry Wendell, b. Sept. 24, 1831; d. Dec. 22, 1841.
VI Mary Wilder, b. Oct. 6, 1832; d. early.
VII Ann Holmes, b. Oct. 19, 1833; d. early.
VIII George Murray, b. Jan. 4, 1835; d. early.
305 IX William Phineas, b. Jan. 19, 1836; m. Cynthia B. Nourse, living in Newtonville, Mass., 1892.
X Stephen Higginson, b. March 27, 1837; d. early.
XI John Edward, b. June 29, 1838; d. early.
XII Sarah Wendell, b. Sept. 6, 1839; d. Oct. 10, 1864, unm.
XIII John Holmes, b. April 23, 1841; d. early.
306 XIV Oliver Wendell Holmes, b. March 8, 1843; m. Caroline Ely Wilson; living in Salem, 1889.

157. **James[7] Upham** (Jabez[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Woodstock, N. B., b. in Brookfield, Mass., Sept. 9, 1774; m. Martha B. Smith, who was the first white child born in Woodstock; she was b. 1786, and d. 1876, æ. 91; her father was Capt. Jacobs Smith, at one time an officer in the British army, who went to the Provinces from Long Island, N. Y., probably immediately after the close of the Revolutionary war. James Upham went to New Brunswick with his father's family at some time after the Revolution; he was for many years a magistrate and an officer of customs at Woodstock; he d. March 11, 1859, in his 85th year. They had:

I Charles Chandler, b. March 2, 1808, in Woodstock; d. Jan. 6, 1841.
307 II Thomas Cutler, b. April 23, 1810; m. Elizabeth Hay; lived in Woodstock, and afterward in Boston, Mass.
308 III James Richard, b. Oct. 6, 1811; m. the dau. of Judge B. C. Beardsley, and in 1879 was living in Oakville, Ontario, Canada.
IV Martha Bethia, b. 1813; m. in Woodstock, 1835, Thompson Morris, an officer of the U. S. army and graduate of West Point, 1822; served in the Florida and Mexican wars, and was retired as lieut.-col. of the 4th U. S. Infantry, 1861; d. Feb. 13, 1870. She

d. while on the way from Texas to Cincinnati, O., leaving children: James, and Maria L., who was m. and lived in St. Paul, Minn.

309 V William, b. Dec. 25, 1815; m. Frances C. Smith, and lived in Woodstock.

310 VI George Bliss, b. Sept. 3, 1817, in Woodstock; m. Celia Spoor, and lived at Elk River, Minn., where he was sheriff of Sherburne Co. in that State.

VII Jabez Murray, b. Sept. 29, 1819; d. Sept. 2, 1839.

VIII Henry, b. Dec. 23, 1825; living in Woodstock, 1879.

IX Augustus Foxcroft, b. Feb. 25, 1828; living in Woodstock, 1879.

158. Joshua[7] Upham (Jabez[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Upham, Kings Co., N. B., b. in Brookfield, Mass., July 28, 1784; m. (by Rev. Ellis Scovil) Oct. 18, 1812, Charity Fowler (dau. of James and Rachael), who was b. June 16, 1791, and d. March 29, 1866. He was at one time an officer of the militia, and while in command of the same was presented with a sword by the wife (Mary) of Judge Joshua Upham, of St. John, which sword is still in the possession of the family; he d. Feb. 1, 1862. They had:

311 I James Wellington, b. at Upham, April 18, 1814; m. Priscilla J. Dykeman, and lived at Upham.

312 II Jabez Edward, b. at Upham, Nov. 17, 1815; m. Mary Elizabeth Welden, and lived at Upham.

III Charlotte Bernard, b. April 20, 1818; m. Isaac Allen Dodge, of St. John, 1844, who d. in St. John, Feb. 2, 1871. They had: (1) Charles Cutler Dodge, b. at Upham, Feb. 9, 1845. (2) Frances Elmira Dodge, b. Oct. 17, 1846. (3) George Sylvester Dodge, b. June 18, 1848. (4) Sarah Elizabeth Dodge, b. Sept. 12, 1850. (The last three living in St. John at last accounts.) (5) James Upham Dodge, b. Nov. 13, 1852; m. and living in Boston.

IV Mary Ann, b. Feb. 18, 1820; m. Edward Dixon, of Nonwigswank, 1842. They had: (1) Fannie Matilda Dixon, b. Dec. 20, 1842; m. Gilbert W. Titus, 1867; living at Upham. (2) Caroline Adelia Dixon, b. April 2, 1844; m. 1867, Robert E. Flewelling; living in Rothesay, Kings Co., N. B. (3) Augusta Sophia Dixon, b. July 19, 1846; m. 1874, George W. Dodge, of Kings Co., N. B. (4) Sarah Ann Dixon, b. Aug. 12, 1848. (5) Margaret Eliza Dixon,

b. Sept. 11, 1850; d. Sept. 18, 1853. (6) Mary Angelina Dixon, b. April 29, 1853.

V Catherine Sophia, b. May 21, 1821; m. Hugh McIntosh, of Cambridge, Mass., Nov. 16, 1859. They had (b. in Rothesay, N. B.): Edward Upham McIntosh, b. Sept. 1, 1860; Bessie Olivia McIntosh, b. Dec. 25, 1862.

VI William Henry, b. Feb. 4, 1822; d., æ. 14.

VII Frances Caroline, b. June 10, 1824; m. James Dixon, of Rothesay, 1844. They had: Sylvester Z. Dixon, b. 1846; m. —— Tobin, of Digby; Harriet Sophia Dixon, b. Dec. 10, 1850; Hedley Vickay Dixon, b. March 3, 1858.

313 VIII Joshua Cutler, b. Jan. 2, 1828; m. Sarah Elizabeth Waterbury, and (2) Annie Cunningham; living at Grand Falls, Salmon River, N. B.

IX Sarah Isabella, b. Oct. 27, 1830; m. Charles Daniel, of Upham. They had: Adelaide Daniel, b. Aug. 20, 1859; m. Oliver Stevens, of Elgin; George E. Daniel, b. Oct. 24, 1861; A. Theresa Daniel, b. June 16, 1864; C. Gilbert Daniel, b. July 18, 1868.

314 X Nathaniel Hart, b. Jan. 12, 1833; m. Janie Jordan Roberts; m. (2) Georgianna Godwin; living in Upham; was at one time captain in a cavalry regiment.

159. Selah Barnard[7] Upham (James[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Montgomery, Vt., b. in Deerfield, Nov. 2, 1786; m. Fanny Richardson, who d. in Montgomery, Oct. 8, 1871. He was killed by a log rolling on him in his saw-mill, April 15, 1835. They had:

I James, b. in Woodstock, Vt., Sept. 20, 1810; m. Sally Gates, at Montgomery, Dec. 20, 1844; he was living in Montgomery, 1879; a farmer. They had: Emily C., b. in Montgomery, Nov. 8, 1846, and Elizabeth M., b. in M., July 29, 1851.

II Lois E., b. Jan. 31, 1813; d. Aug. 15, 1814.

III Louisa, b. Feb. 6, 1815.

IV Lysander, b. June 27, 1817; d. Aug. 27, 1823.

V Susan, b. June 22, 1821.

160. Edward Erastus[7] Upham (James[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Portland, Me., b. in Montgomery, Vt., Sept. 27, 1808; m. in Portland, Dec. 14, 1838, Julia Richard-

son, b. Feb. 27, 1817; m. (2) in Portland, Sept. 8, 1856, Georgiana Deering; he was in mercantile business at Portland, 1879. They had:

315 I Edward Richardson (son of first wife), b. Oct. 29, 1839; m. Georgiana Small, and lived in New York.

II George Barnard (son of second wife), b. Sept. 24, 1859; he was special examiner of pensions at Columbus, O., 1887.

161. Charles Jarvis[7] Upham (Edward[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Northampton and Old Cambridge, Mass., b. in Northampton; m. Eliza Clary, who was b. in Ashfield, Mass., Aug. 8, 1808, dau. of Ethan Allen Clary, of Springfield, Mass., who held various public offices under the U. S. government. Charles Jarvis Upham moved from Northampton to Cambridge, where he died. They had:

I Abby Grace, b. July 14, 1835, in Northampton; m. Capt. Robert E. Clary, Jr., U. S. army, of Ashfield, Mass.; she d. July 14, 1865, leaving no children; he d. during the war of the rebellion.

II Katherine, b. Sept. 1, 1839, in Springfield; m. Capt. Byron Gordon Daniels, 19th U. S. Inf., at Milwaukee, Wis., March 17, 1863; he was b. in New York, and appointed 1st lieut. 19th Inf., 14th of May, 1861, promoted captain 30th Sept., 1862, and resigned Sept. 30, 1864; he was living in Washington, D. C., 1889. They had: (1) Florence Gordon Daniels, b. in Milwaukee, Feb. 18, 1864; d. March 15, 1873. (2) Abbie Grace Daniels, b. in Milwaukee, Oct. 19, 1865; d. July 31, 1866. (3) Brockholst Daniels, b. in Washington, Feb. 1, 1871; d. March 18, 1871. (4) Jessie Upham Daniels, b. in Springfield, Mass., Sept. 3, 1872. (5) Byron Gordon Daniels, b. in Alexandria, Va., March 23, 1875. (6) Kate Upham Garnett Daniels, b. in Washington, Nov. 3, 1878. (7) Randolph Daniels, b. in Washington, Jan. 25, 1881; d. May 20, 1881.

III Lizzie, b. April 8, 1842, in Springfield; d., æ. 16 mos.

162. Amos[7] Upham (Amos[6], Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Malden, Mass., b. there, July 24, 1772; m. Ruth Wilkins, of Middleton, published Nov. 17, 1797. He d. Sep. 24, 1846. They had:

I Gorham, b. Jan. 26, 1800; m. Hannah ——, who d. æ. 24, Dec. 23, 1833. His son Amos, by second

wife Vesta ——, m. in Randolph, Oct. 28, 1852, Mary E. Field, and d. æ. 25, March 16, 1856. He had also a son John, b. 1838, d. 1862.

II Amos, b. June 13, 1802; d. March 23, 1814.

III Mary, b. Oct. 8, 1804.

316 IV John, b. Nov. 4, 1807; m. Elizabeth Vining, and lived in Malden.

V Lucy, b. March 4, 1810; m. Joseph W. Noble, April 19, 1837.

VI Rebecca, b. March 4, 1812; m. William Shirley Matthews, Dec. 6, 1832, and died.

VII Betsey, b. May 18, 1815.

VIII Sally, b. June 3, 1818; d. Oct., 1822.

IX Amos, b. Jan. 24, 1822; m. Feb. 15, 1846, Ruth L. Edwards, dau. of Jonathan, of Stoneham, and had one child b. about 1848. He d. April 8, 1853, and his widow m. Jan. 3, 1854, Alfred McKeen, of Andover.

163. Samuel Sprague[7] Upham (Amos[6], Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Melrose (formerly North Malden), Mass., b. in Malden, Sept. 12, 1777; m. Anna Foster, of Reading, Mass., Nov. 19, 1795, the dau. of William and Anna — dau. of Samuel Butters. She d. æ. 83, Dec. 6, 1856. He d. æ. 82, Dec. 30, 1859. They had:

I Anna, b. June 9, 1797; m. æ. 64, Oct. 8, 1861, Benjamin Wilson.

317 II Frederick, b. Oct. 4, 1799, in Melrose; m. Deborah Bourne, and was a minister at Fairhaven, Mass.

III George, b. Jan. 4, 1802; d. early.

IV Sally, b. March 17, 1804; m. John Lynde, April 6, 1826.

V Martha, bapt. Nov. 23, 1806; m. (first wife) Jedediah V. Corson, June 12, 1828.

VI Clarissa, b. June 28, 1809; m. Joseph Lynde, April 23, 1829; m. (2) Aaron Green.

318 VII Freeman, b. Dec. 7, 1811; m. Abbelyne Sprague; m. (2) Sarah J. Brown; lived in Melrose.

VIII Lucinda, b. Feb. 22, 1817; m. Samuel Taylor.

164. Nathan[7] Upham (Amos[6], Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Melrose, Mass., b. in Malden, Mass., Feb. 24, 1781; m. Eunice Howard, 1806; lived on Upham street. He d. Aug. 28, 1845. She d. April 8, 1857, æ. 76. They had:

I Nathan, b. Oct. 13, 1806; d. in Farmington, Me., March 29, 1890.

II Lois, d. æ. 14 mos., Feb. 12, 1811.
III Abbelina, b. Jan. 9, 1813.
IV Eli, b. Sept. 1, 1815; d. in Melrose, March 31, 1890, unm.
V Eunice, b. Aug. 9, 1817; m. George Lynk, Jr., Feb. 18, 1841.
VI Albert, b. March 29, 1821.
VII Emily, b. Sept. 21, 1823; m. George Cowdry, 1846.

165. **Asa[7] Upham** (Amos[6], Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Melrose, Mass., Upham street, b. in Malden, Mass., April 29, 1785; m. Ruth, dau. of Eleasar Richardson, Feb. 23, 1809, b. Jan. 9, 1785. He d. Aug. 20, 1869. They had:

I Susanna, b. Feb. 25, 1810; m. Henry Silsbee, of Lynn, Nov. 12, 1833; m. (2) Oct. 20, 1847, Jedediah V. Corson, of Melrose. She d. Jan. 2, 1881.
II Syrina, b. Aug. 25, 1812, d. early.
319. III Eri, b. Sept. 7, 1813; m. Hannah Maria Harris, and lived in Melrose.
IV Asa, b. March 31, 1816; m. Amanda F. Pierce, Feb. 18, 1872, no children.
320 V Orne, b. Sept. 25, 1820; m. Mary E. Morris, and lived in Melrose.
321 VI Benjamin R., b. April 5, 1823; m. Rachel E. Farnsworth, and lived in Melrose.
VII Christina, b. July 8, 1826; m. Charles Briggs, of Randolph, Oct. 29, 1868.
VIII Sylvanus, b. Oct. 23, 1830; m. Clara W. Wiley, of Lynn, April 12, 1876. They had one daughter, who d. in infancy.

166. **William[7] Upham** (William[6], Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Malden, Mass., b. there, Sept. 3, 1778; m. Dorothy Blanchard, of Wilton, N. H., May, 1807, who d. in her 82d year, Sept., 1858. They had:

I Hannah, b. March, 1808; d. early.
II Sally, b. Dec. 13, 1809, of Malden Centre.
III Isaac Walton, b. Aug. 16, 1812; d. April 26, 1844.
IV Abiel, b. July 3, 1815; d. Sept., 1817.

167. **Phineas[7] Upham** (Phineas[6], Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Amherst, N. H., b. May 24, 1769; m. Lois Stratton, Feb. 13, 1791, who d. Feb. 9, 1831. He was a farmer and blacksmith, and d. Feb. 2, 1831. They had:

322 I Phineas, b. Oct. 13, 1795, who was also a farmer and blacksmith at Amherst; m. March 24, 1834, Mary

Crosby, who d. June 6, 1838; m. (2) Feb. 19, 1850, widow Sally Crosby Elliot, sister of his first wife, who d. March 25, 1880. He d. April 16, 1863. He had by wife Mary, Phineas C., b. Feb. 2, 1835; m. Nellie Stevens, Jan. 3, 1858; had Mary E., b. Oct. 31, 1858; he d. Aug. 5, 1859.

II Patty, b. Sept. 19, 1799; m. James Prince, April 10, 1826, who d. Aug. 28, 1852; she d. April 4, 1837. They had five children — son James, one of the leading farmers at Amherst, and he has a son James Wilder Prince.

323 III Isaac, b. Feb. 19, 1802, in Amherst; m. Martha C. Carter, and lives on the homestead at Amherst.

IV } Lucy, b. Aug. 2, 1810; d. Aug. 24, 1843, unm.
V } Luther, b. at same time, twins; he a farmer at Hookset, N. H., three times married, has: daus. Ella and Dora M., and sons, Lintey and George.

VI Alfred, b. April 13, 1812; m. Dulcina P. Blanchard, and moved from Amherst to Winsor, Vt., d. March 12, 1844. They had Edwin Judson, b. 1843, living in Chatham, N. Y., 1888. (His genealogy given in "Munsell's American Ancestry" — local series.)

168. Amos[7] Upham (Phineas[6], Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Amherst, N. H., b. Oct. 15, 1771; m. Hannah Green, Sept. 3, 1797, who d. Aug., 1801, æ. 25; m. (2) Betsey Fasset, Jan., 1803. He d. Nov. 24, 1826. They had:

324 I Amos, b. Nov. 16, 1799, son of first wife; m. Fanny Clark, and m. (2) Sarah F. Moulton.

II Hannah, d. unm.

169. Ezra[7] Upham (Ezra[6], Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Chelmsford, Mass., b. in Malden, Mass., Nov. 24, 1783; m. Bethia Burnap, who was b. Sept. 12, 1784, and d. March 3, 1874. He d. Feb. 16, 1868. They had:

I Sally Watts, b. Feb. 23, 1809; m. Nathaniel B. Holt; she d. Aug. 12, 1850.

II Bethia, b. June 12, 1811; m. Abner Holt; she d. June 25, 1843.

325 III Ezra Abbott, b. Oct. 18, 1813; m. Almira Morse; lived in Chelmsford.

326 IV Clement, b. Jan. 20, 1816; m. Almira W. Barry; lived in Chelmsford.

V Adaline, b. Oct. 9, 1818; m. Herman Wright; she d. Aug. 22, 1844.

VI Almira, b. June 11, 1822; m. Abner Holt; she d. July 26, 1847.

VII Lorenzo Dow, b. Nov. 30, 1825; d. July 31, 1847, unm.

170. Jacob[7] Upham (Jacob[6], Jacob[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Amherst, N. H., b. there, Oct. 29. 1798; m. Sarah Hayward, Nov. 20, 1822, who was b. in North Reading, Mass., Aug. 31, 1804, and was living in Nashua, N. H., 1889. One of the sons of Jacob Upham said of him: "He was born, lived, and died, on the same farm at Amherst, that had been his father's. He was an honest, industrious, cheerful, hopeful and contented Christian man, unambitious for rank or wealth. In appearance, slender, and rather tall; somewhat delicate in health during the greater part of his life. In religious faith he was a Congregationalist, and in political preference a Whig — later a Republican; but he never held, or aspired to any conspicuous office. He brought up a large family, nine of whom reached mature years, and remembered their father with sincere love and gratitude." He d. of consumption, Oct. 14, 1859. They had:

327 I Jacob Burnap, b. Jan. 4, 1824; m. Mary E. Chapin; m. (2) Sarah F. Converse. He was living on the old homestead at Amherst, 1889.

II Sarah Tamzan, b. Feb. 7, 1826; m. Samuel H. Vose, Nov. 6, 1849, and lived in Salem, N. H. She d. of consumption, Nov. 16, 1860; no living children.

III Mary, b. March 25, 1827; m. Gilman D. Kelly, Nov. 25, 1847. They lived in Salem, N. H., and had four children living in 1889.

IV Emily Dorcas, b. July 30, 1829; m. Lucius B. Merriam, May 28, 1851, who d. June 27, 1853, leaving a daughter, who d. June 10, 1885. She m. (2) Henry E. Babcock, Feb. 13, 1858; lived in Bolton, Mass. She d. of fever, June 20, 1863, leaving a daughter by second marriage.

V Susan, b. April 14. 1832; m. David P. Lowe, June 14, 1855; lived in Troy, N. H.; had one son and two daughters.

328 VI John Henry, b. Nov. 21, 1835; m. Catherine E. Colburn. He was a farmer, living in Amherst, 1889.

VII Ruth Elizabeth, b. Oct. 18, 1838. She lived with her mother in Nashua, N. H., where she d. of consumption, July 20, 1888.

VIII Jesse Hayward, b. Feb. 19, 1841; d. March 3, 1841.

329 IX George Williams, b. April 23, 1842; m. Sarah A. Buss. He was in mercantile business at Nashua.

X Warren, b. March 8, 1850; graduated at Dartmouth College, N. H., 1871; m. Oct. 22, 1885, in Minneapolis, Minn., Addie M. Bixby, who was b. in Aurora, Minn., Feb. 5, 1861. They had a dau. Pearl, b. Sept. 26, 1887; d. same day. He is a civil engineer, and lived in Concord, N. H., 1872 to 1874; was assistant on the Geol. Survey of N. H., 1875 to 1878; assistant on the Geol. Survey of Minnesota, 1879 to 1885; assistant on U. S. Geol. Survey, 1885–1888, engaged in observations, and in preparing report on the valley of the Red River of the North, in Minnesota and Dakota, which was occupied by the Glacial Lake Agassiz. He has published numerous scientific papers, relating mostly to glacial geology, but also including a report on the flora of Minnesota. Besides the Geological reports of New Hampshire and Minnesota, and of the U. S. Geol. Survey, his articles have appeared in the American Journal of Science, the American Naturalist, the Canadian Naturalist, the American Geologist, the Geological Magazine, Appalachia, the proceedings of the American Association for the Advancement of Science, and the proceedings of the Boston Society of Natural History. In 1889 he was engaged on a report of the continuation of Lake Agassiz in Manitoba for the Geolog. and Nat. Hist. Survey of Canada; on a monograph of "The Glacial Lake Agassiz," for the U. S. Geol. Survey; and a Bulletin for the U. S. Geol. Survey of "Altitudes between Lake Superior and the Rocky Mountains." His residence was 21 Newbury street, Somerville, Mass. He is gaining a wide reputation in his special field of work, and has the promise of future fame.

171. **Dr. Edward[7] Upham** (Leonard[6], Rev. Edward[5], James[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Chateaugay Basin, Canada, b. in West Springfield, Mass., May 4, 1790, m. July 1, 1811, Laura Beach, she d. April 20, 1862. He was a doctor, and at the breaking out of the war of 1812, he returned to the United States, and entered the army at Plattsburg, N. Y., as Surgeon, serving during the war in that capacity. He went to Ind. for the purpose of

Yours faithfully, Warren Upham.

OF SOMERVILLE, MASS.

locating a bounty land warrant granted him for his services in the army, and died at Fort Wayne, Ind., March, 1819. They had:

I Martha, b. April 19, 1812; m. Zephaniah B. Turner.

330 II Darwin Bissell, b. Feb. 20, 1813, in Plattsburg, N.Y.; m. Lucina Parsons, and lived in New York State.

III Lucy (twin), b. Sept. 2, 1818; m. Sidney Mitchell, April 18, 1839. They celebrated their golden wedding, April 18, 1889.

331 IV Edward (twin), b. Sept. 2, 1818; m. Harriet Ketchum, and lived at Marshall, Mich.

172. David[7] Upham (Jonathan[6], Jonathan[5], Jonathan[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Nantucket, Mass., b. there, Oct. 31, 1776; m. Elizabeth Gardner, 1800, who d. March 18, 1855. He d. Nov. 16, 1854, at Rootstown, Portage Co., Ohio. They had:

I Lydia, b. Sept. 17, 1800; d. May 10, 1806.

II David, b. May 1, 1806; m. Almira Orpin, April 26, 1829. He was a sea captain, and d. Sept. 4, 1849, of yellow fever, in New Orleans, La. His widow m. Capt. Charles Rawson. He left no children.

332 III William, b. Oct. 2, 1808, in Nantucket; m. Margaret Gardner Folger; was captain of the ship "Gazelle," and d. at the Marquesas Islands, 1855.

IV Lydia, b. April 25, 1812; d. Aug. 23, 1814.

V Charles, b. Oct. 22, 1814; d. July 13, 1889.

VI Nancy, b. Sept. 6, 1816; d. June 18, 1829.

VII Charles, b. May 14, 1818; d. July 13, 1819.

VIII Joseph, b. April 16, 1820; sea captain; d. at sea, April 22, 1851, unm.

IX Eliza B., b. July 28, 1822; m. John M. Folger, June 12, 1841; no children.

173. John[7] Upham (Jonathan[6], Jonathan[5], Jonathan[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Nantucket, Mass., b. there, Oct. 25, 1781; m. Mary Jane Stillman, of Stepney, England, Feb. 14, 1813, who d. 1834; he m. (2) Elizabeth Gardner, of Nantucket, who was b. July 20, 1788, and d. May 17, 1856. He was a master mariner, sailing out of France for many years; made a fortune, but lost it by an unfortunate investment in lime. He d. at his son's home in Maine, July 9, 1861. They had:

333 I John, b. Sept. 24, 1813, in London, England; m. a French girl in Nantes, France; m. (2) Harriet Ann Bachelder; in 1879 he was living in Grass Valley, Cal.

II Joseph Thomas. b. May 20, 1818, in London, England; m. Ann Gardner Barney, of Nantucket, May 25, 1845; they had an only child, Anna Barney, b. April 3, 1846. He d. at sea, Aug. 2, 1847.

III James Timothy, b. Jan. 10, 1821, in London, England; m. June 29, 1854, Anna G., widow of Joseph Thomas. He d. childless, Aug. 10, 1859.

IV Edward, b. Dec. 26, 1823, in London, England; d. Dec. 20, 1827.

V Mary Ann, b. Feb. 22, 1825, in Nantes, France; m. 1852, Albert Swain, who d.; living in 1879, in Nantucket; no children.

VI Edward Stillman, b. June 18, 1827, in Nantes, France; m. Feb., 1841, Mary Paddock Kelly, of West Sidney, Me.; no children; he d. June 21, 1855. She was living in Gardner, Me., 1879.

VII William Everett, b. May 22, 1829, in Nantes, France; d. at sea, April 11, 1855, unm.

174. Timothy[7] Upham (Jonathan[6], Jonathan[5], Johnathan[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Nantucket, Mass., b. there, Jan. 9, 1787; m. Rebecca Folger, dau. of Capt. Thadeus, 1810. He d. Aug. 26, 1873. They had:

I Delia M.; m. Andrew E. Arthur, May, 1829; (they had their golden wedding, 1879). They had: (1) Rebecca Ann, who m. Frederick G. Coffin, Nov., 1849. (2) Mary F. (3) Elizabeth J.

II David J.; m. Mary Sobey.

175. Barnard[7] Upham (Daniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Leicester, Mass., b. June 16, 1774; m. Betsey Hubbard, b. July 20, 1777, dau. of Daniel; she m. (2) March 29, 1827, William Denny. Barnard Upham d. June 11, 1824. They had:

I Baylies, b. April 25, 1802; m. May 12, 1825, Mary W. Trask; no children. He d. Feb. 5, 1877.

II Louisa, b. July 12, 1804; m. Sept. 20, 1826, John R. Williams, of Buffalo, N. Y.; had seven children. She d. May 13, 1863.

III Laura, b. Aug. 31, 1807; d. July 26, 1842, unm.

IV George, b. April 4, 1811; m. Dec. 22, 1869, Susan Haggert, of Mohawk, N. Y. He d. Oct. 13, 1877. They had George Haggert, b. Dec. 4, 1873.

V Sarah Sprague, b. Feb. 13, 1813; m. Selby Richardson, Nov. 1, 1842.

VI Joseph Barnard, b. Sept. 3, 1819; living at Leicester, 1888, unm.

176. John[7] Upham (Daniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Templeton, Mass., b. Aug. 30, 1776; m. April 10, 1800, Martha ("Patty") Holbrook, who d. Oct. 17, 1812; m. (2) Oct. 12, 1814, Susanna Baker, b. Sept. 19, 1782, who survived his death, and m. (2) Asa Turner, Feb. 5, 1833; she d. March 28, 1864. John Upham d. May 1, 1827. He had, by wife Martha:

334 I Horace Sprague, b. April 25, 1801; m. Deborah Jacobs; lived in Exeter, Me.

335 II John Milton, b. Oct. 9, 1803; m. Matilda Blood; lived in South Royalston, Mass.

336 III Joseph Emerson, b. Nov. 1, 1805; d. Aug. 18, 1810.

IV Martha Holbrook, b. Feb. 27, 1808; d. Oct. 30, 1826, unm.

V Mary Hutchinson, b. Feb. 24, 1810; m. Maynard Partridge, April 13, 1831; she d. May 15, 1882.

VI Elizabeth Fairbanks, b. Sept. 7, 1812; d. Dec. 15, 1815.

By wife Susanna:

VII Joseph Emerson, b. Dec. 9, 1815; m. Susan P. Newton; lived in Athol, Mass.

337 VIII Daniel Winthrop, b. Dec. 22, 1817; m. Mehitabel E. Clark, of Royalston, Mass.

338 IX Samuel Baker, b. Sept. 28, 1819; m. Mary Allen Sawyer; lived in Watertown, N. Y.

339 X Joshua Nelson, b. Aug. 5, 1822; m. Nancy Chace Clark; lived in Hudson, Mass.

XI Charles Wellington, b. Sept. 19, 1824; m. Cynthia Gale, July 22, 1852, who d. Oct. 12, 1861; m. (2) March 25, 1866, Eliza Barrett, who d. Feb. 21, 1889; he was 1st lieutenant, Co. G, 53d Mass. Vols.; living in Templeton, 1889; no children.

177. Daniel[7] Upham (Daniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Leicester, Mass., b. March 21, 1781; m. Mary Savage, Nov., 1804, who d. Jan. 4, 1859, æ. 85. In 1809 he kept a hotel on Dock Square, Boston, and was later deputy sheriff at Leicester. He d. Jan. 21, 1868. They had:

I Lourinda S., b. Dec. 9, 1805; m. April 12, 1834, Rev. Jonathan Farr, had five children; she d. Feb. 20, 1849.

II James Savage, b. Aug. 4, 1807; d. March 25, 1854, unm.

III Philena Maria, b. about 1809; d. Aug. 24, 1875, unm.

340 IV George Baylies, b. about 1810; m. Annie C. Phillips; lived in California, and later in Leicester.

V Charles Augustus, b. July 20, 1812; m. Oct. 22, 1839, Lucy N. Lane, of Boston; no children; he d. June 25, 1863.

178. Samuel[7] Upham (Daniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Templeton, Mass., b. Feb. 2, 1788; m. Dec. 25, 1810, Persis Stone, who d. Feb. 19, 1826, æ. 36; m. (2) July 19, 1826, Hannah Sawtelle, who d. Dec. 3, 1872, æ. 80. He kept a tavern at East Sudbury, 1810. He d. Sept. 27, 1866. He had by wife Persis:

I Persis Stone, b. June 2, 1812; m. March 26, 1834, Joel G. Fales.

II Samuel Barnard, b. March 26, 1814; m. Dec. 8, 1840, Marinda Fales. They had: Stella Marinda, b. Oct. 1, 1847. He d. Jan. 23, 1887.

III Joshua Chester, b. Feb. 27, 1816; m. Rebecca Paige, March 22, 1842. They had: Estella, b. Jan. 22, 1843, d. Aug. 1, 1844.

IV Simeon Lysander, b. Nov. 16, 1820; m. May 25, 1847, Mercy Whitney; lived in Fitchburgh, Mass.; no children.

By wife Hannah:

V Adelaide Russell, b. Oct. 4, 1829; m. Dec. 31, 1849, Thomas Martin; she d. Aug. 29, 1850.

VI Francis Everett, b. Jan. 24, 1835; m. Georgiana Henderson; living in Los Angeles Co., Cal., in 1891, where he had an orange grove.

179. Joel[7] Upham (Nathaniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Hubbardston, Mass., b. Nov. 2, 1769; m. Polly Pike, April 5, 1800; he d. Oct. 17, 1843. They had:

I James P., b. July 17, 1801; m. Deborah ——, of Boston, who d. May 16, 1851; m. (2) Eliza ——, of Boston. They had: Mary Elizabeth, b. June 4, 1839, who m. Albert Sydney Lewis, and d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., about 1886. James P. d. Dec. 23, 1871.

II Hannah, b. Nov. 16, 1803.

III Lorina, b. Oct. 6, 1805.

IV Lucretia, b. Oct. 6, 1805.
V Abigail Ward, b. Feb. 22, 1818; m. Royal Luckey, Nov. 30, 1843.
VI Polly, b. Oct. 26, 1809.
VII Sumner, b. Jan. 11, 1812; d. Oct. 20, 1812.
VIII Betsey, b. Nov. 17, 1814; m. Tyler Willard, Feb. 25, 1844, of Worcester, Mass.

180. Calvin[7] Upham (Nathaniel[6], Nathaniel[5] Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Hubbardston, Mass., b. July 18, 1773; m. Hannah Heald, Feb. 12, 1797; he d. Nov. 22, 1827. They had:

I Josiah, b. June 13, 1798; d. Feb. 18, 1815.
II Caty, b. March 28, 1800; m. Joel M. Brown, of Rockingham, Vt.
III Eliphalet, b. June 7, 1802; was m., and both he and his wife d. at Troy.
IV Ruth C., b. Sept. 7, 1815; m. Charles S. Bruce, April 6, 1840; she d. Nov. 20, 1842.

181. Willard[7] Upham (Nathaniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Royalston, Mass., b. Dec. 18, 1775; m. Ann Eddy, of Newton, Mass., Sept. 30, 1798, who was b. July 28, 1776, and d. Oct. 1, 1838; he d. Sept. 6, 1822. They had:

I Lucretia, b. April 16, 1799; d. March 15, 1801.
341 II Jefferson Holland, b. Nov. 19, 1800; m. Nancy W. Fernald, and lived in Boston.
III Samuel Eddy, b. Oct. 29, 1803; d. Feb. 3, 1839.
342 IV Willard, b. Feb. 27, 1805; d. Oct. 29, 1805.
V Stephen, b. Jan. 29, 1806; d. Feb. 3, 1806.
VI Willard, b. Jan. 29, 1806; m. Sophronia Sherman; lived in Fitzwilliam, N. H.
343 VII Benjamin Ward, b. Oct. 29, 1809; was three times married; lived in Royalston.

182. Allen[7] Upham (Nathaniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weston, Vt., and Hull, Canada, b. Dec. 23, 1781; m. Dec. 29, 1800, Lydia Fay, at Weston, who was b. May 29, 1782, and d. 1871; he d. 1803. They had:

I Mary, b. Feb. 10, 1802; m. Erastus Eaton, of Cady's Falls, Vt.
344 II John Allen, b. Dec. 22, 1803, in Weston; m. Mary E. Kelsey, and (2) Ursula A. Whipple; lived in Stowe, Vt., and LeSauk, Minn.; d. in St. Paul, Minn., 1883.

183. Hannah[7] Upham (Nathaniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Troy, N. Y., b. July 25, 1784; m. at Hubbardston, Mass., 1810, Jabez Upham, who was b. May 18, 1777, at Sunderland, Mass., (or Vermont); she d. in Troy, Dec. 29, 1867; he d. in Troy, Dec. 14, 1836. (This Jabez Upham has not been identified.) They had:

I Lovina Ann, b. Jan. 12, 1811; d. Jan. 14, 1811.
II Susan Abigail, b. Oct. 12, 1812; d. Aug. 29, 1817.
III Ruth Marinda, b. Feb. 12, 1815; d. Sept. 1, 1817.
IV Hiram Jabez, b. Nov. 12, 1817; d. Jan. 30, 1831.
345 V Moses Allen, b. June 9, 1820, in Troy; m. Mary Midforth, and (2) Mary Louisa Remmey.

184. Rufus[7] Upham (Nathaniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Leicester, Mass., b. about 1789; m. Oct. 8, 1812, Oliver Sylvester, of Leicester, who d. Jan. 1, 1858; he d. in Leicester, Dec. 21, 1857, æ. 68. They had:

I Laura Pamelia, b. April 9, 1815; m. June 19, 1838, Amasa Richardson.
II Lyman Thatcher, b. March 20, 1820; m. Lucy A. Tripp, April, 1845; no children; lived in Cherry Valley, Mass.

185. John[7] Upham (Thomas[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Sand Lake, N. Y., b. Aug. 22, 1778; probably in Marlborough, N. H.; m. Elizabeth Stevens, who was b. in Sand Lake, June 3, 1786, and d. Sept. 19, 1872; he d. May 15, 1841. They had:

I Sarah Etta, b. June 5, 1804; m. —— Whittaker.
II Dorsey, b. April 2, 1806; m. Teresa Town, and had daus. Louisa and Sarah; he d. May 22, 1828.
III Mary, b. March 24, 1808; d. March 9, 1813.
346 IV John, b. June 19, 1812; m. Eunice C. Culver; lived in Delevan, Ill.
V James P., b. Sept. 24, 1814; d. March 26, 1820.
347 VI Nathan G., b. Feb. 16, 1817; m. Mary Ann Mixter.
348 VII James Harris, b. March 26, 1820; m. Catherine Mounts, and (2) Millicent Rugg; lived in Delevan.
VIII Hannah M., b. April 10, 1825; m. Philotus Clark, May 23, 1844; lived at Sand Lake, and at Delevan, Ill. They had: (1) Mary E. Clark, b. March 15, 1845, at Sand Lake; m. John G. Houghton, of Delevan, Oct. 18, 1864, and had 10 children. (2) John Clark, b. Sept. 7, 1850; d. Jan. 19, 1851.

(3) Lydia U. Clark, b. Feb. 11, 1852, at Sand Lake.
(4) Ida N. Clark, b. Sept. 1, 1863, at Delevan.

IX Morgan S., b. March 14, 1829; killed by falling from a roof, in West Troy.

186. Asa[7] Upham (Thomas[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Sand Lake, N. Y., b. April 27, 1783; m. Achsa Bailey, b. May 30, 1783, d. Sept. 7, 1839; he d. Sept. 18, 1856. They had:

I Emma, b. 1803; m. Philo Clark; she d. Oct. 26, 1853.
II Rebecca, b. 1804 (?); m. Jason Simmons; she d. Feb. 6, 1885.
III Pollina, b. March 13, 1806; m. Samuel Wood; she d. Nov. 13, 1837.
IV Lena, b. 1810; m. Horace Clark; she d. Feb. 13, 1878.
349 V James, b. June 7, 1819; m. Harriet Cole, and lived in Alps, N. Y.
VI Gurnelda E., b. Aug. 30, 1827; m. Lorenzo D. Pomeroy.

187. Ezekiel[7] Upham (Thomas[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Sand Lake, N. Y., b. Dec. 28, 1793, probably at Sand Lake; m. Mary Travise, who was b. Dec. 7, 1794, and d. June, 1871; he d. Feb. 23, 1859. They had:

I Thomas, b. May 4, 1813; m. Arilla Adams; had a son John E.
II Asa, b. April 4, 1816; m. Mira Rowe; had a son Charles H.
III Martha, b. April 28, 1818; m. William Clements.
IV Robert Lyman, b. Dec. 10, 1820; m. Sophia Huntington.
V Maria Etta, b. Oct. 10, 1822; m. George Huntington.
VI Wilson C., b. July 19, 1824; m. Mary Hunt; had a son Delmar.
VII John H., b. Aug. 21, 1828; m. Minerva Newell.
VIII William, b. March 13, 1833; m. Sept. 30, 1854, Susan E. Adams; had a dau. Mamie E., b. Feb. 9, 1861, who m. Clarence Craver, Aug. 4, 1886.

188. Roger Freeman[7] Upham (Noah[6], Noah[5], Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Belchertown, Mass., b. in Mansfield, Conn., Jan. 3, 1777; m. at Woodstock, Conn., Nov. 25, 1802, Anna Howard, b. in Ashfield, Conn., Dec. 27, 1779; she d. in Belchertown, Oct. 14, 1857; they moved from Conn. to Bel-

chertown in 1812; he d. in Belchertown, March 14, 1853. They had:

350 I Howard, b. Dec. 17, 1803; m. Cynthia Freeman Child; lived in Belchertown.

351 II Freeman, b. April 1, 1805; m. Elizabeth Livermore; lived in Worcester, Mass.

III Lucius, b. July 7, 1807; d. Dec. 12, 1855; he was married, but had no children.

352 IV Amos, b. Aug. 2, 1809; m. Eloisa Leonard; lived in Castile, N. Y.

V Anna, b. Feb. 25, 1811; d. in Enfield, Mass., unm.

VI Newell, b. Sept. 6, 1812; d.; he was twice married.

VII Whitman, b. Dec. 6, 1814; d. Jan. 22, 1825.

353 VIII Lathrop, b. Jan. 1, 1816; m. Calister Livermore.

IX Hannah, b. Dec. 17, 1817; m. Abijah Child, Sept. 24, 1840.

X Porter, b. Oct. 1, 1820; d. April 17, 1872, unm.

XI Martha, b. Nov. 18, 1822; m. George L. Washburn, of Castile, N. Y.

XII Emily, b. Aug. 25, 1825; m. April 7, 1847, Gilbert McKenny; she d. Jan. 8, 1883.

189. Newell Noah[7] Upham (Noah[6], Noah[5], Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Marathon, Cortland Co. (post-office address Killawog), N. Y., b. Aug. 5, 1793; m. Isabella, dau. of William Greene, of Rhode Island; she was b. Aug. 23, 1798; he was a farmer, and d. Sept. 10, 1878. They had:

I Hepzibah S.

II Thomas.

III Morgan.

IV Damon G.

All of whom were living on the old homestead at Marathon in 1880, where their father and grandfather settled in 1806.

V William Noah, b. Oct. 6, 1832, in Marathon; m. at Montrose, Pa., July 9, 1860, Lizzie F. Hickox; no children; he was for some years in the milling business at Sterling, Ill., in the flour trade at Chicago, from 1860 to 1870; in 1879, in the leather business at Chicago, 200 Washington St., and 18 Mendell St., North Branch.

190. Benjamin[7] Upham (Samuel[6], Benjamin[5], Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of DeRuyter, N. Y., b. June 9, 1773, in Mansfield, Conn.; m. in 1800, Lucinda Buckingham, who d. Feb.,

1813; m. (2) in 1816, Cornelia C. Holinbroke, who was b. May 8, 1791, and d. March 17, 1869; he d. at Parkman, O., about 1854, æ. 81. They had:

354 I Alvah West, b. Aug. 26, 1801, in Camden, Oneida Co., N. Y.; grad. at the Philadelphia Med. Col. 1822; m. Mary Rush; lived in Youngstown, O., and Arcadia, Ill.

355 II Julius Buckingham, b. Oct. 8, 1803; m. Harriet Amelia White; lived in Parkman, Geauga Co., O.

356 III Marcena W., b. Oct. 21, 1805; m. Philena C. Allen; lived in Georgetown, N. Y.

IV Polly P., b. May 3, 1808; m. Asahel Allen, Sept. 2, 1832.

V Betsey, b. Dec. 16, 1810; m. Chester Cranson, Jan., 1834; d. 1848.

VI Lucinda M., b. Feb. 17, 1813; m. D. C. Coats, Sept. 4, 1840; d. Jan. 15, 1866.

357 VII Benjamin Holinbroke, b. Nov. 10, 1817, in Sherburne, N. Y.; m. Anna S. Swan; lived in Georgetown, N. Y.

358 VIII Benajah S., b. Nov. 9, 1819, in Georgetown, N. Y.; m. Louisa F. Wilcox, and (2) Laura S. Green; lived in Kirtland, O.

IX Cornelia C., b. July 5, 1822; m. Joel Soule.

191. Alson[7] Upham (Samuel[6], Benjamin[5], Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]) of Sherburne, N. Y., b. May 27, 1780; m. Betsey Webber, b. 1780, d. 1840; he was called captain; he d. Nov. 20, 1861. They had:

I Hiram, b. April 7, 1804; m. March 4, 1830, Annah Steward Church. One child, Mrs. Louisa B. Bass, of Sherburne; he d. May 24, 1868.

II Betsey, d.

III Samuel W., b. 1807; m. Eliza Keys; he d. March 12, 1835. They had one son, Lewis S., of Auburn, N. Y.; unm. in 1889.

359 IV Edwin N., b. Feb. 5, 1810; m. Mary Desire Kimberly, and lived in Sherburne.

360 V Elijah, b. Oct. 12, 1812; m. Susan H. Jenkins.

VI Albert G., b. May 17, 1814; m. Mrs. Nancy Eaton. They had one son, Fred W.

VII Egbert G., b. Dec. 6, 1820; unm. 1889.

192. Hon. William[7] Upham (Samuel[6], Samuel[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Montpelier, Vt., b. in Leicester, Mass., Aug.

5, 1792; m. Sarah Keyes, of Ashford, Conn., in 1814, who d. May 8, 1856; he was a lawyer, and U. S. Senator from Vermont from 1841 until his death, Jan. 14, 1853, at Washington, from small-pox; his remains were buried in the Congressional Cemetery, at Washington. Washburn's History of Leicester, Mass., has the following notice of Senator William Upham:

"His father moved to Montpelier, Vt., in 1802. William studied law with Judge Prentiss, and was admitted to the bar about 1811. He was a prominent lawyer, and was elected to the U. S. Senate in 1841, re-elected in 1847, and died at Washington, Jan. 14, 1853. When a boy, William crushed his hand in a cider mill. It was trimmed with a hatchet. Being unfitted for manual labor, it was determined to educate him. He studied at the academy in 1799 and 1800. He studied law with Judge Prentiss, and was admitted to the bar about 1811, and became his partner. He attained a high rank in his profession. He was very successful as a jury advocate. He possessed a great share of wit and humor, and occasionally indulged in sarcasm with telling effect. He was a social, pleasant, and agreeable companion, and had acquired such a degree of popular favor and confidence, that when his former partner was appointed District Judge of the U. S. Court, Mr. Upham became his successor in the U. S. Senate in 1841, and was re-elected in 1847. He died at Washington, while still Senator, in 1853.

"He did not speak often in the Senate, but whenever he did, it was with much force, directness, and effect. He was stanch in his political opinions, and commanded attention as an independent thinker, and an outspoken representative of New England sentiment."

The following sketch of the life of Senator Upham is from the History of Montpelier, Vt., published in 1860, by the Hon. D. P. Thompson:

"The Hon. William Upham, son of Captain Samuel Upham, was born in Leicester, Mass., Aug. 5, 1792, where, while a resident there, he received only the first rudiments of an education, being too young to attend the academy in that town. In 1802, his father and family removed to Vermont, and settled on a farm near the center of Montpelier. Here from the age of ten to about fifteen, he worked on his father's farm, only attending the district school in the winter. At this time he met with an accident, which, at the time, apparently gave a new turn to his destinies for life: While engaged about a cider mill, his hand was caught in the machinery, and all the fingers of the right hand were so badly crushed that

they had to be amputated even with the palm. This accident unfitted him for manual labor, led his father to consent to what had before been his wish, the commencement of a course of education, preparatory to the study of law. Accordingly he attended the old academy at Montpelier, a few terms, and then, with the late Rev. William Perrin, of Berlin, for a fellow student, pursued the study of Greek and Latin, about one year, with the Rev. James Hobart of the last-mentioned town. In the year 1808 he entered the office of the Hon. Samuel Prentiss, in Montpelier, as a law student, and after pursuing his legal studies there for about three years, he was admitted to the bar, and soon went into partnership with Mr. Bayliss a few years; he then opened an office alone in Montpelier, and from that time, until his election to the U. S. Senate, he, either alone or with his temporary partners, continued in the constant and successful practice of his profession, the business of which was always more than ample enough to require his whole time and attention. For the first thirty years of his professional career, Mr. Upham, with the exception of only one instance, steadily declined the many proffers of his friends for his promotion to civil office, though his opportunities for holding such offices included the chance for a seat on the bench of the Supreme Court. The excepted instance was involved in his consent to run as a candidate for the town representative in 1827; when, though the majority of his party was a matter of much doubt, he was triumphantly elected. In 1828, he was re-elected, and in 1830 received a third election, serving through all three terms to the entire satisfaction of his constituents, and therein exhibiting talents as a public debater which gave him a high position in the Legislature. In the presidential campaign of 1840, he, for the first time, took an active part in politics, and to use a modern phrase, stumped nearly the whole state, making himself everywhere known to the people by the peculiar traits of his popular eloquence, and by doing efficient political service in favor of the election of General Harrison. In 1841 he was elected to a seat in the United States Senate; and in 1847 he was re-elected to the same distinguished office, and died of malignant small-pox, at Washington, before the completion of his last term, on January 14, 1853, aged 61 years. His remains repose in the Congressional burial ground in that city.

"In his professional career, to which the main energies of his life were devoted, he became widely known as one of the best advocates in the state. He was, indeed, what might be called a natural-born lawyer, and the practice of his profession seemed to amount to almost a passion with him; and, even in his youth, before he

commenced his legal studies, he would often, it is said, leap from his dreams in his bed, and commence pleading some imaginary law case. And, what he determined to be, that he became, one of the most successful jury lawyers to be found in any country. Never hesitating for a word, and fluent almost beyond example, the style of his speaking was rapid, thoroughly earnest, and often highly impassioned, and so magnetic was that earnestness and seeming confidence in his case, and so skillfully wrought up were his arguments, that bad indeed must have been his side of the question, if he did not command the sympathies and convictions of a good part, if not all of the jury."

At the time the customary resolutions, on the occasion of his death, were introduced in Congress, Senator Foot, of Vermont, in his obituary address, said of him:

"His impaired health, for some years past, has restrained him from participating so generally and so actively in the discussions of this body, as his inclinations might otherwise have induced him to do, or his ability as a public debater might perhaps have demanded of him. Nevertheless his speeches on several important and existing public questions have the peculiar impress of his earnestness, his research, his ability and his patriotic devotion to the best interests of his country. A striking example is furnished of his fidelity to the trust committed to him, and his constant and patient attention to his public duties here, in the fact, which I had from his own mouth, that during the ten years of his services in this body, he never absented himself from the city of Washington on a single day, while Congress was in session, and never failed, while the condition of his health would permit, of daily occupying his seat in the Senate."

Senator Seward said: "William Upham was of Vermont; a consistent exponent of her institutions. He was a man of strong and vigorous judgment, which acted always by a process of sound, inductive reasoning, and his compeers here will bear witness that he was equal to the varied and vast responsibilities of the senatorial trust. He was a plain, unassuming, unostentatious man. He never spoke for display, but always for conviction. He was an honest and just man. He had gotten nothing by fraud or guile; and so he lived without any fear of losing whatever of fortune or position he had attained. No gate was so strong, no lock so fast and firm as the watch he kept against the approach of corruption, or even undue influence or persuasion. His natural policy was the increase of industry, the cultivation of peace, and the patronage of improvement. He adopted his opinions without regard to

their popularity, and never stifled his convictions of the truth, nor suppressed their utterance, through any fear or favor, or of faction; but he was, on the contrary, consistent and constant

> ' As pilot well expert in perilous wave,
> That to a steadfast starre his course hath bent.' "

Mr. Upham's best known speeches in the Senate were: His speech on the Three Million Bill, delivered March 1, 1847; on the Ten Regiment Bill, and the Mexican War, delivered Feb. 15, 1848; on the Bill to Establish Territorial Governments of Oregon, New Mexico and California, delivered July 28, 1848; on the Compromise Bill, delivered July 1 and 2, 1850. These were all published in pamphlet form, as well as in all the leading political papers of the day, and at once received the stamp of public approbation as elaborate and able efforts. But besides these, and besides also the numerous written and published reports he made during his Congressional career, as chairman of the Committee on Revolutionary Claims, on the Post-office and Post-Roads, and of other committees, Mr. Upham made many other spceches on various subjects, which, though less extensively circulated perhaps, than those above mentioned, yet received almost equal praise from high quarters. Of the latter may be cited, as an instance, his speech in opposition to the Tariff Bill of 1846; and to show the approbation with which it was received at the time among distinguished men, the following characteristic note from Daniel Webster is given, which was sent to Mr. Upham, the evening after the speech was delivered, and which, after his death, was found among his private papers :

"THURSDAY EVE., *July* 26, 1846.

MY DEAR SIR:

If you could conveniently call at my house, at eight or nine o'clock in the morning, I should be glad to see you for five minutes. I wish to take down some of the statements made by you respecting the market abroad for our wool. Following in your track, my work is to compare the value of the foreign and home markets. Yours truly,

DANIEL WEBSTER.

"If I had the honor of being a correspondent of Mrs. Upham, I should write to her to say, that you made an excellent speech. The point of the duty of our government to fulfill its pledges, so frequently and solemnly made, was exhibited in a very strong light. D. W."

In his domestic relations, Mr. Upham was also fortunate and happy. Near the close of 1814, he married Miss Sarah Keys of

Ashford, Conn., and to them five children were born. After her husband's death, Mrs. Upham, though of a buoyant disposition, and striving hard to bear her loss with Christian resignation, soon began visibly to droop, and on the 8th of May, 1856, followed him to the grave. Hon. William Upham and his wife, Sarah Keys, had:

361 I William Keys, b. April 3, 1817, at Montpelier, Vt.; m. Maria Elizabeth Weeks, of Hardwick, Vt.; was a lawyer; lived in Salem and Canfield, O.

II Charles Carrol, b. 1818; he was a purser in the Navy, and d. 1867; left a wife, but no children.

III Sarah Sumner, b. 1821; m. 1840, Hon. William George Langdon, of Montpelier, who d. 1870; no children; she d. in Boston, May 27, 1888. The Boston *Post* of May 29, 1888, contained the following: "Mrs. Sarah S. Langdon, whose sudden death occurred in this city Sunday, was a daughter of the late Senator Upham, of Montpelier, Vt. She had come to this city to consult an oculist, and had been under treatment some months. A few days since she was stricken with apoplexy, from which she never rallied. Mrs. Langdon was widely known in the social circles of New York and Washington, and was everywhere most highly esteemed and beloved. She was noted for her deeds of unostentatious charity, and at her home in Montpelier, her kindly face was familiar among the deserving poor. Personally she was a lady of high accomplishments, who made friends wherever she went, and her sudden demise will cause sorrow to many. The funeral will take place to-day from her late home in Montpelier."

IV Mary Annette, b. 1825; never married; previous to the death of Mrs. Langdon she usually made it her home with her, the two sisters spending their winters in Florida or California, and the summers at Nahant, Newport, Saratoga, or other watering places in the North.

There was another son born in this family who died in infancy, and of whom there is no record.

193. Samuel[7] Upham (Samuel[6], Samuel[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Montpelier, Vt., b. in Leicester, Mass., 1793; m. Sally Hatch, of Middlesex, Vt., 1817–18, who d. in Montpelier, 1830, m. (2) Philena Herrick, who was living, 1878; he went with his father from Leicester, Mass., to Vermont, in 1802, and the

family settled on a farm near the centre of Montpelier; he d. at Brookfield, Vt., March, 1863; his son said of him: "He was a hard-working, industrious man, in early life a blacksmith, in later years a farmer; he was a zealous Methodist, and to the day of his death bore the *soubriquet* of 'Honest Sam Upham.'" He had by wife, Sally Hatch:

362 I Samuel Curtis, b. Feb. 2, 1819, at Montpelier; m. Anne Bancroft, was early in the navy, and later, and for many years in business at Philadelphia.

363 II Zenas Merrill, b. in Montpelier, Aug. 3, 1821; m. Lucy Carlie Edson, m. (2) Caroline C. Crane; he lived in Brookfield, Vt.; was town clerk, postmaster, State Senator and Asst. Judge of Orange Co. Court.

III Marion; m. E. E. Dodge, 1851, and went to San Francisco, Cal., where she was living, 1878; had two sons and one daughter.

194. Walter[7] Upham (Jonathan[6], Jonathan[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Brimfield, Mass., b. April 25, 1787; m. Lucy Blodgett, who d. July 31, 1822; m. (2) Eunice (Townsley) Safford; he d. Oct. 23, 1836. They had:

I Mary, b. Nov. 12, 1812; m. Benjamin Pierce; she d. May 1, 1844.

II George H., b. Sept. 8, 1814.

III Louisa P., b. May 2, 1817; d. Nov. 18, 1818.

IV Sarah M., b. Oct. 21, 1819; m. Nelson T. Rogers, July 22, 1861.

V Albert, b. July 27, 1823.

VI Porter, b. Oct. 29, 1825.

VII Malina, b. June 24, 1827.

VIII Jane; m. Ruel Williams, of Grand Rapids, Mich.

195. Erastus[7] Upham (Jonathan[6], Jonathan[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Fayetteville, N. Y., b. in Holland, Mass., Sept. 1, 1796; m. Martha Ward, who d.; m. (2) Harriet Smith, about 1820; he d. in Fayetteville, June, 1850; she d. at same place, Oct. 26, 1889. He had by wife, Martha:

I Child; d. early.

II Child; d. early.

By wife Harriet:

III Walter Henry; d. young.

IV John Erastus; d. young.

364 V John Henry, b. Jan. 11, 1841, at Fayetteville; m. Frank A. Graham, who d.; m. (2) Libbie A. Banks;

he was an officer during the war of the Rebellion, and afterward a prominent citizen of Duluth, Minn.

365 VI Erastus Seymour, b. Feb. 12, 1850, at Fayetteville; m. Harriet N. Preston; lived in Duluth, Minn.

196. Alvin[7] Upham (Jonathan[6], Jonathan[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Westminster, Mass., b. in Holland, Mass., Aug. 2, 1799; m. Sarah Derby in 1827; b. in Westminster, Feb. 26, 1800; d. in Racine, Wis., Sept., 1878; he d. in Niles, Mich., 1852.

He was many years in business at Westminster, where he was last engaged in the manufacture of cane-seated chairs, supplying firms in various parts of Mass., and forwarding his stock to those places with the teams which he kept on the road for that purpose. A business firm owed him a sum of money, large for those days, to recover which he employed Franklin Pierce (afterward president of the U. S.). A delay in the suit followed, during which the available property of this firm was placed beyond the reach of the law. This brought financial disaster, the sacrifice of his business, and his home in Westminster. He moved West with his wife and eight children, locating at Niles, Mich., and where he died a few months later. After his death the family moved to Racine, Wis., the elder children engaging in teaching and commercial occupations, the younger ones obtaining an education at the high school.

Of his life and character his daughter says: "Looking backward into the old white house, opposite the tavern, our old New England home, I see my father, Alvin Upham. Physically he was rather below the average man in weight and strength, though fully of the average height. He had a thoughtful, earnest look, large, dark-blue eyes, a full brow, with mouth and chin, denoting firmness and strength of character; his countenance lighted by the half hidden quiet humor of his nature; brightened also by a trusting spirit, which, unfortunately for him and his, darkened and burdened his last days by an over-much confidence in others. In town and church his quiet influence was felt, and always for the good. He was given to hospitality, and an indulgent father; some of his children were ever at his side, whether at his business or in his home. Grace was said by him before meals, and there was daily family prayer, and reading of the Scriptures. His mother lived with him many years, dying in his home after she had passed into the nineties. Her last look to him was a benediction, for it said: 'Alvin you have been a good son.' He was a good son, a good husband, a good father, and a good citizen. His was a life of fifty-two years, 'filled with little nameless acts of kindness and love.'"

His posterity has been most respectable, and his children, without exception, have been prominent, useful and influential members of the communities in which they have lived.

Alvin Upham and his wife Sarah had:

366 I Calvin Hoadley, b. Feb. 18, 1828, in Westminster; m. Amanda E. Gibbs; he was an officer in the war of the Rebellion, and afterward a prominent citizen of Ripon, Wis.

II Sarah Maria, b. Oct. 20, 1829, in Westminster; m. Porter P. Heywood, at Racine, Wis., April 5, 1856; they were living in Chicago in 1890, where he was assistant general manager of the Hartford Fire Insurance Co. They had:

A Henry Brady Heywood, b. in Chicago, March 5, 1856; m. Jessie Wallin, at Chicago, Sept. 14, 1887; in 1890 they were living at Marshfield, Wis., where he was in the insurance business. They had, both born in Marshfield: (1) Helen Heywood, b. Nov. 18, 1888. (2) Thomas Wallin Heywood, b. Aug. 21, 1890.

B John Porter Heywood, b. Nov. 6, 1868, at Chicago.

367 III Nathan Derby, b. May 18, 1832, in Westminster; m. Sarah C. Miller, and lived at Shawano, Wis.

IV Angeanette, b. in Westminster, April 5, 1834; m. at Niles, Mich., July 25, 1861, Joseph Lyford Peavey, an officer of the First Michigan Infantry, in the war of the Rebellion, who d.; she was in business at Racine, Wis., at one time, and also published a newspaper at Shawano in 1879; in 1889, lived in Frazier, Col.; they had Josephine Lyford Peavey, b. in Racine, Wis., Aug. 10, 1862; living in Frazier, Col., 1889.

V Ellen Pauline, b. in Westminster, Feb. 5, 1836; m. Hiram C. Russell, at Weyauwega, Wis., Nov. 16, 1857; she d. at Clinton, Ill., April 16, 1864. They had: (1) Charles Curtis Russell, b. in Racine, Aug. 1, 1858; d. at Shawano, July 15, 1874. (2) Harry C. Russell, b. in Clinton, Nov. 17, 1862; d. at Racine, July, 1864.

368 VI Charles Mandell, b. in Westminster, Sept. 21, 1837; m. Julia Parsons; living at Shawano, Wis., 1889.

VII Erastus Roberts, d. 1847, æ. about 8 years.

369 VIII William Henry, b. in Westminster, May 3, 1841; he was in the war of the Rebellion, and afterward graduated from West Point; was an officer of the regular army, but resigned, and was in the lumber business in Marshfield, Wis., 1889; m. Mary C. Kelly.

IX Mary Eliza, b. in Westminster, April 29, 1843; m. Hiram C. Russell, of Shawano, Dec. 19, 1867. They had: (1) William Peavey Russell, b. Sept. 10, 1868; d. 1879. (2) Alvin Upham Russell, b. April 10, 1871. (3) Curtis Russell, b. Nov. 24, 1873; d. April 28, 1875. (4) Joseph Lyford Russell, b. June 19, 1879.

197. Ebenezer Phineas[7] Upham (Ebenezer Bowen[6], Ebenezer[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Mayville, N. Y., b. Sept. 22, 1791; m. Hannah Sherwood, who was b. March 19, 1793, and d. at Mayville, Oct. 19, 1855. He was a doctor of medicine, and settled at Mayville in 1818, remaining in practice there until his death at that place, May 21, 1842. They had:

I Electa Elizabeth, b. March 13, 1823; m. Willard W. Crafts, of Mayville; she d. Sept. 4, 1879; they had an only son, John W. Crafts, who m. a dau. of Genl. Riley, U. S. A., once military governor of California, which son was living in Buffalo, N. Y., 1889.

II Sarah E., b. July 28, 1825; d. Sept. 10, 1826.

370 III Ebenezer Phineas, b. Aug. 20, 1827, in Mayville; m. Alice Lucinda Shaw, and in 1889 was connected with the "*Industrial World*" newspaper, at Chicago.

IV Joseph Warren, b. June 29, 1829, in Mayville; m. Elizabeth A. Pennock, Oct., 1859, who d. Aug. 20, 1869; no children; m. (2) June 8, 1871, Harriet A. Kinney; he was living in Jamestown, N. Y., 1888, in the real estate business. They had: (1) John Sherwood, b. Feb. 22, 1872; d. Jan. 15, 1873. (2) Warren Kinney, b. Feb. 22, 1874. (3) Burdette Bennie, b. Nov. 14, 1876; d. May 17, 1878.

198. Hiram[7] Upham (Joshua[6], Ebenezer[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Hamilton and Leroy, N. Y., b. in Hamilton in 1802; m. Delphia, dau. of Elijah and Betsey (Torrey) Nash, March 2, 1826, at Hamilton, who was b. at the same place, April 4, 1805, and d. at Coldwater, Mich., Dec. 9, 1886; he d. in Leroy in 1861. They had (all b. in Hamilton):

371 I William W., b. Jan. 12, 1827; m. Mary Sinclair; living in Montana, 1890.

372 II Robert B., b. Feb. 2, 1829; m. Rhoda Fisher.

III Sophia, b. Dec. 20, 1830; m. Aug. 4, 1852, in Leroy, Charles Upson, a lawyer. They had: Alonzo Sidney Upson, b. May 25, 1853; Mary Webster Upson, b. April 14, 1856; Maggie C. Upson, b. May 25, 1858; Charles Hiram Upson, b. Aug. 25, 1862; d. Feb. 12, 1863.

IV Mary E., b. Sept. 23, 1837; m. July 1, 1862, John R. Champion, a lawyer. They had: Charles U., and Sidney Champion; she d. in Coldwater, Mich., Oct. 14, 1884.

V Hiram D., b. Feb. 5, 1840; m. and has several children, all b. in Dupuyer, Choteau Co., Mon., according to best obtainable information.

199. Hon. Alonzo Sidney[7] Upham (Joshua[6], Ebenezer[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]) of LeRoy, Genesee Co., N. Y., b. in Hamilton, Madison Co., N. Y., June 9, 1811; m. April 17, 1836, at Elbridge, N. Y., Mary Munro, who d. in LeRoy, Nov. 7, 1864; m. (2) Dec. 11, 1867, Emily Louisa Munro.

In 1846 he was elected to the Assembly and served two terms. In 1849 he was elected to the State Senate, and served three terms. In 1862 he was appointed one of the arbitrating judges under the treaty with Great Britain for the suppression of the African Slave Trade, but declined the office, and the Hon. Benjamin Pringle was appointed in his place. He d. in Baldwinsville, N. Y., Aug. 12, 1882. They had (all b. in LeRoy):

I Elizabeth Caroline, b. May 11, 1837; d. April 21, 1842.

II Joshua Chamberlain, b. Feb. 4, 1839; d. April 16, 1842.

III Mercy Maria, b. July 27, 1840; d. Aug. 2, 1840.

IV John Munro, b. Aug. 22, 1843; d. Nov. 25, 1849.

V Mary Louisa, b. Aug. 28, 1845; d. Sept. 17, 1845.

VI Alonzo Sidney, b. April 18, 1847; d. Oct. 24, 1848.

VII Frederick Stanley, b. Jan. 30, 1870; son of second wife; d. Jan. 10, 1876.

200. Cyrus Waite[7] Upham (Joshua[6], Ebenezer[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Elbridge and Auburn, N. Y., b. March 27, 1815, in Hamilton, Madison Co., N. Y.; m. Sarah Jane Garlick, Jan. 3, 1838, who was b. in Cayuga, N. Y., June 6, 1820. They had (all b. in Elbridge):

I Sarah Jeanette, b. April 6, 1839; m. Sept. 25, 1862, John Chedell; had two children. He d. July 7, 1872. She m. (2) Oct. 6, 1874, Charles A. Smith, of Auburn, N. Y.

II George Henry, b. Aug. 27, 1841; m. in Washington, D. C., Sept. 5, 1865, Anna Bealle. They lived in Auburn, N. Y., and had Anna Jeanette, b. Dec. 1, 1866.

III Alonzo Sidney, b. Sept. 2, 1843; d. at Wamego, Kan., Dec. 16, 1871; buried at Auburn.

201. Lucius[7] Upham (James[6], Jacob[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Cohoes, N. Y., b. in Westminster, Vt., May 9, 1798; m. Sarah Harding, of Putney, Vt., 1827; he d. at Cohoes, Sept. 1, 1872. They had:

I Rhoda Jane, b. Dec. 30, 1827, in Putney; m. Nov. 1, 1852, Timothy P. Hildreth, b. in Westford, Mass., Aug. 22, 1823, who was for many years in the furniture business at Cohoes. They had: (1) Sarah Jane, b. and d. in June, 1853. (2) Prescott Timothy, b. Oct. 16, 1854. (3) Nellie Jane, b. March 15, 1858. (4) Albert Henry, b. Dec. 11, 1861.

II William Horton, b. Nov. 18, 1828; was in Co. K, 91st N. Y. Vols., 1864–5; m. 1868, Maria Theresa Hyde, of Lewis, N. Y. They had Ada, b. at Cohoes, Sept. 19, 1870.

III Sarah Brown, b. Aug. 9, 1830; d. 1831.

IV Lucius Burton, b. July 10, 1832; d. 1841.

V Sarah Ann, b. Feb. 1, 1835.

VI Mary Elizabeth, b. July 3, 1836; d. 1838.

VII Lucy Ellen, b. Jan. 31, 1839, in Putney.

VIII William Henry, b. Jan. 27, 1842; d. 1843.

202. Jacob[7] Upham (James[6], Jacob[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Cohoes, N. Y., b. May 4, 1806, in Westminster, Vt.; m. at Westford, Mass., 1833, Nancy Hildreth, who was living in Cohoes 1879; he d. March 10, 1859. They had:

I George W., b. May 6, 1834, in Westford, Mass.; m. Jane Marell, 1852; he d. at Little Rock, Ark., Oct. 30, 1871. They had: Ida Jane, b. in Cohoes, May 30, 1854, d. May 7, 1871; Minnie M., b. in Cohoes June 3, 1868.

II Elizabeth A., b. in Lowell, Mass., Sept. 5, 1835; d. in Cohoes, Dec. 8, 1853.

III Maria, b. Dec. 23, 1837, in Lowell.

IV Josephine, b. Sept. 13, 1841, in Lowell; d. in Lowell, Oct. 31, 1851.

V Ruth A., b. Sept. 5, 1847, in Cohoes; d. in Cohoes, 1849.

VI Franklin, b. June 9, 1851, in Cohoes; d. July 1, 1876.

203. William[7] Upham (James[6], Jacob[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Cohoes, N. Y., b. in Westminster, Vt., Jan. 11, 1810; m. July 27, 1835, Angeline Shattuck, b. Dec. 22, 1817, in Milford, N. H. They had:

I James, b. May 6, 1836, in Lowell, Mass., d. there, June 28, 1836.

II William, b. July 29, 1837; d. young.

III Mary Jane, b. Dec. 28, 1838, in Lowell; m. —— Smith.

373 IV James Franklin, b. Oct. 26, 1841, in Lowell; m. Mary Ellen Gibbs; he was a lieut. in the 26th Mass. Inf., and after the war lived in Boston.

V Angelina, b. Dec. 16, 1844, in Biddeford, Me.; m. —— Craig.

VI Harriet Ann, b. Aug. 24, 1851, in Lawrence, Mass.

VII William Henry, b. Nov. 23, 1853, in Andover, Mass.

204. Russell[7] Upham (William[6], Jacob[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Charlestown, Mass., b. Sept. 14, 1802, in Putney, Vt.; m. April 1, 1832, Dipluma Orne, b. April 1, 1812, in Marlowe, N. H. He d. Aug. 17, 1878. They had:

I William Russell, b. May 8, 1833; m. Mary Jane Thayer, Jan. 8, 1865; he d. Nov. 29, 1875. They had: Lizzie Maud, b. Aug. 7, 1865; Henry, b. Nov. 1, 1867.

II Elizabeth Davis, b. Sept. 15, 1834; m. Henry Hodson, May 9, 1852; she d. Oct. 15, 1860. They had: Lizzie Hodson, b. April 3, 1856, who m. Charles Cheney, Oct. 31, 1877.

III Henry Hubbard, b. Nov. 2, 1837; m. Mary Emma Fitzmaurice, June 1, 1861, and had an adopted daughter only. He was for many years in business in New York (firm of H. H. Upham & Co., metal sign works, painters and engravers), 641 Broadway.

IV Harriet Ellen, b. Sept. 29, 1843; d. Oct. 12, 1844.

V Harriet Ellen, b. Aug. 10, 1847; m. Frank E. Murdock, April 13, 1865. They had: (1) Alice Isabel Murdock, b. Oct. 29, 1871; at an early age she had already acquired a reputation as a public reader, and had a good soprano voice, which was under cultivation with much promise. (2) Mary Florence Murdock, b. Feb. 19, 1876. (3) Ellen Frances, b. Oct. 19, 1879.

VI Dipluma, b. Oct. 7, 1849; d. Oct. 21, 1849.

205. Charles[7] Upham (William[6], Jacob[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Westminster, Vt., b. in Weathersfield, Vt., April 19, 1806; m. Hannah Merrill, of Pownal, Me.; m. (2) Nov. 25, 1847, Sarah S. Lawrence, of Pownal; he d. in Westminster, June 27, 1867. He had by first wife:

I Emily E., b. in Putney, Oct. 1, 1841; m. June 6, 1860, Edwin E. Webster, of Walpole, N. H. They had: Carrie E. Webster, b. in Walpole, Nov. 1, 1862; Albert E. Webster, b. in Walpole, March 29, 1869.

II Charles P., b. in Putney, June 8, 1843; killed at the battle of Winchester, Va., Sept. 19, 1864.

By second wife:

III Julia M., b. in Putney, March 19, 1850.

IV Sarah A., b. Jan. 11, 1852.

The two last living with their mother at Holyoke, Mass., in later years.

206. William Lewis[7] Upham (William[6], Jacob[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Leominster, Mass., and Putney, Vt., b. Sept. 8, 1812, in Putney, Vt.; m. Jane Houghton, of Leominster, who d. Sept. 16, 1883; he d. March 16, 1854. They had:

374 I Charles Henry, b. June 6, 1836, in Leominster; m. Elizabeth M. Barbour; lived in Westminster, Vt.

II Edward Emerson, b. Jan. 9, 1838; d. Feb. 22, 1856.

III Martha Ann, b. April 16, 1839; m. 1868, Solon E. Moore, of Montgomery, Vt., and had Herbert Beston Moore, b. Aug. 19, 1867, and Addie Maria Moore. She d. May 17, 1872.

IV Harriet Maria, b. Jan. 4, 1841; d. Dec., 1862.

375 V Albert Brewster, b. Aug. 21, 1844, in Putney; m. Laura Matilda Tyler; lived in Leominster.

207. Chester[7] Upham (Nathan[6], Ezekiel[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Batavia, N. Y., b. Feb. 19, 1786; m. Rhoda Hinman, who d. Nov. 4, 1878. He d. Aug. 24, 1830. They had (all b. in Mass.):

376 I Anson, b. March 21, 1814; m. Caroline Howe, and lived in Hamlin, Mich.

II Jane, b. May 17, 1815; m. Gideon Sanborn.

III Mary Melinda, b. March 27, 1817; m. Warren Norton.

377 IV Albert, b. Oct. 17, 1818; m. Elizabeth Wells, and lived in Lansing, Mich.

V Lucy, b. July 6, 1819; m. Franklin G. North.

378 VI Freeman Fisher, b. April 5, 1822; m. Olive Howe, and lived in Odell, Ill.
VII Rebecca, b. March 16, 1824.
379 VIII James B., b. March 3, 1826, in Berkshire Co., Mass.; m. Susanna Cowles, and lived in Williamstown, Ia.
IX Stephen, b. Oct. 20, 1828.
X Clarissa, b. Feb. 28, 1831; m. Allen Hunn; she d. May, 1876.

208. George[7] Upham (Nathan[6], Ezekiel[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Monterey, Mass., b. March 12, 1787; m. Jan. 13, 1808, Eunice Hine, b. Oct. 16, 1788, dau. of David and Jane, of Derby, Conn.; he d. Oct. 30, 1855; she d. Jan. 5, 1872. They had:

I Sally A., b. Sept. 23, 1808; m. April 21, 1831, John Benedict, of Hartsville, Berkshire Co., Mass.; she d. April 18, 1849.
II Cynthia, b. June 24, 1816; m. Nov. 16, 1845, Jeremiah Atwood; she d. July 23, 1861.
III Mary Ann, b. March 20, 1821; m. Lucius J. Nettleton, Dec. 30, 1840; she d. Jan., 1865.
IV Harvey Newell, b. July 30, 1829; m. Sept. 22, 1847, Maryett C. Bullard, of New Marlboro. They had three children who d. in infancy. He d. Nov. 12, 1861. She m. (2) Jeremiah Atwood, and lived in Lee, Mass.

209. Nathan[7] Upham (Nathan[6], Ezekiel[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Monterey, Mass., b. Nov. 25, 1799; m. Charity Bradburn, dau. of Henry and Polly, of Rhinebeck, N. Y.; she d. Dec. 20, 1869; he d. Jan. 12, 1880. They had:

380 I Henry Nathan, b. Feb. 16, 1832; m. Frances R. Younglove, and lived in Monterey.

210. Joshua[7] Upham (Leonard[6], Ezekiel[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Brimfield, Mass., b. March 17, 1791; m. Anna Heywood, March 29, 1820; he d. March 4, 1866; she d. Nov. 11, 1873, æ. 79. They had:

I George W., b. July 16, 1821; m. Jane E. Spring, Oct. 19, 1859; he d. March 26, 1869. They had: Phebe Anna, b. Feb. 10, 1863, and Leonard S., b. Nov. 21, 1865.
II Lucy Ann, b. April 5, 1823; m. John Weld Draper, Nov. 26, 1846. They had: (1) George Weld Draper, b. June 17, 1849; d. March 15, 1853. (2)

John Weld Draper, b. Nov. 4, 1854; d. Dec. 26, 1873. (3) Anna Miriam Draper, b. July 13, 1858; d. July 13, 1861. (4) William Calvin Draper, b. July 15, 1861.

III Abigail, b. Oct. 3, 1826; m. Joseph W. Averill, April 29, 1852.

IV Louisa H., b. May 5, 1829; m. William A. Beebe, April 23, 1863; she d. Aug. 4, 1864.

V Florilla R., b. Dec. 25, 1834; d. Aug. 16, 1853.

VI Ellen A., b. May 3, 1837; m. Abner H. Stebbins, Jan. 17, 1867.

211. William W.[7] Upham (Leonard[6], Ezekiel[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Brimfield, Mass., b. Feb. 20, 1796; m. Nancy Smith, Oct. 11, 1818; he d. Sept. 13, 1827. (She m. (2) Servia Ladd, June 24, 1831.) She d. Nov. 22, 1843. They had:

I Joseph Lyman, b. June 2, 1819; d. July 17, 1819.

II Maria Taft, b. Oct. 11, 1820; m. H. J. Lyman.

III Timothy, b. March 3, 1823; d. Dec. 29, 1824.

381 IV William, b. Feb. 27, 1825; m. Lucretia Howe Pope; lived in Spencer, Mass.; was a large manufacturer.

V Joseph Leonard, b. Oct. 20, 1827; m. Harriet N. Solander, March 20, 1849. They had Mary L., b. Aug. 28, 1850, and d. Dec. 22, 1851. He d. May 11, 1851.

212. Hutchins Patten[7] Upham (Jesse[6], John[5], Ezeziel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), b. in Sturbridge, Mass., Aug. 6, 1797; m. March 23, 1818, Susan Gill Pease, who was living in 1889, in good health, in her 92d year; he d. in Worcester, June 9, 1852. They had:

I Daniel Pratt, b. Sept. 21, 1819; left home when quite young and not afterward heard from.

II Martha Maria, b. July 4, 1821; m. Jeremiah S. Marcy.

III Henry Patten, b. June 30, 1823; m. Adeline Dudley. They had: Hattie Czarina (only), who m. Walter DeLand, of Springfield.

IV Charles Gilbert, b. Nov. 15, 1825; d. Aug. 11, 1828.

V George Augustus, b. Oct. 31, 1828; d. Feb. 4, 1867; unm.

VI Susan Gill, b. Nov. 30, 1830; m. Henry H. Penniman; she d. May 9, 1873.

VII Czarina Plimpton, b. Oct. 3, 1832; m. John Ammidown.

VIII Mary Pease, b. Aug. 21, 1834; m. Nahum P. Goddard.
382 IX Charles Lucas, b. Dec. 7, 1836; m. Sarah Quirk; lived in Worcester.
X William Jesse, b. Sept. 24, 1838; d. March 3, 1841.
XI William Francis, b. Feb. 1, 1841; d. April, 11, 1843.

213. John Wilder[7] Upham (Jesse[6], John[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Sturbridge, Mass., b. Oct. 17, 1799, in Sturbridge; m. April 12, 1826, Catherine Marcy, who d. March 31, 1884; he d. Feb. 19, 1832. They had:

I Mary Abigail, b. Oct. 1, 1829.
II John W., b. March 15, 1832.

Widow Catherine Marcy Upham married Salem Copeland, and her two Upham children took the name of Copeland.

214. Jesse[7] Upham (Jesse[6], John[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Sturbridge and North Brookfield, Mass., b. in Sturbridge, May 20, 1811; m. Content Ranger, Sept. 2, 1835, who was b. Sept. 6, 1815, d. Jan., 1892; he d. Dec. 1, 1835. They had an only child:

383 John Jesse, b. May 22, 1836, in North Brookfield; m. Caroline Louisa Allen; lived in Worcester.

215. William[7] Upham (John[6], John[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Belchertown, Mass., b. May 8, 1813, in Ware, Mass.; m. April 20, 1842, Rebecca T. Devereaux, who was b. in Marblehead, Mass., Oct. 2, 1821, and d. in Palmer, Mass., March 26, 1881; he d. Sept. 11, 1874. They had:

384 I Charles William, b. March 2, 1843; m. Abbie L. Dimmock.
II George, b. Nov. 24, 1846; was a widower living in Worcester, 1889; no children.
III Isabella, b. Nov. 8, 1849; m. Merrick A. Morse, Aug. 14, 1870.
IV Mary Alice, b. Feb. 17, 1852; m. Charles Squires, March 27, 1872.
385 V Lewis E., b. May 18, 1853; m. Minnie S. Hitchcock; lived in Palmer and Brightwood, Mass.
VI Albert S., b. March 15, 1855; unm. 1889.
VII Nellie M., b. March 5, 1857; d. same day.
VIII Ella R., b. March 5, 1857; m. Oliver G. Nutting, May 15, 1878.
IX Ida J., b. 1859; d. March 4, 1860.

X Frederick A., b. April 7, 1862; m. Ada M. Paine, Oct. 4, 1884; lived at Three Rivers, Mass. They had: (1) Blanch Vivian, b. Aug. 28, 1890.

XI Franklin H., b. Nov. 22, 1863; m. Maggie Kenyon, July 17, 1884; living at Valley Falls, R. I., 1889.

216. George[7] Upham (Asa[6], Asa[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weathersfield, Vt., b. Nov. 12, 1801. He m. —— ——, and they had:

I Cyrus, b. 1833; lived in Newton, Mass., and had, Francis, b. 1865, and George, b. 1868.

II John O., b. 1833,(?) who lived in Needham, Mass., and had, Elliott, b. 1864, and Howard, b. 1867.

III Jason E., who d. in Boston, 1875. He had a son, b. 1873.

217. Hon. Denslow[7] Upham (Ezekiel[6], Asa[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Warren, Vt., b. March 20, 1800, in Weathersfield, Vt.; m. Aug. 12, 1823, Adah Hinds Richardson, of Warren, b. April 14, 1802. His father died when he was four years old, and he went with his mother to Waitsfield, Vt., remaining there three years, when his mother married James Goodrich, of Pittsfield, Vt., and with them he lived three years; he then returned to Waitsfield, and lived with Ashbel Miner — who had married his Aunt Dolly Wallis — where he remained until he was of age. He was after this employed as a school teacher and a surveyor, and after his marriage in 1823, in farming for some years. Some years later he engaged in the building of mills and bridges, though at the same time continuing the occupation of a land surveyor, as occasion offered — his residence during this time being at Warren, and for five years at Lincoln. In 1837 he bought a farm at Warren, which was his home for the remainder of his life. He was elected to the Legislature of Vermont, becoming a member in 1848. In 1850 he was a member of the Constitutional Convention. In 1854 and 1855 he was one of the associate judges of Washington county. In 1864 and 1865 he was Senator from Washington county in the State Legislature. During his life he filled nearly every office in the town of Warren. In his earlier political life he was a "Jackson Democrat," with which party he remained until the organization of the "Liberty Party," which he joined, thus identifying himself with the early "Abolitionists;" and for the principles and success of this party he labored zealously. He was one of the 319 who voted for James G. Birney for President. He was a firm believer in the Christian religion,

A. J. Upham

and for sixty years a member of the Congregational Church. He was also a life-long worker in the temperance cause, and especially active in all movements for the general benefit of the community in which he lived. In 1869 he sold his farm, but he and his wife continued to live with their son-in-law on the place. He died May 26, 1884. Denslow Upham and his wife, Adah H. Richardson, had:

386 I Edward Fisk, b. Jan. 29, 1825, in Warren; m. March 10, 1847, Orleana Dodge, and was a doctor of medicine at West Randolph, Vt.

II Susan Hinds, b. in Lincoln, Vt., May 8, 1833; m. Aug. 29, 1853, John C. Gleason, at Warren, where they lived. They had: Mary W. Gleason, b. Aug. 5, 1856. Mardis E. Gleason, b. Jan. 25, 1858; graduate of Burlington University, Vermont, M. D.; settled in the practice of medicine at Fitzwilliam, Vt. John L. Gleason, b. Nov. 7, 1860. Susie L. Gleason, b. May 23, 1864; m. Edgar C. Heath, June 22, 1887. Denslow N. Gleason, b. April 26, 1872; d. July 26, 1873. Adah L. Gleason, b. Aug. 5, 1874; d. Sept. 10, 1875.

218. Hon. Don Alonzo Joshua[7] Upham (Joshua[6], William[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Milwaukee, Wis., b. May 31, 1809, in Weathersfield, Vt.; m. Elizabeth S. Jaques, dau. of Dr. Gideon Jaques, of Wilmington, Del., Oct. 20, 1836, who was b. Aug. 8, 1815. (The Jaques family of French extraction; they left France about the time the Huguenots were driven from that country, and went to England. In 1640, Henry Jaques came from England and settled in Newburyport, Mass.; his grandson Henry, went from Massachusetts to Woodbridge, N. J. Col. Moses Jaques, of Rahway, N. J., who was in the Revolution, was a grandson of the second Henry Jaques, and was the father of Dr. Gideon Jaques, of Wilmington, above mentioned.) She d. Sept. 9, 1888.

Don Alonzo Joshua Upham attended the preparatory school at Chester, Vt., and subsequently, in 1826 and 1827, at Meriden, N. H. At the age of 19 he entered the Sophomore class at Union College, Schenectady, N. Y. He was graduated from Union College in 1831, with the highest standing in a class of about 100, receiving the degree of B. A. In October, 1831, he entered the law office of Gen. James Tallmadge, in New York, as a student. Through the recommendation of Dr. E. Nott, president of Union College, he received the appointment of professor of mathematics

at Newark, Del., which position he held for three years, at the same time pursuing the study of law, and writing editorials for the Delaware *Gazette* — then the leading Democratic paper of Delaware. He was admitted to the bar in Baltimore 1835. He returned to Delaware, and commenced the practice of law in Wilmington, where he was elected City Attorney the year following. From 1834 to 1837 he was editor and proprietor of the Delaware *Gazette and American Watchman*, published in Wilmington. After having married, in 1836, he left Wilmington in the fall of 1837, and settled in Milwaukee, in the then Territory of Wisconsin. Here he formed a law partnership, the firm being Upham & Walworth, and was known as such for many years. Later he formed a partnership with the Hon. Wilson Graham.

Mr. Upham was a member of the Wisconsin Territorial Legislature in 1840–1 and 1842. He was elected County Attorney for Milwaukee county 1843. He was President of the Constitutional Convention, which met at Madison in 1846 to frame a Constitution for the new State of Wisconsin. He was Mayor of Milwaukee 1849 and 1850. He was the Democratic nominee for Governor of Wisconsin in 1851. He was U. S. Attorney for the District of Wisconsin from 1857 to 1861 — during which period the memorable Booth trials were in progress.

His health failing in 1863, he retired from the active duties of his profession, after an honorable and lucrative practice from 1837 to 1863. His leisure after his retirement was occupied in the study of astronomy — one which had been a favorite with him at college — and with the aid of an astronomical telescope of large power, he was able to review his investigations in this direction, learning of the great progress which has been made in that science during the years which he had been actively employed in his profession, and to some extent verifying the computations annually made at the Astronomical Observatory in Washington.

He died July 19, 1877, in his 68th year, and was buried at the Forest Home Cemetery, near Milwaukee, where a monument has been erected to his memory. His wife survived his death, but died September 9, 1883.* They had:

I John Jaques, b. July 25, 1837, in Wilmington, Del., entered the U. S. Military Academy at West Point, July 1, 1854, graduating 1859; brevet 2d lieut. 9th

* For a fuller account of the life of the Hon. Don A. J. Upham, see History of Milwaukee, 1881; Tuttle's Hist. of Wisconsin, 1875; U. S. Biographical Dictionary of Wisconsin, 1877, and Pioneer Hist. of Milwaukee, by J. S. Buck.

John J. Upham
Col U.S. Army

1841

Of Milwaukee, Wis.

1891

U. S. Inf., July 1, 1859; 2d lieut. 6th Inf., Dec. 2, 1859; 1st lieut., May 4, 1861; capt. 6th Inf., Sept. 9, 1861; transferred to the 6th U. S. Cav., Dec. 31, 1870; major 5th Cav., Aug. 1, 1874; lieut.-col. 3d Cav., Oct. 29, 1888; colonel 8th Cavalry, Jan. 4, 1892; retired from active service, Jan. 30, 1892, on his own application, after more than 30 years' service. Colonel Upham was married at St. Paul's Church, Milwaukee, Wis., Sept. 23, 1891, to Caroline Hoppin Williams, dau. of Henry and Caroline (Hoppin) Williams, of Milwaukee, deceased. She was born in Milwaukee, July 11, 1847, and is a lineal descendant in the 7th generation of Roger Williams, of Rhode Island. (For military record of this officer, see Captain Price's Fifth U. S. Cavalry, Cullom's Biographical Register of the Graduates of the U. S. Military Academy at West Point, Hammersly's Records of Living Officers of the U. S. Army, and the Army Register.)

II Caroline Jaques, b. May 26, 1842, in Milwaukee; m. Col. George H. Raymond, of Smyrna, Del., April 23, 1860; had two sons, who have reached manhood and are living.

III Adelaide Jaques, b. April 2, 1850, in Milwaukee; m. Henry Bowman Taylor, of Chester, Pa., April 19, 1870; had three daughters.

IV Sarah Maria Jaques, b. Aug. 12, 1851, in Milwaukee; m. at Milwaukee, George B. Ransom, an engineer officer, U. S. Navy, Sept. 15, 1880; had one son living.

V Horace Alonzo Jaques, b. Aug. 14, 1853, at Milwaukee, graduated at University of Michigan, 1875. Living in Milwaukee 1891, a member of the law firm of Wells, Brigham & Upham, 128 Wisconsin street. He m. June 5, 1889, Mary Lydia Greene, b. Dec. 14, 1860, dau. of Thomas Arnold Greene (son of Welcome Arnold and Sarah G. Greene, of Providence, R. I.), b. Nov. 2, 1827, and his wife Elizabeth Lynes (dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth Cadle, of New York city), b. July 4, 1831, of Milwaukee. They had: Elizabeth Greene Upham, b. Aug. 19, 1890, at Milwaukee.

219. Francis Luther[7] Upham (Joshua[6], William[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weathersfield, Vt., b. there, Feb. 9, 1815; m. Drusilla Watkins Atwood, of Chester, Vt., Oct. 31, 1838. He was an extensive breeder of Merino sheep, and thoroughbred cattle. In 1879 they had been prominent members of the Baptist church for more than 40 years. They had:

I An infant, b. and d. Sept. 8, 1839.

387 II Joshua, b. Feb. 9, 1841; m. Abbie S. White. He was in the army during the war, and lived in Weathersfield.

III William H., b. May 24, 1844; m. Eliza Bower, of Charlestown, N. H., Dec., 1870; he was in the army during the war, and after lived at Bellows Falls, Vt. They had: Frank B., b. March 24, 1881, and George, b. Feb., 1884.

IV Francelia, b. Nov. 13, 1846; m. Edward E. Foster, of Temple, N. H., April 9, 1867. They lived at Milford, N. H., and had Etta M., b. Feb. 12, 1868.

V Esther G., b. Aug. 4, 1849; m. Edward M. Diggins, of Weathersfield, March 27, 1869, and had Fannie J., b. June 23, 1879.

220. Rev. William Dennis[7] Upham (Caleb[6], William[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Townshend, Vt., b. in Weathersfield, Vt., Feb. 13, 1810; m. Lucy McKenzie Spink, of Wickford, R. I., Aug., 1835, who was b. May 25, 1817, and d. July 3, 1884. (After the death of her first husband she m. Hon. O. S. Howard, of Townshend, and had two sons and one daughter.) He was a Baptist minister, and d. June 30, 1843, æ. 33 years. The following biographical notice was published in the *Baptist Memorial and Monthly Chronicle*, New York, for Sept., 1843:

"William D. Upham was born in Weathersfield, Vt., Feb. 13, 1810. Inclination and capacity for literary pursuits strongly marked his early life. At the age of eighteen he determined to devote himself to the profession of law. After completing his preparatory studies at Chester, Vt., and Middleboro, Mass., he spent a summer in teaching in the city of New York, and entered Brown University in October, 1831. He spent the next winter in teaching at Dedham, Mass. It was here the great work was effected which changed all his feelings and pursuits. Once in conversation with the writer, after saying that in early life he had frequently been the subject of religious impressions, and had sometimes formed resolutions, which gave him transient peace, but made no permanent change in his character; and that, although

he had ever avoided profanity and other gross vices, his views of religion were becoming sceptical, and he deemed Christianity unworthy of his attention, he proceeded to give the following account of this change:

"'During the session of anniversary meetings with the Congregational Church at Dedham, in March, 1832, as I stood by the door one bright morning, I accepted an invitation to go to the prayer meeting. As I sat among the praying I thought: How solemn, and how different from mine are the feelings of these people! I was impressed with the thought of my own dishonesty; I had never treated the subject of religion candidly. How vain and conceited I had been! I resolved to read the Bible, and let it speak for itself. The Bible now seemed another book, every verse and line was full of meaning. Several evenings were passed in this way, till I found I could only go like the prodigal to God. I kneeled to pray, but all God's universe seemed to be telling me I was too vile to pray. I kneeled again, and poured out my feelings to God. Some relief came, yet I dared not hope I had fully submitted to Him. One night I felt to place myself in His hands to dispose of as it seemed to Him good; whether saved or lost, I resolved to be His.'

"Mr. Upham now felt a calm peace, the peace of those justified by faith. And his after life testified that unlike his previous self-formed resolutions, which as the early dew had passed away, *this* was according to the effectual workings of the Holy Ghost. He returned to the university with new and nobler aims, and thenceforth the glory of God, and the gospel of Christ were paramount in his esteem. In devotion to these he found his happiness; still a predilection for Pedo-Baptist views on the one hand, and on the other, a firm determination to adopt no sentiment which he could not clearly sustain from the word of God, kept him for some time from a public profession of religion. At length his love of truth prevailed, and he was baptized into the fellowship of the First Baptist Church in Providence, on the first Lord's day in November.

"He now felt that God had called him to dedicate his life to His service, and with the approbation of the Church, directed his course toward the ministry. At the close of the second year he was compelled to leave the university for the want of means, and spent the next three years in teaching in the village of Wickford and North Kingston, R. I. He often mentioned this as the most interesting period of his life. The only worship in the place was Episcopalian. The few scattered Baptists had no church organ-

ization or meetings; vital religion was little thought of. Mr. Upham, unassisted, collected a Sunday-school of 40 scholars. He soon after appointed religious meetings on Sabbath afternoons, where he read and expounded the Scriptures. The blessing of God so attended the effort, that at the close of the year a subscription was raised, and a minister obtained. The few Baptists were soon collected into a church of 13 members, of whom Mr. Upham was one. A revival followed, and at the close of the year they numbered 45. During the next year a meeting-house was built, which cost Mr. Upham one hundred and fifty dollars, besides much time as one of the building committee. He likewise gave the church twenty-five dollars in a Sunday-school library. Such sacrifices from one who had suspended his own course of study for want of means, show no ordinary devotion to the cause of Christ. But he felt that the continued prosperity of the Church, which had now increased to one hundred and fifty members, and an entire renovation in the morals of the place had proven a rich reward from God for his exertions, sacrifices and persecutions at Wickford. While residing at Wickford he married Miss Lucy M. Spink, of that place.

"In December, 1856, he removed to Ludlow, Vt., where for two years he was principal of the Black River Academy. His connection with this institution gained for it a large share of public confidence, and for himself a deserved popularity as a teacher. While here he labored in the gospel ministry, to which, by request of the church in Ludlow, he was ordained in November, 1837. In December, 1838, after having for some time supplied the Second Baptist Church in Townshend, and in acceptance of their unanimous call, he became their pastor. To the work of the ministry he now devoted all his energies; and his faithful, judicious and affectionate labors won to him the esteem and love of his people. So entire and universal was their confidence in him, that no member of his congregation thought of having the relations dissolved by any other event than his death. Under his ministry, God blessed the church with uninterrupted harmony, increasing devotion to the cause, and large accessions to their numbers.

"His disease — bronchitis — which terminated in pulmonary consumption, first attacked him in October, 1839. After this, he was fairly laid aside from public labors. His last sermon was preached on Lord's day, March 20, 1843, from Rev. 22: 17. From this time his disease progressed rapidly; but while his strength wasted, his soul was sustained by that religion which he had preached to others. He found it, as he said, altogether better

than he had represented it. His reliance on the Saviour seemed entire, and his hope of Heaven unspeakably joyous. 'The thought,' said he, 'that a sinful child of earth should be raised to such a glorious Heaven, is too much for me! It seems as though I should never have capacity enough to praise God.' To those inquiring for his condition, he would answer: 'Almost home!' Or in the morning, 'one night nearer home.' To his people he would say: 'I hope to meet you all at the feet of Jesus. O, how glorious that will be! we shall all be there soon.' To his brethren of the ministry he spoke of his own want of faithfulness, and said that could they enter into his feelings, and view Eternity as a living reality, as it now appeared to him, they would be more faithful in the discharge of duty; they would preach more of Jesus. When asked how he viewed death, he said: 'The thought of dying, and the grave, scarcely come into my mind — but of the glorious world beyond.' In great distress, his quiet prayer was, 'Jesus, keep me from murmuring, for this is nothing to what Thou hast suffered.' At the near approach of death his joy increased. His companion inquired: 'Does the passage seem bright? — Has death lost its sting?' 'O, yes!' he replied, with a smile that seemed lighted with the bliss of the Heavenly world. He said: 'Dear Jesus, into Thy hands I commit my spirit,' and soon after fell asleep. He died June 30, 1843, aged 33 years.

"Mr. Upham was formed for friendship. Affectionate, affable, and sincere, possessing a lively sensibility, always regulated by wisdom, and tempered with meekness and love; with an unaffected humility which ever made him unconscious of his superiority, he was esteemed by all who knew him.

"With a mind intensely active, with much zeal and spirituality, he was always deliberate, candid and rational; his severity was mingled with compassion, and his energy guided by prudence. He was never boisterous, exclusive, or overbearing.

"His piety was uniform and consistent. In a measure which few attain, he was like his Divine Master, harmless, undefiled, and separate from sinners. None questioned his sincerity, or reproached his character.

> 'His practice wrought
> A living sermon of the truths he taught.'

"His love for Christ and His cause was fervent. The name of Jesus was ever dear to him, and much upon his tongue. The example of Christ was the rule of his conduct; and to Christ's like-

ness, during his last years, he rapidly approximated. The desire that others should know Him, prompted him to untiring zeal in the ministry, and a hearty co-operation in all judicious measures for the conversion of the world.

"As a preacher he was impressive and interesting. Feeling deeply the truths he uttered, he reached the hearts of his hearers. His skill in delineating the various workings of the human heart, often made his hearers wonder at his acquaintance with their characters, and frequently led them to think him personal. He would portray their faults, and hold them up in all their deformity and exposure to the wrath of God; yet in so affectionate a manner, that while they felt the reproof, they loved the reprover the more. His preaching was eminently practical, yet he always addressed the understanding and conscience. He spoke of guilt and pardoning mercy, much more than of danger, and of a way of escape. While he dwelt comparatively little upon the advantages of piety, the obligations of Christians to be Christ-like, to glorify God, and make sacrifices for the extension of the Gospel, was his favorite theme. Full of benevolence himself, he earnestly labored against every form of selfishness in others.

"His death was much lamented by the ministers and churches of Vermont, among whom his piety, talents and wisdom, had secured him a measure of esteem and confidence possessed by few at so early an age. May the Lord raise up many among us who shall walk in his steps, as he followed Christ."

William Dennis Upham, and wife, Lucy McKenzie Spink, had:

I Frances Ann, b. July 22, 1836, in Wickford, R. I.; m. Jan. 23, 1868, John H. Converse; lived in Meriden, Conn.; had no children.

388 II Charles Leslie, b. May 24, 1839, in Townshend, Vt.; m. Emily M. Clark, and (2) Elizabeth L. Hall. He was colonel of the 15th Conn. Inf. in the war of the Rebellion, and later a prominent citizen of Meriden, Conn.

221. Joseph[7] Upham (Caleb[6], William[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Ascutneyville, Vt., b. July 25, 1812, in Weathersfield, Vt.; m. Fannie A. Stevens, of Weathersfield, Sept. 1, 1833. He enlisted in the 10th Vermont regiment at the age of fifty, and served in the war of the Rebellion until disabled, was sent to the hospital in Washington, and later discharged; a pension was granted him after the war for his service, and the disability which was the result of it. In 1872, he bought a farm at Ascut-

neyville, where both he and his wife were living in 1889. They had:

I William Edwin, b. Dec. 16, 1834; m. Sarah Jane Beach, of Boston, July 15, 1863; he died, and his widow was living with her son in Boston, 1889. They had: William Parnell, living in Chicago, 1889; Henry Shearman, living in Boston, 1889.

II Mary Frances, b. Feb. 16, 1837; m. John C. Buckley, of Weathersfield, June 6, 1874, who was living at Ascutneyville, 1889.

III Sarah Annette, b. Sept. 18, 1840; living at Ascutneyville, 1889.

IV Julia Stevens, b. 1844; m. John G. Hammet, of Providence, R. I.

V George Gilbert, b. Feb. 2, 1846; m. Annie Maria Peet, of Norwood, Mass., May 1, 1873. They had a son, William Gilbert, and lived in Norwood, 1889.

VI Charles Haney, b. June 14, 1850; living at Ascutneyville, 1889.

VII Gilbert Stevens, b. Nov. 19, 1854; m. Elizabeth Littlefield, of Weathersfield, Nov. 8, 1882. They had Bertie C.

222. **Lyman[7] Upham** (Caleb[6], William[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Providence, R. I., b. Aug. 3, 1818, in Weathersfield, Vt.; m. Mary Elizabeth Sweet, dau. of James and Desire Sweet, of North Kingston, R. I., May 2, 1847, who was b. Jan. 12, 1832. He was in earlier life a teacher in Vermont, in Pennsylvania, in Milton, R. I., and in New York city; was in mercantile business in Rhode Island for about fifteen years; then Deputy U. S. Marshal for Rhode Island District; from about 1867 to 1879, Deputy Sheriff for Providence Co., R. I. In 1879, residence 37 Gladstone street, Providence. They had:

I Julian Willey, b. Nov. 21, 1848; m. July 3, 1872, Fannie Beetle, who d. Oct. 9, 1873; no children; he d. March 4, 1877.

II Gustavus Taylor, b. April 30, 1851; m. April 30, 1878, Eudora Andrews; no children.

III Sylvester Shearman, b. July 7, 1853; m. May 31, 1884, Emma Bennet; no children.

IV James Sweet, b. Nov. 27, 1855; d. Dec. 7, 1856.

V Rollin Emerson, b. Dec. 26, 1857; d. Nov. 11, 1880.

223. Lucius H.[7] Upham (Barak[6], William[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Delta, Fulton Co., Ohio, b. in Weathersfield, Vt., June 7, 1808; m. Debora Clayton in New Jersey. In Dec., 1889, he was living at Delta. They had:

389 I Furman, b. June 12, 1838, at Red Bank, N. J.; m. Evaline Lewis, at Toledo, Ohio.

224. Harrison[7] Upham (Barak[6], William[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Bennington, Vt., b. in Weathersfield, Vt.; m. Philena Olds. They had:

I Emerson Olds, b. Dec. 2, 1842; m. Mary Emma Walker, b. Dec. 1, 1849; in 1889 he was living at Paducah, Ky.; in the printing business. They had:
- A Maggie, b. May 26, 1868, in Marshalltown, Ia.
- B Frederick Walker, b. July 10, 1870, in Atlantic City, Ia.; living at Phillips, Wis., 1889.
- C Mamie, b. Oct. 22, 1873, in Atlantic City.

225. John Johnson[7] Upham (Isaac[6], Isaac[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), b. Sept. 9, 1801, in Sturbridge, Mass.; m. Betsey Sabin, of Charlton, Mass.; he d. Dec. 5, 1876. They had:

I Edwin Franklin, b. Nov. 23, 1833, in Charlton; m. Abigail Webster, 1864.
II John Johnson.
III Lament B.
IV Larkin A.
V Caroline E.
VI Men L.
VII Mary E.

226. Byron Madison[7] Upham (Isaac[6], Isaac[5], Ezekiel[4], John,[3] Phineas,[2] John[1]), of Westville, Otsego Co., N. Y., b. in Sturbridge, Mass., April 25, 1809; m. Jan. 1, 1833, Catherine Chamberlin, at Mount Upton, Chenango Co., N. Y.; in 1879 he had been living 22 years on his farm about 4 miles from Cooperstown, N. Y. They had:

I Son, b. and d. Sept. 21, 1834.
II Son, b. and d. July 4, 1835.
III Upton, b. June 1, 1837; d. May 7, 1840.
IV Calvin, b. May 1, 1839; d. Aug. 23, 1840.
V Wealthy Ann, b. July 2, 1843; d. Aug. 2, 1843.
VI Mary Ann, b. Aug. 16, 1844; d. Sept. 7, 1844.
VII Child, b. and d. 1846.

VIII Ellen Louisa, b. June 22, 1850; m. Jan. 21, 1874, David Merrichew, who was b. April 1, 1843; a farmer. They had: Byron Benjamin, b. Sept. 21, 1877.

IX Byron Madison, b. Nov. 27, 1853; a farmer; m. Oct. 16, 1878, Ophelia Manchester, who was b. July 31, 1855. They had: Katie Viola, b. Sept. 27, 1879.

X John Gray, b. April 12, 1855; d. Aug. 28, 1855.

XI Son, b. Aug. 10, 1856; d. æ. one day.

XII Norman, b. Feb. 13, 1858; d. Aug. 13, 1858.

227. Otis Newman[7] Upham (Isaac[6], Isaac[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Southbridge, Mass., b. in Sturbridge, Mass., June 1, 1811; m. Sept. 13, 1842, Caroline M. Goodell, of West Woodstock, Conn., who was b. there, Aug. 26, 1820, and was living with her sons in Marshfield, Wis., 1888. He had a farm, and for many years was in the dairy business at Southbridge, where he d. Feb. 23, 1885. They had (all b. in Southbridge):

I Frances, b. Sept. 23, 1843; d. Oct. 2, 1851.

II Edwin O., b. Jan. 3, 1847; d. Sept. 14, 1851.

III Edward Herbert, b. Sept. 19, 1851; m. May 1, 1890, Fanny Tracy Prouty, of Rolling Prairie, Wis. In 1890 living at Marshfield, Wis., in the employment of the Upham Manufacturing Co.

IV William Clarence, b. Oct. 14, 1854; was educated at the Sturbridge High School, and Willow Park Seminary, Westboro, Mass.; from 1874 to 1877, was employed in teaching in Wisconsin; 1878 was principal of Allen County Academy, at Scottsville, Ky., moved to Nashville, Tenn., 1883, at which place claimed a residence in 1888. In 1884 was appointed to a position in the pension bureau at Washington; in 1888, graduated M. D., from Howard University, still remaining in Washington. He m. Sept. 13, 1876, Nellie G. Crover, at Bowling Green, Ky., who was b. in Southbridge. They had children who died in infancy.

V Everett Alonzo, b. July 4, 1858; in 1888 he was living in Marshfield, Wis., in the employment of the Upham Manufacturing Co., unm.

VI George Washington, b. Feb. 22, 1861; m. Jennie Dexter, Oct. 17, 1885; in 1888 he was living in Marshfield, Wis., in the employment of the Upham Manufacturing Co.

228. **Nathaniel[7] Upham** (Jacob[6], Nathaniel[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1],) of Sturbridge, Mass.; b. there, Oct. 22, 1816; m. Betsey Bullard, Sept. 15, 1840. In 1889 he owned and lived on "Maplewood farm" at Sturbridge, on which his great-grandfather Ezekiel settled in 1729. They had:

I Ellen Elizabeth, b. May 13, 1847; d. Nov. 2, 1849.
II Edwin Jacob, b. Jan. 30, 1851; unm., 1889.
III Ella Maria, b. Jan. 4, 1853; m. William N. Roper, April 21, 1880.
IV Lucy Ida, b. Dec. 28, 1854.
V Etta Bell, b. May 15, 1858; m. J. Quincy Goodell, May 17, 1882.

229. **William Henry[7] Upham** (Jacob[6], Nathaniel[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Fishdale, Mass., b. in Sturbridge, Mass., May 3, 1818; m. Oct. 5, 1845, Lucy Maria Lane, who was b. in Boston, May 12, 1825; he d. Aug. 29, 1881. They had:

I Frederick F., b. July 9, 1848; d. Oct. 25, 1849.
II George Henry, b. June 2, 1850; m. Nov. 2, 1883, Mrs. Ella Chisholme; lived in West Philadelphia, 1889.
III William Edgar, b. June 13, 1853; d. Jan. 10, 1857.
390 IV Horace Lane, b. Feb. 9, 1857; m. Sylvia Jane Cummings; lived in Fiskdale.
V Mary Crosby, b. Dec. 12, 1859; d. Nov. 14, 1876.

230. **Alonzo[7] Upham** (Jacob[6], Nathaniel[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of East Brookfield, Mass., b. July 31, 1821, in Sturbridge, Mass.; m. Nov. 20, 1844, Martha Susan Walker, who d. Oct. 1, 1854; m. (2) Adeline Minerva Bridge, May, 1855, who d. April 15, 1856; m. (3) Sarah Maria Hyde. He had (by first wife):

I Abbie J., b. 1848; m. Jan. 6, 1870, Lyman D. Adams; she d. June 14, 1884.
II Martha Susan, b. 1854; m. William H. Allen, March 19, 1885.

By third wife:

III Emma Francis, b. May 22, 1861; m. Dec. 25, 1884, Edward C. Almy.
IV Charles Robert, b. Oct. 13, 1863.
V George Frances, b. April 19, 1867.

231. **Charles[7] Upham** (Nathan[6], Thomas[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Framingham, Mass., b. Nov. 9, 1801, in Waltham, Mass.; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Samuel Curtis, of Boston,

Nathaniel Upham

OF STURBRIDGE, MASS.

Nov. 27, 1829; she d. Nov. 18, 1874. He was in business in Boston, and d. March 10, 1880. They had:

I Eliza Dix, b. Sept. 30, 1830; m. Abiel S. Lewis, 1854; she d.

II Charles Augustus, b. July 27, 1835; m. Julia A. Noble, at St. Paul, Minn., Oct. 30, 1862. They had: Henrietta Louisa, b. in St. Paul, 1864. He was living in Chicago, 1879.

III Henrietta Louisa, b. June 12, 1844; d. Sept. 9, 1863.

232. Nathan[7] Upham (Nathan[6], Thomas[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Fitchburg, Mass., b. April 27, 1804, in Waltham, Mass.; m. Mary Rice Bradlee, of Boston, 1831; he d. Dec. 3, 1874; she d. March 22, 1884. They had:

391 I Nathaniel Bradlee, b. Dec. 5, 1832; m. Emily A. Mitchell, and (2) Sarah E. Carlton. He was in Co. A, 53d Mass. Inf., and was killed at Port Hudson, La., June 14, 1863.

II Charles, b. July, 1833; d. Aug. 8, 1858, unm.

233. Thomas[7] Upham (Ephraim[6], Thomas[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Concord, N. H., b. March 28, 1811; m. Asenath G. Robertson, of Bow, N. H.; he d. Oct. 25, 1877. They had:

I Almira Hardy, b. Sept. 10, 1838; m. Andrew Lewis Lane, of Concord, N. H., Jan. 28, 1863.

392 II Sidney Spaulding, b. Sept. 10, 1842; m. Ansebia A. Whitten, and lived in Concord.

234. Abijah[7] Upham (Abijah[6], Abijah[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Lincolnville, and of Readville, Me., b. Jan. 7, 1782, in Canton, Mass.; m. Ruth Hawes, of Stoughton, Mass., 1805; they went to Lincolnville, and afterward moved to Readville; she d. 1846; he d. 1855. They had:

I Sarah H., b. in Lincolnville, 1806; m. Baldwin Muzzey, of Searsmont, Me., 1833; she d. 1847. They had:

A Mary Amelia Muzzey, b. in Searsmont, Oct. 9, 1834; d. May 9, 1862.

B Edward Livingston Muzzey, b. July 9, 1836; m. Emma Runyan, in San Francisco, Cal., March, 1882; living in Cloverdale, Cal., 1889.

C Anna Frances Muzzey, b. Sept. 10, 1839, in Searsmont; m. John B. Bugbee, in Boston, Dec. 7, 1866; she d. Nov. 8, 1868; no children.

D Julia A. Muzzey, b. March 18, 1841; d. July 19, 1861.
E Lemi W. Muzzey, b. Oct. 16, 1843; d. in California, Feb. 13, 1871.
F Martha E. Muzzey, b. Aug. 31, 1845; living in California, 1889, unm.
G Sarah Muzzey, b. Feb. 23, 1847; living in Boston, 1889, unm.

393 II Abijah, b. Dec. 24, 1808, in Lincolnville; m. Eliza Muzzey, who d. 1853; he went to California, 1854.

III Enos H., b. April 6, 1811; d. 1842, unm.

IV Anna C., b. May 7, 1813; m. Richard H. Ford, Nov., 1838; she d. 1840; no surviving children.

394 V Ansel, b. Feb. 17, 1816; m. Jane Lovejoy, and lived in Dixon, Cal.

VI Lemira, b. March 19, 1819; m. Joseph F. Wendell, May 23, 1840; they went to California, 1854, where he d. 1860. They had:

A Leanora Wendell, b. July 9, 1841, in Readville; d. Oct. 15, 1842, in R.
B Leanora Wendell, b. March, 1843; m. John A. Baxter, in California, 1867. They had: (1) Nora Baxter, b. June, 1869; died. (2) John Baxter, b. in Sept. (3) Frank Baxter.
C Joseph F. Wendell, b. Jan. 21, 1845, in Readville; m. Emma G. Kinlock, in California. They had: (1) Susan Wendell, b. Dec. 25, 1876, in California. (2) Thomas Wendell, b. Feb., 1878, in California. (3) Matilda Wendell, b. April, 1885, in California.
D Thomas Wendell, b. Aug. 21, 1847, in Readville; he was editor of the Vallejo, Cal., *Chronicle*, and d. in Vallejo, Aug. 9, 1879, unm.
E Augusta Wendell, b. Aug. 1, 1849, in Readville; m. M. V. Ashbrook in Cal., 1881. Had: (1) Lela Ashbrook, b. Nov., 1882. (2) Aldo Ashbrook, b. July, 1884.
F Abram Wendell, b. May 20, 1856, in California.
G William Wendell, b. Feb. 14, 1860, in California.

VII Lucy A., b. July 6, 1821; m. Joseph A. Sanborn, Feb., 1840; he d. in Hallowell, Me., 1877; she d. there, March, 1888. They had:

A Emery A. Sanborn, b. April 28, 1842; m. Annie Lithgoe, Dec. 1, 1868, who d. Aug., 1875. They had: (1) Mary L. Sanborn, b. Aug. 19, 1869. (2) Joseph A. Sanborn, b. Aug. 5, 1872. He m. (2) Etta C. Brown, of Concord, N. H., Oct. 20, 1887.

B Gustavus A. Sanborn, b. Jan. 7, 1845; m. Helen Thomas at Readville, March 17, 1868; he d. in Hallowell, March 17, 1879; she d. there Oct., 1882. They had: (1) Clara Sanborn, b. in Philadelphia, Feb. 4, 1873. (2) Julia A. Sanborn, b. in Hallowell, Oct. 24, 1875. (3) Edward Sanborn, b. in Geneseo, Ill., Feb. 8, 1877.

C Julia A. Sanborn, b. July 21, 1849; d. May, 1859.

D Alice Sanborn, b. July 28, 1855; m. D. W. Gilmore, of Boston, Sept. 28, 1885. They lived in San Francisco, and had: (1) Edith Gilmore, b. Sept., 1887; d. Aug., 1888. (2) Florence Gilmore, b. Feb. 19, 1889.

E Mary Sanborn, b. May, 1860; d. young.

395 VIII Edwin E., b. June 18, 1824, in Readville; m. Anna Thatcher Lovejoy.

IX William, b. Nov. 20, 1826; m. Martha Lunt, in Maine, Dec., 1849; he d. in California, 1852; no children.

235. Enos[7] Upham (Abijah[6], Abijah[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Canton and Dedham, Mass., b. Feb. 8, 1784, in Canton, Mass.; m. Oct. 7, 1806, Sarah Tilden, of Stoughton, Mass., who was b. 1784, and d. Nov., 1837, in Dedham; m. (2) 1840, Theodosia Sargent, of Stoughton, who was b. 1800, and d. Aug. 11, 1842; m. (3) 1842, Roby Pearce, of Dedham; he d. in Dedham, June 11, 1845. He had (by wife Sarah Tilden):

I Rebecca, b. Nov. 15, 1807, in Canton; d. June 11, 1867, in North Easton.

II William Francis, b. March 3, 1809, in Canton; m. Philena Lee, of Boston; he d. in North Easton, May 14, 1872.

III Mary Tilden, b. Dec. 3, 1810, in Canton; m. May 22, 1833, Henry Fisher, of Canton; she d. Feb. 11, 1862. They had (b. in Canton):
- A Hervey Fisher, b. May 24, 1834; d. May 14, 1847.
- B Mary Curtis Fisher, b. July 16, 1836.
- C Susan Fisher, b. Jan. 14, 1839.
- D Son, b. April 6, 1841.
- E Ebenezer Fisher, b. Dec. 22, 1846; d. Jan. 29, 1867.
- F George Fisher, b. Dec. 22, 1846.
- G Charles Henry Fisher, b. Feb. 9, 1851.
- H Samuel Tucker Fisher, b. Feb. 12, 1855.

IV Abner Tilden, b. April 24, 1813, in Canton; m. April 9, 1839, in Canton, Evalina Endicott; he d. July 3, 1877.

V Sarah White, b. Aug. 30, 1815, in Canton; m. in Canton, Oct. 4, 1838, Timothy Kaley, of Concord, N. H.; she d. in Canton, April 4, 1850. They had:
- A Emeline Babcock Kaley, b. July 16, 1839, in Concord; m. Louis C. Billings, of Milford, N. H.; she d. Feb. 6, 1874.
- B George Augustus Kaley, b. 184–, in N. Easton, d. 184–.
- C Harriet Louisa Kaley, b. June 10, 1844, in N. Easton, d. Dec. 29, 1848.

VI Laura Ann, b. Oct. 24, 1817, in Canton; m. in Canton, 1843, Benjamin Hersey, of Mechanics Falls, Me.; she d. June 18, 1854, in Lewiston, Me.; no children.

VII Ezra Tilden, b. Dec. 25, 1819, in Stoughton; m. Sept. 1, 1844, in Stoughton, Drusilla E. Bickford, of Conway, N. H.; m. (2) in North Easton, Feb. 22, 1865, Sarah F. Hunt, of Randolph, Mass.

VIII Clara Ruth, b. Dec. 4, 1822, in Stoughton; m. in Taunton, 1848, Ramoth G. Randall, of N. Easton; she d. Sept. 17, 1876.

IX Enos, b. March 27, 1825, in Canton; d. Jan. 22, 1849.

236. Charles[7] Upham (Abijah[6], Abijah[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Canton and Stoughton, Mass., b. Jan. 25, 1786; m. Polly Tilden; he d. in Stoughton, Feb., 1825. They had:

396 I Abel T., b. Aug. 26, 1806; m. Ann May; was in the Massachusetts Legislature.

397 II Enos, b. Sept. 14, 1808; m. Mary Shepard, and (2) Ann M. Shepard.

398 III Charles, b. Oct. 21, 1810; m. Abigail R. Hawes.

IV Polly, b. Jan. 13, 1814; m. Isaac May. They had: (1) Eliza Frances May, b. Sept. 30, 1836; d. June 3, 1850. (2) James Herbert May, b. Feb. 18, 1845; m. Mary Adno French, Oct. 17, 1870.

V Ruth, b. May 14, 1815; d. unm.

VI Amanda, b. May 25, 1818; m. George Waugh, of Boston, Oct. 3, 1837. They had:

A Henry Hervey Waugh, b. Dec. 28, 1838.

B Charles William Waugh, b. March 22, 1842.

C William Wallace Waugh, b. Aug. 18, 1844.

D Agnes Ellen Waugh, b. Feb. 3, 1847; d. in March.

E Henry H. Waugh, m. Lorina Milliken, of Ellsworth, Me., June 12, 1859. They had: (1) Jennie Bell Waugh, b. May 9, 1860; d. æ. 5 mos. (2) Henry Ellsworth Waugh, b. Dec. 27, 1861. (3) Grace Adaline Waugh, b. March 6, 1864. (4) Agnes Gertrude Waugh, b. Sept. 8, 1866.

F Charles W. Waugh, m. Anna Maria Fears, Dec. 24, 1865. They had: (1) Charles Francis Waugh, b. April 9, 1867. (2) Wallace Percy Waugh, b. May, 1873. (3) George Everett Waugh, b. Feb. 3, 1879.

G William W. Waugh, m. Edna Drake, July, 1861. They had: Effie Payson Waugh, b. Oct. 17, 1868.

399 VII Artemas Gay, b. May 23, 1818; m. Abigail H. Dexter; lived in Ashburnham, Mass.

VIII Sarah W., b. May 10, 1821; m. Luther Hayden, March 5, 1839; she d. Dec., 1853. They had: (1) William Harrington Hayden, b. about 1840. (2) Ellen Augusta Hayden, b. Sept. 17, 1841; d. March 8, 1845. (3) Lewis Manly Hayden. (4) Harriet Melissa Hayden, b. Nov. 13, 1844.

IX Joel, b. March 1, 1825; m. Mary E. Abbott; he d. June, 1851; no children.

237. Amos[7] Upham (Amos[6], Abijah[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Chagrin Falls, Ohio, b. in Canton, Mass., 1787;

m. Margaret Tucker; he went to Ohio about 1820, and lived first at Newbury; d. at Chagrin Falls, 1859. They had:

400 I Amos, b. about 1816, in Canton; m. Martha Cutler; lived at Chagrin Falls.

II Phineas, b. Aug. 26, 1819, in Canton; m. Betsey Cutler, who was b. Feb. 21, 1811, and d. at Palmyra, N. Y.; m. (2) at Ontario, N. Y., Sally Cutler (sister to first wife), b. April 25, 1816; they lived in Fulton, Mo.

III Elizabeth, b. in Canton; m. William Webster, of Pine River, Mich.

IV Lucy Ann, b. at Chagrin Falls; m. —— Crane.

V William T., b. at Chagrin Falls; was a speculator and dealer in live stock; living at Chagrin Falls, 1879.

VI Edmond, b. at Chagrin Falls; a farmer.

238. **Josiah Snell[7] Upham** (Jonathan[6], Abijah[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Boston, Roxbury, Mass., etc., b. Nov. 21, 1802, in Canton, Mass.; m. Emeline, dau. of Pliny and Jerusha (Avery) Bingham, July 2, 1830, at Dedham, Mass., who was b. in Dedham, Aug. 7, 1810, and d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., Feb. 23, 1878; he was a manufacturer, and went to Elbeauf, France, in 1828, for the purpose of putting American machinery in some woolen mills, and where he afterward became a partner in the establishment; he also introduced new machinery for the production of silk fabrics; he remained in business in France for a term of years, both before and after his marriage, during which time his first three children were born; he d. Nov. 6, 1848, in Stoughton, Mass.; both he and his wife were buried in Greenwood Cemetery, Brooklyn. They had:

I Victor Grandin, b. at Elbeauf, France, Feb. 16, 1831; d. at Elbeauf, April 27, 1831.

II Victor De Montfleury, b. at Elbeauf, April 7, 1832; he was a partner in the Empire Rivet Works, Jay and John streets, Brooklyn, N. Y., 1888, unm.

III Emeline Celenah, b. at Elbeauf, July 17, 1834; she was educated in Massachusetts, and in 1858, went to New York city, where she was a teacher five years; then entered the profession of journalism; in 1888, she was living in Washington, D. C. (1214 H street, N. W.), connected with the press.

IV Jane Josephine, b. in Boston, May 15, 1837; m. in Chatham, N. Y., Jan. 12, 1859, Cornelius Emerson

Durkee, of Saratoga, N. Y., who was b. May 22, 1837, at Shoreham, Vt. (His lineage in Munsell's American Ancestry, Vol. III.)

V Josiah Virgil, b. Sept. 29, 1840, at Roxbury, Mass.; he enlisted in the U. S. service, April 7, 1862, and was made first lieut. and adjutant of the 102d New York Infantry; he was killed in the battle of Gettysburg, July 2, 1863.

401 VI Vernon Bingham, b. Sept. 25, 1845, at Roxbury; m. Elizabeth Teresa Murray; he was living in Brooklyn, 1889.

239. Joel[7] Upham (Abijah[6], Phineas[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weston, Mass., b. there Jan. 18, 1803; m. April 19, 1829, Mary Ann Roberts, dau. of William and Margaret (Montgomery) Roberts, of Weston; she d. Dec. 29, 1840; m. (2) June 25, 1842, Elizabeth Tenney Emerson, dau. of James and Elizabeth T. Emerson, of New Ipswich, N. H.; Joel Upham was a farmer, and deacon in the Baptist church; living at Weston in 1890. He had by wife, Mary Ann Roberts:

402 I Thomas Abijah, b. Sept. 29, 1830; m. Lucetta D. Averill, and lived in Cambridge, Mass.

II Margaret Elizabeth, b. July 8, 1833; d. March 19, 1834, of whooping cough.

III Sarah Jane, b. Feb. 6, 1836; m. Nov. 28, 1858, Henry B. Chamberlain, son of Nathan B. Chamberlain, of Boston.

By wife Elizabeth T. Emerson:

403 IV Edwin Porter, b. March 26, 1845; m. Flora Louisa Ellis, and lived in Washington, D. C.

404 V Joel Herbert, b. Sept. 26, 1856 (twin); m. Lizzie Marian Burrage, and lived in Boston.

VI Carrie Elizabeth, b. Sept. 26, 1856 (twin); m. Jan. 19, 1884, Arthur S. Burrage, son of Joseph and Frances S. Burrage, of Arlington, Mass. They had: (1) Constance Emerson Burrage, b. May 23, 1885. (2) Mabel Gertrude Burrage, b. Oct. 8, 1886.

VII Arthur Emerson, b. March 12, 1858; in 1890, he was book-keeper with W. B. Witherell & Co., 84 Sumner street, Boston.

240. Myrick[7] Upham (Abijah[6], Phineas[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weston, Mass., b. there Feb. 22, 1805; m. April 22, 1829, in Needham, Mass., Mary, dau. of Jacob and

Mary Pierce, of Needham, b. in Needham, June 4, 1803; d. in Weston, Feb. 29, 1860; he was a farmer, and d. in Newton, Mass., April 23, 1888. They had:

I Mary Elizabeth, b. in Weston, Aug. 30, 1835; m. in Weston, Sept. 13, 1854, John Ayres Lamson (son of Deacon John Ayres Lamson, of Weston, and wife Mary Francis); living in Newton, 1890.

405 II James Myrick, b. in Weston, Oct. 22, 1844; m. Emma Jane Cooper.

241. Abijah[7] Upham (Abijah[6], Phineas[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Tewksbury, Mass., b. in Weston, Mass., Oct. 31, 1808; m. 1837, Frances, dau. of Warren Wood, of North Tewksbury; she was b. in Newfane, Vt., May 19, 1811, and in 1890, was living at Dorchester, Mass., a member of the Stoughton Street Baptist Church; he was one of the founders of the North Tewksbury Baptist Church, of which he was deacon, and also clerk for many years; he died at the residence of his son E. P. Upham, Humphrey's Place, Dorchester, March 17, 1885, of pneumonia, and was buried in the cemetery at Weston. They had:

I Welthea Ann, b. July 18, 1841, in Lowell, Mass.; d. at Dorchester, Aug. 13, 1889, unm.; buried in Weston.

406 II Warren Abijah, b. Aug. 17, 1843, in North Tewksbury; m. Elizabeth K. Webb; lived at Atlantic City, N. J.

III Horace Manford, b. March 30, 1845, in North Tewksbury; d. Aug. 15, 1845.

IV Sarah Frances, b. Aug. 23, 1847, in North Tewksbury; d. Oct. 13, 1847.

407 V Edward Payson, b. June 24, 1850, in North Tewksbury; m. Mrs. Maria T. Humphreys, and lived in Dorchester.

VI Ella Sophia, b. Sept. 27, 1851, in North Tewksbury; m. Feb. 14, 1869, in Philadelphia, Pa., Dr. Thomas C. Hammond, of Platt City, Mo., where they were living in 1890; she was a member of the Baptist church. They had: (1) Samuel R. Hammond, b. Dec. 24, 1869. (2) Richard Hughes Hammond, b. Nov. 16, 1871. (3) Edward A. Hammond, b. Jan. 4, 1874. (4) Sydney Hammond, b. Feb. 20, 1876; d. Jan., 1881. (5) Mary F. Hammond, b. June 28, 1878. (6) Lilly Hammond, b. Oct. 3, 1880. (7)

Jessie May Hammond, b. March 27, 1884. (8) Welthea A. Hammond, b. Dec. 10, 1885. (9) Ella S. Hammond, b. July 3, 1888.

All born in Platte City.

242. Luther Sanderson[7] Upham (Abijah[6], Phineas[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weston, Mass., b. there, Oct. 23, 1810; m. Isabella Leaverus; he was a farmer; d. suddenly, Aug. 13, 1891. They had:

I Henry, b. March 7, 1836.

II Luther F., b. March 7, 1838.

III George A., b. June 19, 1840; d. in Roxbury, Mass., Oct. 1, 1889; funeral from residence, 37 Dale street.

IV Harriet E., b. Dec. 16, 1843.

243. George[7] Upham (Abijah[6], Phineas[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weston, Mass., b. Oct. 8, 1813; m. May 29, 1839, Lucy Maria Jones, dau. of Capt. Samuel and wife, Lucy Phelps, of Sudbury, Mass.; she was b. May 30, 1812, and d. April 4, 1887. He was a farmer, and was living in Weston in 1889; both were members of the Baptist church at Weston. They had an only child:

I Albert George, b. Dec. 28, 1850. He was graduated at the Boston Public Latin School in 1870, at Brown University 1874, and at Newton Theological Institute 1877. He m. Sept. 11, 1877, at Providence, R. I., Emily Martin Hill, b. Aug. 16, 1852, in Providence, dau. of Baxter Martin Hill (d. April 24, 1880) and wife, Anne Brownell Hopkins. The Rev. A. G. Upham was ordained pastor of the Central Church, at Southbridge, Mass., July 31, 1877; remained there until Dec. 1, 1883, after which he became pastor of Olivet Baptist Church at Montreal, Canada, where he was in 1891. Residence, 1134 Dorchester street.

244. Nathan[7] Upham (Abijah[6], Phineas[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weston, Mass., b. there, Sept. 23, 1815; m. Amanda Holbrook, Aug. 27, 1839, dau. of Sabin Holbrook, of Bellingham, and wife, Mary Whittemore, of Roxbury, Mass.), b. in Roxbury, June 2, 1819; d. in Weston, March 27, 1874. He m. (2) Nov. 18, 1880, Eliza (Jellison) Beltcher, widow of George Beltcher, of Cambridge. At the age of 23 Nathan Upham bought a farm adjoining the homestead at Weston, where he has always

lived. He has been a member of the First Baptist Church at Weston since June 7, 1835. He had (by wife Amanda):

I Charles Holbrook, b. in Weston, Dec. 25, 1853; living in Weston, unm., 1890; a teacher and musician.

II Nathan Eugene, b. in Weston, Sept. 25, 1859; living on the homestead in 1890, unm.

245. Marshall Lafayette[7] Upham (Abijah[6], Phineas[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weston, Mass., b. there, July 28, 1824; m. Nov. 6, 1853, Mrs. Anna Maria (White) Jones, b. in Taunton, Mass., May 31, 1824, dau. of Capt. Saul White and wife, Julia Ann Maria Warren; she d. at Weston, Dec. 18, 1878. He was a farmer, living at Weston 1890, where he was road commissioner, and a member of the Baptist church. They had (all b. in Weston):

408 I Augustus Marshall, b. Dec. 8, 1854; m. Emma Cruikshank, and lived in Weston.

II Frank Henry, b. July 12, 1857; m. Dec. 5, 1888, Alice Simmons Littlefield, b. in Wells, Me., dau. of Woodbury and Susan Littlefield; living at Waltham, Mass., 1890.

409 III William Warren, b. May 31, 1860; m. Dec. 22, 1881, Mary Littlefield, and lived in Weston.

IV Julia Anna Maria, b. March 11, 1864; living at Weston, 1890, unm.

246. Edward[7] Upham (John Myrick[6], Phineas[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of West Newton, Mass, b. there, Dec. 23, 1818; m. Oct. 22, 1840, Abba Tappan Cunningham, of Brighton, who d. June 29, 1848, æ. 28; m. (2) Sept. 12, 1849, Caroline Fernall, of Portsmouth, N. H., who d. Aug. 21, 1852, æ. 27; m. (3) Lucy S. Brewster, of Boston, Nov. 8, 1853. In 1889 he was in business at 256 Devonshire st., Boston; living in West Newton. He had (by first wife):

410 I Edward W., b. Oct. 18, 1841, in Boston; m. Georgiana F. Lord; living in Dorchester, Mass., 1889.

II Sarah Elizabeth, b. Jan. 7, 1843, in Watertown, Mass.; d. June 29, 1844.

411 III Charles Henry, b. June 4, 1844, in Newton; m. Laura Isabella Snow; living in Newton, 1889.

By second wife:

IV Anna Leavett, b. Aug. 7, 1850, in Boston; d. Aug. 11, 1852.

By third wife :

V Caroline Frances, b. Aug. 25, 1854, in Chelsea, Mass.; d. June 6, 1856.

VI Lucy Brewster, b. March 31, 1856, in Chelsea; d. Oct. 11, 1857.

VII William Ezra, b. Aug. 31, 1858, in Chelsea; d. Nov. 22, 1865.

VIII Emma Elizabeth, b. Nov. 17, 1861, in Chelsea; living in Newton, 1889, unm.

IX Anna Corey, b. Dec. 17, 1864, in West Newton; living in Newton, 1889, unm.

X George Arthur, b. March 2, 1868, in West Newton; d. April 20, 1868.

XI Albert Dexter, b. Sept. 27, 1870, in West Newton.

247. Hon. James Humphreys[7] Upham (Amos[6], Phineas[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Dorchester, Mass., b. there, Sept. 25, 1820; m. Mary Bird, of Dorchester, June 19, 1845. He was educated in the public schools of Dorchester, and became a prominent citizen of that place and of Dorchester District after it became a part of Boston. He served three terms as a member of the Massachusetts House of Representatives; was a justice of the peace; five years elected, and served as chairman of the board of selectmen, assessors and overseers of the poor at Dorchester; chief engineer of the fire department; one year a member of the common council of the city of Boston; two years one of the trustees of Boston City Hospital; two years master of a Masonic lodge in Dorchester; two years eminent commander of Boston Commandery of Knights Templar; often administrator and executor of wills of deceased persons; engaged in wholesale and retail grocery business at "Upham's Corner," Dorchester District, Boston, in 1889, and for many years previous to that time. They had:

I Mary C., b. Nov. 24, 1849; died.

II Clarence, b. July 7, 1851; d. Nov., 1851.

248. Charles Amos[7] Upham (Amos[6], Phineas[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Dorchester, Mass., b. there, March 10, 1822; m. Sept. 25, 1849, Eliza Ann Kelton, of Dorchester, who was b. Jan. 30, 1828, in Dorchester. He owned a carriage building establishment, and carried on that business in Dorchester thirty-two years, but retired from business and was living in Dorchester, 1888. They had:

I Thomas Edward, b. Feb. 17, 1851.

II Abigail, b. Aug. 6, 1854; d. Oct. 8, 1869.

III Charles James, b. Nov. 25, 1856; m. March 12, 1890, in Dorchester, Emma I. Sellon; he is an engraver in Boston.

IV Eliza Annie, b. Oct. 18, 1862.

V James Amos, b. Jan. 12, 1870; d. Aug. 9, 1870.

249. Jabez[7] Upham (Isaac[6], Jabez[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Moore's Station, Butte Co., Cal., b. in North Union, Me., May 18, 1808; m. Lydia McFarland, dau. of a Scotch sea captain; she was not living in 1891. In early life he was in mercantile business and kept a hotel at South Liberty, Me.; went to California in 1856, first locating at Poverty Hill, Plumas Co., where, and in that vicinity, he was some years engaged in mining, later in the cattle business and ranching; about 1875 he went to Moore's Station, where he has since remained. In 1891 he had retired from business, and was the owner of 320 acres of valuable land adjacent to the town. They had (all b. in Maine):

I Abagail, m. Asa Keene, in Maine, and in 1891 was living at Gridley, Butte Co., Cal., having a family of children.

II Harriet Bradford, m. Andrew Pickering, of Newburyport, Mass., who d. leaving three sons, the family living in San Francisco in 1891.

III Ellen Hodgkins, living with her father at Moore's Station in 1891, unm.

IV Maria, m. Luther H. Phillips, and living near Moore's Station in 1891, where he was keeping the "Honcut Store;" one child.

V Charles Simeon, had been twice married, and was a widower without children in 1891. In the real estate and insurance business at Moore's Station.

250. Benjamin Prince[7] Upham (Isaac[6], Jabez[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Union, Appleton and South Liberty, Me., b. Dec. 25, 1811, in Union, Me.; m. at Appleton, Dec. 31, 1835, Julia Hodgkins, who was b. in Nobleboro, Dec. 19, 1813, and d. in Appleton, Aug. 3, 1853; m. (2) Harriet E. Overlock, who was b. in Washington, Me., July 15, 1835, and m. at South Liberty, Dec. 31, 1857; he was successfully engaged in mercantile business for many years. He had (by first wife):

412 I Isaac, b. May 23, 1837, in Union; m. Nancy R. R. Delzell; in 1889, and for many years previously, in wholesale book and stationery business in San Francisco, Cal.

II Sarah E., b. Sept. 30, 1839, in Union; d. Aug. 19, 1866.
III Martha A., b. Nov. 23, 1841, in Appleton.
IV Charles H., b. May 22, 1844, in Appleton; d. Feb. 22, 1880.
V Julia I., b. Sept. 6, 1849, in Appleton.

By second wife:

VI Frank B., b. Sept. 20, 1858, in South Liberty.

251. John[7] Upham (Isaac[6], Jabez[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Union, Me., b. Dec. 13, 1818; m. at Union, Sept. 16, 1847, Mary A. Skidmore, b. Nov. 14, 1823, in Union; d. in North Union, Sept. 27, 1887. He was a farmer, and had the old place, his parents living with him during the latter years of their lives. They had (all b. in Union):

I Euphemia Adelaide, b. Oct. 14, 1848; m. George E. Fossett, June 23, 1867. They had: John Edgar Fossett, b. Feb. 2, 1868, and were living at Union in 1890.
II Harriet Selina, b. Dec. 8, 1850; d. March 27, 1877.
III Mary Eliza, b. April 25, 1852; d. July 25, 1853.
IV Reuben Benner, b. Feb. 16, 1856; living in Liberty, Me., 1890, unm.
413 V John Frank, b. Nov. 9, 1858; m. Carrie E. Fossett, and lived in Union.
414 VI Isaac Francis, b. Dec. 15, 1860; m. Emma A. Ball, and lived in Camden, Me.
VII Sarah Emma, b. Aug. 28, 1862; living in Union; unm. 1890.
VIII Linnie Maria, b. Nov. 7, 1864; m. Fred E. Burkett, March 2, 1886. They had: Franz Upham, b. Oct. 27, 1888, and were living at Union 1890.

252. John[7] Upham (John[6], Jabez[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Bristol, Lincoln Co., Me., b. there, Oct. 27, 1806; m. Mary Martin in 1829, who d. in Bristol, April 24, 1860, the same day that her husband d. at sea. He was a sea captain, and was master of the ship on which he d. April 24, 1860. His remains were brought home and buried beside his wife, near the "Old Fort" at Pemaquid Beach. They had:

I Susan Ann, b. Sept. 10, 1830; m. Peter Carlton in 1854, who d. the same year without children; she m. (2) Jonathan Bryant in 1859. They had:
A John U. Bryant, drowned at Bristol, Aug., 1889.

B William L. Bryant.
C David L. Bryant, d. in Boston, Oct., 1888.
D Ruth A. Bryant.

II Selina Keene, b. Dec. 13, 1833; living unm., 1889.

III Sarah Maria, b. June 11, 1835; m. Charles H. Fuller, Aug. 19, 1868. They had Susan P. and F. A. Fuller.

IV Weston Hardy, b. Jan., 1837; d. 1844.

V Jane, b. June 20, 1841; d. 1845.

VI Margaret Jane, b. April 23, 1844; m. Austin Lewis. They had:

A Douglas Lewis, d. young.
B Cleveland L. Lewis.
C Wilder H. Lewis, d. 1887.
D Clara A. Lewis, m. Frank W. Bowen, 1871, and had Frank U. Bowen.
E Charles F. Lewis.
F Frank Lewis.
G William U. Lewis.
H Frank Lewis.
I Ada Lewis.

VII Mary Ann, b. Oct. 1, 1845; m. William O. Stevens, of Manchester, N. H.; no children.

VIII Weston Hardy, b. Dec. 24, 1846; living, 1889, unm.

IX Clara Adelaide, b. Feb. 22, 1850; m. Frederick William Bowen, Feb. 20, 1871. They had Frederick Upham Bowen, b. Sept. 18, 1878.

415 X William Melvin, b. Oct. 29, 1852, in Bristol; m. Florence Cecelia Allison; living in Boston, 1889.

253. Eliphaz Weston[7] Upham (John[6], Jabez[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Nashua, N. H., b. March 22, 1808, in Bristol (since called Bremen), Me.; m. Nancy, dau. of Dea. Aaron Tuttle, of Littleton, Mass., Sept. 1, 1835, who d. in Nashua, Nov. 24, 1862, æ. 50 years and 10 months; m. (2) Sept. 10, 1863, Gabriella Spring. He was captain in the New Hampshire Militia; justice of the peace for Merrimac and Hillsboro counties for many years; also deacon in the First Baptist Church at Nashua, which office he still held in 1888. In earlier years he was in the leather business and owned a tannery. Later was station agent on the B. C. & M. railroad, and afterward agent for the Concord railroad at the junction of the Concord and Nashua, and Lowell and Nashua and Worcester railroads, at Nashua, in which position he remained a term of years, but finally retired from

business, and in 1888 was living in Nashua. In Dec., 1886, he contributed some very interesting historical "Reminiscences," published in the Pemaquid *Messenger*, relating to the early history of Bristol and the days of the war of 1812, and in Oct., 1888, he contributed to a Nashua paper an equally interesting article called "Sixty-two Years a Voter," in which he reviewed in a graphic style the various political conditions which had come under his observation in all the years which had gone, comparing them with the present, and, as a deduction, recommending every "well wisher of this country" to cast his vote for Harrison and Morton. He d. at Nashua, June 14, 1889.

Eliphaz Weston Upham and wife, Nancy Tuttle, had:

I Sarah, who was a graduate of New London, N. H., Literary and Scientific Institute, and was a teacher; she d. at her father's home, March 14, 1861, æ. 24.

II Charles H., who was educated at the same institution as above; he d. Jan. 11, 1863, æ. 24 years and 6 months, at Nashua.

He had by second wife:

III Charles H. (named for Charles H. above), who d., æ. 3 days.

254. Simeon[7] Upham (John[6], Jabez[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Gloucester, Mass., b. March 24, 1816, in Bristol, Me.; m. Mary P. Wonson, of Gloucester, Nov. 29, 1845, who was b. Sept. 12, 1829. They had:

I John Wonson, b. April 2, 1850; m. Edith, dau. of Capt. Henry B. and Mary Thomas, of Gloucester, Oct. 31, 1882; in 1888, he was in business at Gloucester.

II Helen, b. March 4, 1852, who was a teacher in the High School at Gloucester before marriage; she m. E. G. Friend, a merchant of Gloucester. They had: Alice P. Friend, b. June 17, 1879; and Weston U. Friend, b. June 13, 1887.

III Ida May, b. Jan. 28, 1855; in 1888, she had been some years principal of the Babson School, at Gloucester.

255. Sylvanus[7] Upham (Joseph[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Erwin Centre, Steuben Co., N. Y., b. 1796, in Milford, Otsego Co., N. Y.; m. Lucy Adams, who d. at Hartwick, Otsego Co., N. Y.; m. (2) Betsey Hill; he d. at Erwin Centre, Dec., 1873. He had by wife Lucy:

I Diana, who m. George M. Augur, April 25, 1839; she d. Jan. 20, 1887, æ. 67 years. They had: (1) Charles

M. Augur, b. March 17, 1840, who was connected with Hartwick Seminary in 1888, and had five children. (2) Adaline Todd Augur. (3) Austin H. Augur. (4) Abner A. Augur, d. æ. 14. (5) George McClean Augur.

416 II James Austin, b. Sept. 18, 1823, near Cooperstown, N. Y.; m. Almira J. Carpenter, and in 1890, living in Albany, Oregon.

417 III Albe, b. July 1, 1832, in Steuben Co., N. Y.; m. Alice F. Wells, and in 1890, living in Northfield, Minn.

By wife Betsey:

IV Ella, who m. and d. in Bradford, Pa.

256. Joseph[7] Upham (Joseph[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Black Creek, Allegany Co., N. Y., b. April 5, 1809, in Milford, Otsego Co., N. Y.; m. Harriet Baker; he was a farmer. They had:

I Diana, b. Jan. 24, 1832, at Erwin Centre, N. Y.

II Susan Maria, b. May 2, 1836, at Erwin Centre.

III Martha, b. about 1838.

IV Gratia, b. June 8, 1840, at Portage, Livingston Co., N. Y.

V Jared Jewell, b. Sept. 28, 1841, at Portage; he enlisted in 1861, in Co. F, 85th New York Inf., and served in the army of the Potomac, was with McClellan before Yorktown, at the battle of Fair Oaks, Malvern Hill, and other general engagements; was discharged at the expiration of his enlistment, and immediately re-enlisted; he was taken prisoner at the capture of Newburn, N. C., and taken to Andersonville, where he was kept about one year, and died in prison in 1865.

418 VI Andrew Jackson, b. June 22, 1847, at Portage; m. Adell Wakely; living in Sycamore, Ill., 1889; he was in the army during the war.

VII James Jerome, b. Oct. 15, 1849, at Portage; he was in business at Black Creek, 1889; unm.

257. Jared[7] Upham (Joseph[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Farmington, Tioga Co., Penn., b. Dec. 22, 1812, in Milford, Otsego Co., N. Y.; m. Hannah ——, who was b. May 5, 1817, in Middlebury, Schoharie Co., N. Y. They had:

I Henry, b. Feb. 24, 1839, in Portage, Livingston Co., N. Y.; m. Annie Landis, and was living at Erwin Centre, Steuben Co., N. Y., 1881.

II Mary E., b. Oct. 10, 1840, in Lindley, Steuben Co., N. Y.; m. George Popper, of Erwin.

III Joseph, b. June 30, 1842, in Lindley; m. Emerita Vandusen, living in Farmington, 1881.

IV William Sylvanus, b. March 14, 1844, in Lindley; m. Viola Gleason; living in Farmington, 1881.

V Alhanon, b. Oct. 15, 1846, in Portage.

VI Clarinda, b. Sept. 5, 1848, in Allen, Allegany Co., N. Y.

VII Addie Almira, b. Sept. 17, 1855, in Farmington; m. Edgar Cady, of Farmington.

VIII Adelbert, b. April 9, 1859, in Farmington; m. Addie Tyler, living in Farmington, 1881.

The Uphams at Farmington, Pa., were all farmers.

258. Jeremiah[7] Upham (Sylvanus[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Castine, Me., b. there, 1804; m. Cornelia Crawford, at Castine, Oct. 27, 1831, who was b. in Brewer, Me., Oct. 31, 1809, and d. at Castine, Aug. 30, 1865. He went to sea at a very early age and had command of a vessel, but died when his children were so young that but little memory of him was preserved; his eldest daughter remembered him as quiet and reserved in his habits, and of a sensitive and refined nature, though nearly his whole life was spent at sea. He was in the barque "Fredonia," and was taken ill while on the passage from St. Helena to Zanzibar, Africa; at Zanzibar he was placed under the charge of a native physician, but did not recover, and died there, Feb. 14, 1846. His remains were buried on the island of Zanzibar, where the grave was afterward visited and identified by one of his relatives. They had:

I Cornelia Adams, b. May 17, 1833, in Castine; m. in Castine, Nov. 26, 1855, James B. Osgood, of Ellsworth, Me. They lived in Washington, D. C., many years, where he was connected with the U. S. treasury. They had:

A William James Osgood, b. Feb. 3, 1857; m. Delia Agnes Malloy, June 6, 1886, and had: Mary Osgood, b. April 29, 1887.

B Kate Clifton Osgood, b. Oct. 1, 1858; m. in Washington, Oct. 17, 1883, William H. Holmes, of Cadiz, O., and lived in Washington. They had: Osgood Holmes, b. Sept. 12, 1884.

C Clarence Whitman Osgood, b. Nov. 12, 1865; m. March 6, 1888, Marie Lawrence Foppiani, of Memphis, Tenn., at Watertown, Dak.

D Agnes Mary Osgood, b. Jan. 1, 1868; m. Claude E. Clifton, at Washington, D. C., May 9, 1889.

E Cornelia Lovica Osgood, b. Jan. 29, 1870.

II Susan Rich, b. March 29, 1835, in Castine; d. in Boston, June 8, 1879, unm.

III James Crawford, b. Aug. 13, 1839, in Castine; m. Sarah Corey, of Winthrop, Me. In 1889 he was living at Hazel Hill, Guysboro Co., Nova Scotia. They had a family of children, among whom, Winston, who m. Annie Clark, of Rockport, Mass., July 19, 1887.

259. Sylvanus Kidder[7] Upham (Sylvanus[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Dixon, Ill., b. March 11, 1811, in Castine, Me.; m. in Castine, Jan. 1, 1839, Marianne Brooks, who was b. in Castine, Jan. 11, 1819, and d. in Dixon, Dec. 30, 1870; he m. (2) Mrs. Angelina (Brown) Sewell, widow of the Rev. Daniel Sewell, of Maine, who survived his death, and died in 1892.

When a boy, he went one voyage to sea, in the ship with his brother, but he did not like a sea-faring life. He was first engaged in business at Castine, but finding it unprofitable with the decline of trade in that town, about 1843–4, he moved to Boston with his family, which then consisted of a wife and two children. At Boston he formed a partnership with his brother-in-law, J. B. Brooks, and engaged in the West India goods business on Long Wharf. Later he was in the commission business in connection with a partner who remained in St. John, N. B. On the discovery of gold in California, he became one of a Boston company, of ten members, which purchased the brig "Col. Tayloe," loaded it with merchandise intended for the mining trade, and on the 14th of February, 1849, sailed from Boston, via Cape Horn, for California. After a voyage of more than seven months, they reached San Francisco on the 21st of September, 1849. He was engaged in mercantile business in California about eighteen months, with fair success, at Sacramento, Coloma and Georgetown, and then returned to his family, which had been living at Salem during his absence. He then purchased a place in Woburn, and was for a short time engaged in business in Boston, but found it not quite satisfactory. In 1853 he sold out, went West, and set-

tled in Dixon, Ill., where his brother-in-law, J. B. Brooks, and several others from Castine, who were friends and relatives of both himself and wife, had preceded him and located. At Dixon he engaged in the lumber business, at that time being obliged to have his entire stock brought in rafts down Rock river, as no railroad had yet reached Dixon. He continued in this business many years, and up to within a few years of his death, which occurred at Dixon, February 13, 1883, at the age of nearly seventy-three, caused by an abscess of the bowels, from which he had been suffering some time, but had been unable to determine the cause. The doctor who attended him gave the cause of his death as epididimitis, or inflammation and perforation of the cæcum. In the earlier years at Dixon he was active in the organization of the Congregational church, of which he was a deacon, but the membership was so small they combined with the Presbyterians, and formed one church of the latter denomination a few years later; in the Presbyterian church he continued his interest and membership during the life-time of his wife, but afterward was not active in church matters. At his death the following obituary notice was published by the editor of the Dixon *Daily Telegraph*, of February 15, 1883:

"Again we are called upon to record the death of an old resident and highly-respected and much-beloved citizen of Dixon. S. K. Upham died at his home in North Dixon, Tuesday morning, after a protracted illness, extending over many months. The funeral services will take place at the residence this morning at ten o'clock. Mr. Upham was born at Castine, Me., March 11, 1811, and became a citizen of Dixon about thirty years ago. He was a number of years in the lumber trade here, a partner at the time of Mr. Charles F. Emerson, of this city; the firm name was Upham & Emerson; but he retired from business some time since. Last summer he took a trip to the South-west in hopes to improve his failing health, but receiving no benefit, returned in a few weeks, and was confined to his house after that time. S. K. Upham had the respect and esteem of all who knew him. He was a gentleman of excellent literary taste, well educated, and possessed of a mind cultured much above the average business man. We have read several bright and sparkling productions from his pen, and we have often thought that had it not been for a peculiar modesty which characterized him, he would have made his mark in the literary world. Genial and generous in his nature, he was a pleasant companion, a good neighbor and a valued citizen. The deceased leaves a widow and three children: Capt. Frank K.

Upham, Mr. Charles C. Upham, and Mrs. Margaret Wright. The latter has been several years in Europe engaged in literary pursuits; and the two sons are in the West, one in the army, and the other engaged as a civil engineer for the Atchison, Topeka and Santa Fe railroad. The death of Mr. Upham will cause a pang of regret in many a heart, and his good cheer will be missed on our streets."

In the Dixon *Daily Sun*, of the 14th of February, 1883, also appeared the following similar notice of his death:

"After a long and painful illness, Mr. S. K. Upham died yesterday morning of internal tumor, at the age of 72. He was born in Castine, Me., March 11, 1811. He went to California in 1849, and, after a year and a half spent there, returned to his home in the East. He came with his family, consisting of a wife and four children, to Dixon in 1853, and has been actively engaged in business up to within the past few years. Several years ago he lost a married daughter, and subsequently his first wife. He leaves a widow, two sons and a daughter. During his long business career no man in Dixon has made more sincere friends and fewer enemies. His kindness of heart and sterling good qualities have endeared him to the hearts of all who came into close relation with him. The funeral services will be conducted at the family residence, in North Dixon, at ten o'clock to-morrow."

Marianne Brooks, the wife of S. K. Upham, was the daughter of Barker and Margaret (Perkins) Brooks, of Castine, and a descendant (in the sixth generation) of William Brooks, who came to Scituate, Mass., from England, in 1635, in the ship "Blessing." His descendants have continued at Scituate, Dorchester and South Boston until the present time; the male representatives through various generations being mostly either sea captains or shipbuilders. Barker Brooks, the father of Marianne, was a shipbuilder and owned the Brooks Ship-Yard at Castine, where some fine ships were built in former times. (The Brooks lineage appears in Munsell's American Ancestry, vol. III, p. 77.) Margaret Perkins, the mother of Marianne Brooks, was the daughter of Capt. Joseph Perkins, of Castine, a wealthy man and ship-owner, an account of whom, with a record of his family, is published in Wheeler's History of Castine. At the death of Marianne Upham, the following obituary notice appeared in one of the papers at Dixon, written by the Rev. E. C. Sickles, for many years pastor of the church of which she was a member:

"Died — Friday, December 30th, of acute enteritis, Mrs. Marianne Upham, wife of S. K. Upham, Esq., aged nearly 52 years.

"Mrs. Upham was born in Castine, Me., where she passed the greater part of her life before her removal to this place in 1853. For nearly eighteen years, therefore, she has been known among us, winning by her graces of character and person a large number of loving friends. She was gifted by nature with a strong mind and a lovely disposition, and had attained a high degree of culture, so that her loss is deeply felt by all who knew her. It was religion, however, that invested her character with its greatest charm. For many years she was a member of the Congregational church in her native place, and latterly of the Presbyterian church here, and she was more than a consistent Christian — she was a cheerful, happy one, adorning her profession and commending, by her beautiful life, religion to all.

"Her mind readily received the truths of revelation, and her heart fully rested in them. The result was a strong Christian character, peace and cheerfulness constantly. At home she diffused happiness. 'The heart of her husband trusted in her, and her children rise up and call her blessed.' Of her numerous friends and acquaintances, many were in the habit of resorting to her for counsel and comfort in times of perplexity and trouble, so reliable was her judgment, and so full of sympathy her heart.

"Some three years since the shadow of a great affliction rested upon her and hers, in the loss of a lovely daughter, a favorite, too, in the church and community, but resultant, as all her friends could see, were the 'peaceable fruits of righteousness,' and a rapid ripening for glory.

"During her short illness her entire household were present. The elder son, an officer in the regular army, after an absence of more than eleven years on the western frontier, had returned on leave of absence but a few weeks previous; and a younger son, absent for several months, had come to pass the holidays. Certainly, it was a remarkable providence that, after so long a separation, brought them together around the sick and dying bed of a mother, and it was a source of great comfort to her.

"The nature of her illness was such as to produce much suffering and extreme prostration, but she retained the use of her faculties to the end. She gathered the family around her, and gave to each words of counsel and blessing. Frequent were her expressions of peace and joy during the hours of her waning strength, rendering her dying like her life, calm and beautiful. To one who asked if the Saviour were present, she replied: 'Oh, yes! I have trusted him long, and he is no stranger to me now." To another, who, when near her end, remarked: 'You are almost

there, aren't you?' she said: 'Yes, and it fills me with joy when I can fully realize it.'

"Much more she said of like import, until, at last, quietly and gently she 'fell on sleep."

> 'She is not tasting death, but taking rest
> On the same holy couch where Jesus lay;
> Soon to awake all glorified and blest,
> Where day is broke, and shadows fled away,'

"Sabbath, the first inst., was the 32d anniversary of her marriage. On that day, her funeral was attended from the Presbyterian church, which was filled to overflowing with sincere mourners."

Sylvanus Kidder Upham, and his wife, Marianne Brooks, were both buried in the cemetery at Dixon, where a single stone marks their grave. They had:

I Margaret Barker, b. Nov. 19, 1839, in Castine. She m. at Dixon, Nov. 22, 1859, Dr. Zalmon James McMaster, of Chicago, who was from Auburn, N. Y. He d. æ. 31, while surgeon of an Illinois regiment, in the war of the Rebellion, from the effect of exposure in the line of duty, while caring for the wounded on the battle-field, after Pittsburg Landing, on account of which a pension was granted by the United States to his wife and child. He was the son of Hugh J. McMaster, who died in Auburn, March 31, 1876, æ. 75. The family of Scotch descent, and settled in the Mohawk valley before the Revolution. Margaret B. m. (2) June 24, 1868, Charles Henry Wright, of Chicago, who was b. in Deposit, Delaware Co., N. Y., June 24, 1838. He was a journalist, and at the time of his death at Chicago, on the 10th of Sept., 1869, was city editor of the Chicago *Times*. The members of the Chicago press published a pamphlet "in Memoriam" at his death. Mrs. Wright has been a contributor to current literature — more especially, art publications; she passed a number of years in Europe, and for a time represented the *Art Amateur*, and was a correspondent of other American publications. She returned to America, and while her son was a student at Harvard University, she was located at Cambridge, Mass., where she was a member of the editorial staff of the Cambridge *Tribune*, and supported her-

Chas. C. Upham

OF LINCOLN, NEB.

self by general literary work. In July, 1891, she went to England, and has since that time been living in London, where she is engaged in general literary work, and represents several American publications. They had:

A Marian Lois, dau. of Dr. McMaster, b. July 21, 1861, at Eureka, Ill., who had her name legally changed to Marian Lois Wright. She was an artist in oil painting, having studied art in Europe, and had a studio before marriage. She m. at Cambridge, Mass., April 6, 1887, Prof. Isaac Adolphe Cohn, of Harvard University, who was b. in Paris, France, May 29, 1851, the son of Albert and Mathilde L. Cohn. Marian Lois Cohn d. Feb. 19, 1888, at Cambridge. They had: Albert Cohn, b. Feb. 10, 1888, in Cambridge.

B Charles Henry Conrad, son of Charles H. Wright, b. Nov. 16, 1869, in Chicago, Ill., after the death of his father. He was graduated at Harvard University, at the head of the class of 1891, and in July, 1891, went to England for the purpose of continuing his studies in mediæval French at Oxford University. He is now a student at Trinity College, Oxford.

419 II Frank Kidder, b. May 30, 1841, in Castine; m. Sarah Elvira Camp. He was a captain in the First Regiment of U. S. Cavalry, and is now on the retired list of the regular army.

III Annie Gay, b. Aug. 20, 1845, in East Boston, Mass.; m. Edward Utley, Nov. 27, 1866, at Dixon. She d. in Dixon, June 12, 1867.

IV Charles Clifton, b. May 5, 1852, in Woburn, Mass.; m. at Dixon, Dec. 18, 1883, Anna St. John Eells, who was b. in Dixon, Nov. 6, 1860, dau. of Samuel Cook Eells, and wife, Anna Moore. S. C. Eells, b. in Walton, Delaware Co., N. Y., March 19, 1822, and a descendant of Nathaniel, who came from England 1634, and settled at Dorchester, Mass. Charles Clifton Upham, a civil engineer. He has been connected with the construction and management of various railroads in the West and South-west, and

was for a time engaged as a mining engineer in Colorado. He was with the Grand Junction, Bellville and North Hastings railroad in Ontario, Canada; with the Atchison, Topeka and Santa Fe, and Mexican Central roads; with the Chicago, Burlington and Quincy; in 1885 was appointed Chief Engineer of the Chicago, Burlington and Northern, then in course of construction, with its head-quarters at St. Paul, Minn. After the completion of the latter he was made Superintendent of all lines of railroad belonging to the C. B. and Q. Co. within the State of Illinois, head-quarters at Galesburg, which position he resigned on account of a temporary loss of health. Later he was engaged in construction of a line of electric street cars at Salt Lake City, Utah, known as the Rapid Transit Company. In the spring of 1891 he became general manager of an electric street car company at Lincoln, Neb., in which line he is also a stockholder.

Charles C. Upham is one of those who have had the opportunity of reading their own obituary notices. Some years ago while he was in the South-west, some of his men were massacred by Indians, and it was thought at first he was with the party; fortunately he was temporarily absent on some business, and so escaped. The following notice appeared in a Denver, Col., paper on the occasion of the news reaching there. It contains numerous inaccuracies, which no attempt has been made to correct, and is given just as it appeared:

"BUTCHERIES ON THE BORDER. — FURTHER DETAILS OF THE MURDER OF THE MEXICAN CENTRAL PARTY OF ENGINEERS.— CHARLES C. UPHAM, A WELL-KNOWN COLORADO ENGINEER, IS FOUND AMONG THE DEAD.

(Special Dispatch to Daily Republican.)

"'SANTA FE, *July* 6.

"'Further information from El Paso is to the effect that the Mexican Central surveyors, killed forty miles south of El Paso, were Engineer C. C. Upham and his men. The bodies were found by Colonel J. F. Bennett, of Silver City, and some Denver men, who were going south to look at property in Chihuahua, preparatory to purchasing. They report that three bodies were burned, so as to be beyond recognition, but others could have been recognized

by parties knowing the men. It is supposed that Upham was one of the men burned. This party of surveyors numbered thirteen with himself. They were near Candelaria mountains. The bodies are now en route to El Paso to be identified and buried.'

"Mr. Charles C. Upham, one of the victims of the horrible tragedy, was well known throughout the State. He was born in Maine, but in later years resided with his parents in Dixon, Ill., where his father retired as one of the most successful lumber merchants in that section. After graduating at the Troy (N. Y.) Polytechnic Institute and serving an engineering apprenticeship on the Illinois river, he came to Colorado in 1875, locating at Del Norte. There he was afterward elected county surveyor of Rio Grande county. In 1878, he abandoned a lucrative business to join the Atchison, Topeka and Santa Fe engineering party, then at work in the Royal Gorge. As locating engineer he remained with the company until the line was completed to Leadville.

"Locating in the latter place, he did private work, meeting with the best of success in a business sense, but becoming fascinated with the prospects of a journey through New Mexico he accepted a position with the Santa Fe party moving south, in the spring of 1879. He became distinguished as a locating engineer, in this line his abilities being such as to give him a reputation that would have followed him for years had he lived. A few months ago, after the completion of the main line to Deming, he was offered the position of Chief Engineer on the Mexican Central, but being engaged at the time in settling a business proposition with Denver parties, which if successful would have occasioned his return and permanent residence in the State, he requested that the offer be allowed to remain open until he could give a final answer. The company acquiesced in this. He came to Denver some four or five weeks since, hoping to complete the negotiations that were pending. The trip did not result as expected, and he returned to await developments, with the sad and untimely result chronicled.

"Mr. Upham was 29 years of age, a young man of manly physique and most prepossessing appearance. He was of a very kindly disposition, courteous and gentlemanly, and beloved by everybody with whom he came in contact, either in the business or social circle. Possessed of none but the noblest impulses, he was never known to do a single wrong during his long sojourn in the State, and leaves behind a memory among his old associates — especially those of his earlier days in the San Juan — that will live, and living, thrive and gain strength with each succeeding year. A countless host will mourn his death.

"The deceased leaves a brother, Captain Frank Upham, present commander of Walla Walla, Oregon, and a sister of some renown as a writer; besides a father. Mr. Noah Brooks, one of the most talented of the New York editors, is an uncle."

260. William[7] Upham (Amos[6], Benjamin[5], Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Dudley, Mass., b. there Nov. 21, 1817; m. Mary Larned, May 29, 1843. He d. June 25, 1855. She d. Sept. 1, 1874. They had:

I Amos, b. May 11, 1846; d. May 12, 1847.
II Frank L., b. Sept. 15, 1848.
III William H., b. Dec. 4, 1852.

261. Edwin[7] Upham (Elihu Larned[6], Simeon[5], Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Providence, R. I., b. Jan. 6, 1827, in Dudley, Mass.; m. Nov. 5, 1850, Adaline Frances Kingsley, of Swansey, Mass. He went to Providence in 1839, where he entered a broker's office, and in the business of a broker he remained until 1864, when he retired from business, and was living in Providence in 1889 (10 Vernon st.). They had:

I Edwin Augustus, b. Dec. 21, 1856, in Providence; d. Jan. 6, 1857.
II Ada Florence, b. April 22, 1864; m. Earnest A. Churchill, July 10, 1882. She d. Feb. 26, 1885.
III Clark Dalrymple, b. Nov. 6, 1865, in Providence. He was in the insurance business at Providence, 1889.

262. Hon. Lucian[7] Upham (Elihu Larned[6], Simeon[5], Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Pawtucket, R. I., b. Feb. 7, 1829, in Dudley, Mass.; m. May 2, 1854, in Pawtucket, Amy Mason Kelton, of Johnstown, R. I. He went from Dudley to Pawtucket in 1853, and was living there in 1889, engaged in cabinet manufacturing, employing about one hundred persons in his establishment. He served a term in the R. I. legislature, and was also one year senator from Pawtucket. When Pawtucket became a city, in 1886, he was one of the candidates for its first mayor, but lacked 50 votes of being elected. They had (all b. in Pawtucket):

I Frederick Pierce, b. May 19, 1855. In 1889 he was living at Melbourne, Australia, where he had been six years, and was connected with the Hudson Machine Company, at Melbourne, as a draftsman.
II Lester Wayland, b. June 22, 1858; m. May, 1880, Ella A. Atwood, of Pawtucket. In 1889 he was foreman of the Pawtucket *Gazette and Chronicle* printing-office.

III Anna Judson, b. Feb. 10, 1862; m. Sept., 1887, Ralph E. Thompson, supt. of the Loraine Worsted Mills, at Pawtucket.

IV Nelson Loyd, b. May 21, 1864; m. Nov., 1886, May L. Brown, at Elgin, Ill. In 1889 he was head bookkeeper in his father's establishment at Pawtucket.

V Lucian, b. March 25, 1866; d. Aug. 19, 1866.

263. Elihu Larned[8] Upham (Elihu[7], Larned[6], Simeon[5], Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Dudley, Mass., b. there Oct. 3, 1831; m. Janette Bates, of Dudley, March 16, 1853. He was a farmer and dealer in stock, and in 1889 both he and his wife were living on the homestead at Dudley, which had been his grandfather Simeon's. They had (all born in Dudley):

I Frank Alonzo, b. Feb. 24, 1854; m. May 9, 1883, Ella Baker. A contractor and builder, living in Webster, Mass., 1889.

II Frederick William, b. Sept. 2, 1855. In 1889 he had been in the employment of Adams Express Co. 15 years, and had the route between Boston and Washington.

III Byron Augustus, b. Sept. 6, 1857.

IV Zorada Miriam, b. Dec. 13, 1859.

V Emma Janette, b. Oct. 30, 1861; m. Dec. 14, 1887, Oscar H. Newhaus, and in 1889 was living in Minneapolis, Minn.

VI Chester Franklin, b. May 16, 1864; m. May Ellen Warren, Nov. 28, 1885. In 1889 he was local manager for Adams Express Co., at Webster.

VII Esther Generva, b. Nov. 15, 1868.

VIII Jennie Frances, b. July 22, 1871.

IX Everett Larned, b. Oct. 24, 1873.

X Eliza Stevens, b. July 2, 1876.

264. L. Wesley[7] Upham (Cyrus W.[6], Nathan[5], Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Neath, Pennsylvania, b. Nov. 2, 1837; m. Catherine Thomas, Sept. 2, 1868, in Le Raysville, Pa. They had:

I Mary, b. April 15, 1869.

II Carrie, b. May 22, 1870.

III Walter, b. July 8, 1872.

IV Katie, b. Feb. 10, 1875.

265. Nathaniel[7] Upham (Nathaniel[6], Ivory[5], Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Port Byron, N. Y., b. Oct. 16, 1792, in

Cayuga Co., N. Y.; m. Eleanor Scouton, Jan. 7, 1814. He d. Aug. 23, 1864. They had:

I Catherine.
II Hannah.
III Ada.
420 IV Isaac L., b. Oct. 9, 1819, in Victoria, Cayuga Co., N. Y.; m. Amanda W. ——, lived in Port Byron.
V Emily.
VI David.
VII John.
VIII Nathaniel, who was living in Westbury, Wayne Co., N. Y., 1879.

266. Abijah[7] Upham (Nathaniel[6], Ivory[5], Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Butler, Wayne Co., N. Y., b. July 16, 1795, in Half Moon, Saratoga Co., N. Y.; m. Margaret Scouton, 1819, in Victory, Cayuga Co., N. Y., who d. Aug. 28, 1829. (Either this should be 1839, or he had a second wife.) He went to Victory about 1819, but after some years moved to Butler, and was, in 1879, living on the same farm at Butler, that he had obtained when he was there as a young man. They had:

I George W., b. Aug. 29, 1821, in Victory; m. Melissa Daniels, and had Ellen and Theressa. He d. Aug. 5, 1860.
II Daniel K., b. Jan. 14, 1824; m. Louisa Young, and lived in Westbury, Wayne Co., N. Y., 1879. They had: Isaac and Vila.
III Maria, b. June 26, 1826, in Butler; m. Daniel Vaught. They had (1) Abijah Upham Vaught, who settled in Sutton, Clay Co., Neb. (2) Nicholas Vaught. (3) Mary Vaught. (4) Almira Vaught.
IV Silas S., b. Jan. 9, 1836. He was wounded at the battle of Gettysburg, July 3, and died from his wound, July 12, 1863.

267. Gardner[7] Upham (Jonathan[6], Ivory[5], Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Windham, Vt., b. May 2, 1798, in Guilford, Vt.; m. Eunice A. Emery, Oct. 17, 1827, at Windham; she d. June 23, 1848; m. (2) widow Merilla Wyman, Jan. 15, 1850; she d. March 4, 1867; m. (3) widow Eliza Abbott, Feb. 20, 1872; she d. June 17, 1879. In 1889 he was living in good health in his 91st year. He had by wife Eunice:

I James Hervey, b. June 5, 1828; m. Harriet K. Hitchcock, of Spencer, Mass., Dec. 12, 1854. He was a

graduate of Oberlin College, Ohio, and had he lived two or three days longer would have graduated at the Theological Seminary at Bangor, Me. He d. there July 17, 1856. (She m. [2] —— Andrews, of Fall River, Mass.) They had: Harriet James, b. Dec. 26, 1856, at Taunton, Mass.; she was graduated at Wesleyan Seminary and Female College, 1875; m. July 8, 1880, J. Fred. Spofford. Living at Brookline, Mass., 1889.

II Francelona Melissa, b. Sept. 21, 1831; m. Henry M. Bemis, July 12, 1859. Living at Windham, 1888; no children.

III Hannah Elvira, b. Dec. 15, 1833. Living with her father, in Windham, 1889; unm.

IV Sophia Mehitable, b. March 30, 1835–6; d. Oct. 9, 1853.

V Maria Amelia, b. June 11, 1838; d. Sept. 22, 1851.

VI Eugenia Elliot, b. March 4, 1843; m. Warren T. Dodge, of Malta, DuPage Co., Ill., July 1, 1867. They had:

A James Warren Dodge, b. July 25, 1868.
B Mabel Eugenia Dodge, b. May 1, 1871.
C Arthur Upham Dodge, b. Aug. 3, 1874.
D Roy E. Dodge, b. Dec. 29, 1879.
E Nellie Dodge, b. April 10, 1882.

VII Edward Young, b. Aug. 20, 1846; d. Nov. 21, 1846.

268. Jonathan[7] Upham (Jonathan[6], Ivory[5], Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Windham, Vt., b. May 30, 1800, in Guilford, Vt.; m. Sarah Moore, Sept., 1832, who d. Sept. 6, 1874. He was a farmer, and d. May 6, 1878. They had:

421 I Asahel, b. Feb. 19, 1834, in Windham; m. Amanda Whitney, and lived on the old place at Windham.

II Harriet, b. Sept. 13, 1837; d. Sept. 19, 1881.

269. Ebenezer[7] Upham (Jonathan[6], Ivory[5], Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2] John[1]), of Chesterfield, Macoupin Co., Ill., and of New York, Wayne Co., Ia., b. March 24, 1805, in Windham, Vt.; m. at Alton, Ill., Sept. 6, 1837, Susan D. Grout, of Westboro, Mass., who was b. in Boston. They lived in Chesterfield until 1864, then moved to New York, Ia., where he d. March 2, 1876. He was a merchant and farmer. They had:

I Mary Augusta, b. May 9, 1840, in Chesterfield; m. William B. Burton, at Chesterfield, Sept. 22, 1859, from South Windham, Vt. They had:

A Frederick Herbert Burton, b. in Chesterfield, Nov. 29, 1861; m. at Corydon, Ia., Jan. 20, 1884, Mattie M. McClanahan.
B Charles Gilbert Burton, b. Sept. 7, 1863, in Chesterfield.
C George Pierce Burton, b. Feb. 28, 1866, in New York, Ia.; d. March 23, 1888.
D Ella Cornelia Burton, b. Nov. 26, 1867.
E Francis Alson Burton, b. Oct. 20, 1870.
F Warren Henry Burton, b. April 11, 1874.
G Ida Augusta Burton, b. Dec. 1, 1877.

II Frances Adelaide, b. March 21, 1842, in Chesterfield; m. her cousin, Henry Carter Miller (son of Sophia Upham), April 13, 1865, in New York, Ia. They were living in Corydon, Ia., 1889. Their children are shown with the family of their grandfather, Jonathan.

III Herbert Eugene, b. Feb. 20, 1846; d. Jan. 21, 1850.

270. Zenas Hervey[7] Upham (Jonathan[6], Ivory[5], Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Stillwater, Mitchell Co., Ia., b. Oct. 19, 1811, in Chester, Vt.; m. at Windham, Vt., Nov., 1838, Harriet Louisa Putnam, the dau. of Capt. Abel, and a direct descendant of Gen. Isreal Putnam, "76." She d. at Windham, Aug. 29, 1850, age 31. He m. (2) Jane Elzira Pierce, of Londonderry, Vt., April 30, 1851, who died at Stillwater, July 20, 1872. His early life was on the homestead at Windham, which his father had purchased in 1819. At the age of 20 went to Boston, as a clerk for Hayden & Upham, in the temperance grocery business, but returned to Windham, and later was engaged in the manufacture of trunks and valises at that place. In 1837, engaged in the manufacture of leather, boots and shoes, harness, etc., remaining in this business 13 years, then engaged in farming. During this period he was connected with the Congregational church at Windham, and was justice of the peace. In 1869 he sold his interests at Windham, and moved to Stillwater, Ia., where he purchased land, and where many of his descendants settled. In 1889 he was living in Stillwater, was justice of the peace, and had been postmaster since 1871. He had (by first wife):

422 I Bradford Hervey, b. March 25, 1843, in Windham; he was in the army during the War of the Rebellion; m. Gertrude Ryer, and was living in Oakland, Cal., 1889.

423 II Abel Putnam, b. March 5, 1846, in Windham; m. Frances A. Brown. Living in Chicago, 1889.

III Mary Louisa, b. Feb. 3, 1848; m. George F. Moore, of Athol, Mass., where they were living 1889. They had a son and a daughter.

By second wife:

IV Ellen Jane, b. Dec. 25, 1852, in Windham; m. Sylvester F. Whitcomb, of Stillwater, March, 1874. They had Charles, Warren and Willie.

424 V James Herbert, b. April 19, 1855, in Windham; m. Adelia H. Sweet. Living at Stillwater, 1889.

425 VI William Pierce, b. March 3, 1863, in Windham; m. Alice Jones. Living at Stillwater, 1889.

(In 1889, Zenas Hervey Upham had 17 grandchildren.)

271. Ransom[7] Upham (Joseph[6], Ivory[5], Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Thompson, Conn.; m. Ruth Stone, Feb. 26, 1812. She d. Aug. 9, 1875. They had:

I Erastus, b. Oct. 11, 1812; d. May, 1865.

II Emeline, b. Sept. 27, 1814; m. Phineas Copeland. She d. 1883.

III Orrin, b. Dec. 13, 1816; d. April 29, 1859.

IV Hamilton, b. March 2, 1819; d. June 6, 1846.

V Angelina, b. Aug. 28, 1821; d. Nov. 26, 1842.

VI Almira M., b. Jan. 3, 1824; m. Daniel Arnold.

VII Carlos C., b. Aug. 25, 1827.

VIII Joseph N., b. Nov. 9, 1829.

272. Archelaus White[7] Upham (Nehemiah[6], Luke[5], Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Killingly, Conn., b. June 14, 1792; m. Betsey Richmond, May 14, 1817, who d. Sept. 17, 1845; m. (2) Feb. 29, 1848, Nancy Morris, who survived his death June 19 (year not given). He had (by his first wife):

426 I Nehemiah, b. March 22, 1818, in Thompson; m. Sarah T. Howe, and (2) Augusta S. Whitmore. Lived in Norwich, Conn.

II Phebe H., b. Jan. 14, 1820; d. Oct. 25, 1835.

III Maria C., b. April 14, 1822; m. Allen Chaffee. They had: Betsey M., who m. —— Hatch, and lived in Humboldt, Allen Co., Kans. Maria C. d. Oct. 28, 1858.

IV Esther A., b. Sept. 6, 1824; m. Hylon Perry, of Athol, Mass., and had Frederick and Charles.

V Lyman, b. Sept. 5, 1826; m. Ellen E. Whitmore, of East Haddam, and had Herbert, who d. æ. 11.

VI Benjamin M., b. Nov. 10, 1828; m. Adaline Perry. Living in Norwich, 1879.

VII Archelaus P., b. March 30, 1830; d. Aug. 13, 1832.

VIII George R., b. Feb. 19, 1833, in Webster; m. Sarah Soule, and had three children, all of whom d. young. He was in the army, and she d. soon after his return. He m. (2) Lucy Kemp. They had: Charles, Eva and Minna, living at Athol, 1889.

273. Dyer[7] Upham (Nehemiah[6], Luke[5], Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Thompson, Conn., b. Nov. 25, 1795, in Killingly, Conn.; m. Esther Arnold, March 19, 1820, who d. in Thompson, Sept. 7, 1824; m. (2) Nov. 20, 1827, Cynthia Arnold, who d. in Thompson, Feb. 13, 1875. He was a farmer, and d. at his son Dyer Arnold's house, in Thompson, Jan. 17, 1885. He had, by wife Esther:

427 I George Preston, b. June 23, 1821, in Hampton, Conn.; m. Mercy T. Morris.

428 II Dyer Arnold, b. Aug. 7, 1824; m. Lucy Stone, and lived in Thompson.

274. Ichabod[7] Upham (Nehemiah[6], Luke[5], Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Union, Conn., b. in Killingly, Conn., April 29, 1798; m. Abigail Copeland, March 3, 1822, who was b. April 19, 1800. They moved from Thompson to Union, Conn., March 13, 1822. They had:

I Edwin W., b. May 31, 1823, in Union; m. Nancy D. Corbin, of Union, Nov. 12, 1848. They had: (1) Francis L., b. April 30, 1853; m. Ella A. Colburn, April 12, 1875. (2) Elizabeth A., b. April 21, 1861.

II Jonathan C., b. Aug. 16, 1828; m. Oct., 1857, Maria F. Arnold, of Danielsonville, Conn. They had: (1) George W., b. Sept. 2, 1859. (2) Sarah E., b. April 15, 1861. Both were living on the old place with their parents and grandparents, 1879.

III Sarah E., b. Oct. 22, 1830; d. March 2, 1856.

275. Alexander McCurdy[7] Upham (Luke[6], Nathan[5], Richard[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Onslow, Nova Scotia, b. there 1802; m. Mary Cutten, 1826, who was living in Newtonville, Mass., 1889. He was engaged in a general mercantile business at Onslow from the time of his marriage until his death. He was also in politics, and had been elected to the Legislature a second term of four years but a few weeks prior to his death. He d. in Onslow, 1841, æ. 39, leaving a widow and large family of children, the

eldest of whom was but 14 years old. They had (all b. at Onslow):

429 I Henry Clinton, b. July 10, 1827; m. Charlotte Peppard; living in Grafton, Walsh Co., Dak., 1889.

II Jane Guthrie, b. 1829; m. William J. Wills, who became an officer of a New York regiment, and was killed early in the war of the Rebellion; m (2) Dr. John Stickel, who d. a few years later. She d. in Newtonville, Mass. She had, by first husband:

A Harriet Wills, who m. A. R. Eaton, and d. at Newtonville, 1887, leaving children, Mary Eaton, who m. Frederick Davis, who had a son and a daughter. Mrs. Mary Eaton Davis m. (2) Nelson Hyde, supt. of water-works at Newtonville. And William Henry Wills, who was educated by his uncle, Proctor of Reading.

By second husband:

B Jessie Stickel.

III Joanna, b. 1830; d. 1849.

IV George, b. 1831; d. infant.

V Anna, b. 1833; d. 1852.

VI Harriet, b. 1835; m. Alexander McDonald, 1856; they had two children, who d. in infancy. She d. 1866.

VII Mary, b. 1837; d. 1856.

VIII Alexander M., b. 1839; living in Newtonville, 1889.

IX Sarah, b. 1841; living in Newtonville, 1889.

276. **Samuel Davis[7] Upham** (Robert[6], Richard[5], Richard[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Mattapan, Mass., b. Nov. 10, 1846, at Folly Mountain, near the Acadian Mines, Nova Scotia; m. Georgia A. Clark, March 26, 1879, b. at Wells, Me., Nov. 14, 1859, the dau. of Lorin and Susan J. Clark. He lived in Nova Scotia until 1871, then moved to Boston. In 1890 he had a position with a manufacturing establishment in Boston and was living at Mattapan. They had:

I Clara May, b. Dec. 14, 1879, in Boston.

II Earnest Truman, b. July 7, 1882, in Boston.

277. **Robert[7] Upham** (Robert[6], Richard[5], Richard[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]) of Mattapan, Mass., b. Nov. 3, 1857, at Folly Mountain, near the Acadian Mines, Nova Scotia; m. Feb. 21, 1887, Annie Jane Plummer, dau. of Albert H. and Sarah Jane Plum-

mer, of Boston. In 1890 he was living at Mattapan and had a position with a manufacturing company in Boston. They had:

I Albert Lewis, b. Jan. 19, 1888.
II Marion Davis, b. Nov. 23, 1889.

278. **Joshua**[8] **Upham** (Ezra[7], Jesse[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Saugus, Mass., b. in Herkimer, N. Y., Oct. 14, 1804; m. at East Cambridge, Mass., May 5, 1831, Mary Cheever Boardman, dau. of Abijah and Sally Boardman, of Chelsea, Mass. She was b. in a part of Saugus which was then Chelsea, June 13, 1808, and d. in Saugus, Feb. 9, 1872. Joshua Upham came with his parents from Herkimer to North Malden (now Melrose) when he was a child, where he lived on his father's farm until he was married, then engaged in farming with his wife's father at Saugus, later he bought a portion of the place and made a home upon which he lived and died. He d. Jan. 19, 1875, suddenly, of heart trouble. They had:

I George Winslow, b. at Saugus, Dec. 27, 1835; d. there, Jan. 20, 1855.

II Henry Boardman, b. at Saugus, Sept. 25, 1838; m. Mary Louise Bradish, at Lowell, Mass., May 4, 1861, b. in Norfolk, St. Lawrence Co., N. Y., where she d. Oct. 31, 1864. They had George Henry, b. May 16, 1862, at Lowell, Mass., d. at Saugus, Jan. 18, 1865. He m. (2) at Dover, N. H., Sept. 10, 1867, Mary Helen Clark, dau. of Greenleaf Clark, of Dover; she d. at Melrose, Dec. 2, 1889.

III Elbridge Smith, b. at Saugus, Jan. 18, 1843; m. March 20, 1867, at Poughkeepsie, N. Y., Louisiana Wilson Thatcher, b. at Poughkeepsie, Feb. 10, 1844, dau. of Charles Augustus and Jane (Holmes) Thatcher. Elbridge S. Upham served in the army during the War of the Rebellion, enlisted at the age of 19, Aug., 1862, in Co. K, 23d Mass. Inf., served with his regiment in North Carolina, South Carolina and Virginia; re-enlisted in same company Jan., 1864, and served until he was discharged at the close of the war, July, 1865; was in engagements at South West Creek, Kingston, Whitehall, Goldsboro and Weldon Railroad, N. C.; then went to Poughkeepsie; afterward, and until Feb., 1876, he was supervisor of the McLean Insane Asylum at Somerville, Mass.; he then bought the farm on which he

was born; in 1883 he went to South Lake Weir, Fla., and has since made a winter home there, engaged in orange and lemon raising.

279. Ezra Smith[8] Upham (Ezra[7], Jesse[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Wakefield, Mass., b. Dec. 20, 1814, in North Malden, now Melrose, Mass.; m. Hannah B., dau. of Caleb Eaton, of Wakefield, 1840, who survived his death. He was for many years in the grocery business in the basement of the old Baptist Church at Wakefield; was also, for several years, ticket master at the upper depot of the B. & M. R. R. He was 43 years a member of the Baptist Church at Wakefield. He d. suddenly, in Wakefield, from heart disease. They had:

I Elizabeth R.; m. Robert J. Morrill, of Newfield, N. J.

430 II Albert S., b. Aug. 26, 1852; of Indianapolis, Ind., 1889.

III Emma L.; m. Rev. J. B. Thomas, who was a missionary at Rangoon, British Burmah.

IV Harriet Marian; m. at Wakefield, Oct. 1, 1884, William C. Campbell, who was in business in Boston.

V Charles Herbert; d., æ. 8 mos., Nov. 13, 1863.

280. Elbridge Gerry[8] Upham (Ezra[7], Jesse[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Waukegan, Lake Co., Ill., b. in Malden, Mass., April 30, 1818; m. in 1846, at Salem, Mass., Sarah Ann Page, b. in Salem in 1821, d. at Waukegan, May 5, 1875, at which place she was buried. Her father d. when she was very small; her mother's maiden name was Sarah Ingalls. She was known before marriage as Sarah Ann Page Fisher, for the reason that her step-father's name was Fisher, and she took that name.

Elbridge G. Upham learned the trade of a ship carpenter, and at an early age went to sea from Boston, in the capacity of ship's carpenter; he became mate, and finally master of a vessel. He was then for five years in the whaling business, making two voyages, one of two and the other of three years. In 1849 he went West, and settled at Waukegan, to which place his wife followed him the next year. At Waukegan he entered the carriage manufacturing business, in which he was successfully engaged for many years. He was a member of the firms of Swarthout & Upham, Hallowell & Upham, Upham & Hallowell, Upham & Sowles and Upham & Crabtree. In the last-named firm he continued until about one year prior to his death, at which time he sold his interest in the carriage manufactory, and retired from business. In

1877 he visited his early home in Massachusetts, and while there d. suddenly, of heart disease, at Saugus, Feb. 24, 1879, at the age of 61. His remains were buried at Malden. In politics he was a Republican, in religion a Universalist. They had:

I Elbridge Gerry, Jr., b. March, 1848, on Charter street, Salem; d. there, Aug., 1849.

431 II George Elbridge, b. Feb. 14, 1851, in Waukegan; he was graduated at Georgetown, D. C., Law School; m. Ella Prentiss, and in 1892 he was living in Dixon, Ill.

III Jesse Harding, b. Nov. 7, 1858, in Waukegan. In 1890 he was living at Waukegan, unm., where he was engaged in the business of a carriage and ornamental painter and sign writer.

281. Joshua[8] Upham (Jesse[7], Jesse[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Melrose, Mass., b. there, Dec. 27, 1806; m. Elizabeth B. Ireson, of Lynn, dau. of Samuel and Ann, Sept. 30, 1830, who d. Oct. 14, 1838; m. (2) June, 1839, Mary G. Dawes, grand-dau. of Samuel Green; she was b. June 17, 1810. He lived on Upham street, and d. Jan. 16, 1871. They had:

I Elizabeth Ann, b. July 24, 1831; m. Ephraim Avery; she d. March 10, 1853.

432 II Charles Henry, b. May 15, 1835; m. Mary Sprague. He was in the army, and afterward lived in Rutland, Vt.

III Ellen Augusta, b. Dec. 27, 1836; m. July 10, 1879, A. E. Knight, who d. two or three years later. She was living in Waterford, Me., 1889.

Children of second wife:

433 IV Willard Putnam, b. March 9, 1841; m. Caroline R. Bidwell. He lived in Quincy, Ill., 1889.

V Oliver L., b. Feb. 1, 1843; d. Feb. 16, 1845.

VI Aaron G., b. June 27, 1846; d. Jan. 27, 1847.

434 VII Hervey Whiting, b. Nov. 12, 1851; m. Louisa Fletcher. He lived in Keokuk, Ia., 1889.

282. Joshua[8] Upham (Joshua[7], Jesse[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Salem, Mass., b. there, Dec. 23, 1807; m. Oct. 17, 1830, Hannah Millett Estes, b. Aug. 19, 1810. He was connected with the laboratory and chemical works at Salem. He d. there, Oct. 10, 1873. They had (all b. in Salem):

435 I Franklin, b. Dec. 25, 1832; m. Elizabeth E. Fogg. Living in Salem, 1889.

Rev. JAMES UPHAM, D. D.,
Of Chelsea, Mass.

436 II Benjamin Nichols, b. July 7, 1836; m. Caroline Pickering, and (2) Lucinda W. Larrabee. Living in Salem, 1889.

437 III Joseph Warren, b. June 17, 1839; m. Hannah Stone Killam. Living in East Saugus, 1889.

438 IV Henry Pulaski, b. June 16, 1847; m. Emma E. Eaton. Living in Salem, 1889.

V Elizabeth Ellen, b. July 23, 1850; m. Eugene Coan, b. April 10, 1851.

283. Rev. James[8] Upham (Joshua[7], Jesse[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Chelsea, Mass., b. Jan. 23, 1815, in Salem, Mass.; m. Nov. 12, 1841, Cynthia Jane Bailey, of Providence, R. I., who was b. in Wickford, R. I., Oct. 2, 1815, and d. in Fairfax, Vt., Sept. 25, 1865; m. (2) June 27, 1868, Experience S. Bascom, of Gill, Mass., b. in Greenfield, Mass., Nov. 13, 1831. He was graduated at Colby University, Waterville, Me., in 1835. The next ten years he was successively principal of Farmington Academy, Farmington, Me.; student at the Theological Institution, Newton Centre, Mass.; professor at the Baptist Theological Institution, Thomaston, Me.; pastor in the First Baptist Church, Manchester, N. H., and then of the church in Millbury, Mass. From 1845 to 1866 he was theological professor, and for the last five years president of the Literary and Theological Institution first located at New Hampton, N. H., and afterward in Fairfax, Vt. After June, 1866, he was for nine years editor of the *Watchman and Reflector* (since the *Watchman*); five years associate editor of the *Religious Herald*, Richmond, Va.; and ten years health editor of the *Youth's Companion*, Boston, Mass., which position he still held in 1892. His editorials and occasional communications in prose and poetry to the various periodicals number nearly three thousand. The Baptist Encyclopedia (Cathcart's), in a brief sketch of him, referring to his editorship of the *Watchman and Reflector*, says: "He held this office with distinguished ability." The "Poets of Maine," by George Bancroft Griffith, gives specimens of his poems, with a biographical sketch. In 1860 the Colby University conferred on him the degree of D. D.

When Dr. Upham severed his connection with the *Watchman*, the *National Baptist* had the following notice:

"The only matter for regret in the recent change of the *Watchman*, is in the withdrawal of James Upham, D. D., who for nine years past has held a position on the staff of that paper, and during a greater part of the time (owing to the absence of Dr. Olmstead) has been practically the chief editor. While with character-

istic modesty he has kept himself out of sight, he has done his work with remarkable ability, and has given to the paper variety and vivacity, while at the same time keeping steadily in view (in the language of his own farewell), 'revivals; missions, foreign, home and domestic; ministerial educations, temperance and peace.'" As already stated in the introductory pages, Dr. Upham has been largely instrumental in the preparation of this book.

The following lines were clipped from a recent number of the *Watchman*, and are from the pen of Dr. Upham:

FEW—MANY.

(Matt. 25: 21.)

Few are the duties given,
Fewer the duties done;
Yet vast the compensation
From these few duties won.

Few are the days we spend here,
As servants of our Lord;
Yet crowns and thrones await us,—
Oh, marvelous reward!

Many the rolling ages
Beneath the Saviour's smile,
Ages on ages endless,
Outpouring joy the while.

Oh, to be faithful ever,
In deed and heart and mind!
Oh, to be faithless never,
Whate'er the task assigned!

Large hearted is our Master;
Our duties few and light;
But oh! the blessed prospect
He holds before our sight.

CHELSEA, *March* 29, 1889.

As appears from the above, Dr. Upham was living in Chelsea, Mass., in 1892. He had by wife Cynthia Jane Bailey:

I Mary Howard, b. in Providence, July 22, 1843; d. in Providence, Dec. 27, 1866, unm.

439 II James Bailey, b. in New Hampton, N. H., Dec. 27, 1845; m. Mary Hartshorn. Living in Malden, 1892, one of the firm of Perry, Mason & Co., publishers of the *Youth's Companion*.

III Henry Vaughan, b. in New Hampton, Sept. 26, 1847; m. Oct. 23, 1873, Georgie E. Leatherbee, of Boston, b. March 17, 1851.

Rev. WILLARD PEELE UPHAM.

IV George Wright, b. in New Hampton, March 17, 1849; d. Sept. 5, 1849.

440 V Benjamin Nichols, b. in Fairfax, Vt., July 12, 1854; m. Fannie Scott Dameron, b. in Bethel, Va., Aug. 25, 1861. Living in Boston, 1892.

VI Artemas Boutelle, b. in Fairfax, Vt., April 18, 1856; m. Sept. 16, 1879, Mary Ellen Upham, dau. of Rev. W. P. Upham; she was b. in Cherokee Nation, May 5, 1857.

He had by wife Experience S. Bascom:

VII Avis Bascom, b. in Chelsea, Nov. 7, 1873; d. Sept. 27, 1874.

VIII Elizabeth Webb, b. in Chelsea, Dec. 18, 1875.

284. Rev. Willard Peele[8] Upham (Joshua[7], Jesse[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of the Baptist Mission, Cherokee Nation, and later of Massachusetts, b. Oct. 15, 1819, in Salem, Mass.; m. May 22, 1843, Eliza Oakham Newhall, who was b. in Saugus, Mass., Jan. 22, 1820, and d. in Coffeyville, Kan., March 26, 1884 (at the home of one of her children). He received his education at the Salem High School, the Latin Grammar School and the Dennison University, at Granville, Ohio; but owing to the effects of protracted study he did not graduate — his health failing. After teaching several years in the West and in New England, he went, in 1843, as a missionary among the Cherokees — the most advanced of all the Indian tribes in Christianity and civilization. He was married on the same evening that he was publicly set apart for this work, and with his young wife, he arrived at the scene of his future labors on the 24th of June, 1843.

Soon after his arrival he took charge of the National High School, which he retained through his missionary life, a period of eighteen years. To this he added biblical instruction of the native preachers, and preaching on the Sabbath. His entire work he prosecuted with enthusiasm and success, until the beginning of the War of the Rebellion, in 1861, which broke up the mission for years. Owing to his known anti-slavery sentiments, the "border ruffians" had a plot to assassinate him, but this plot was divulged to him by a friendly Indian, and on the 1st of July, 1861, he made a timely escape to Kansas, where he purchased a farm and placed his family upon it. But soon after he was settled as pastor of the Baptist Church in Lawrence, Kan. He was in Lawrence during the Quantrell raid, on the 21st of Aug., 1863, on which occasion four hundred and fifty raiders, after having first cut off all means

of escape from the city, shot down nearly two hundred citizens, and burned most of the buildings, a number of persons being consumed in the flames. It was said that Mr. Upham's unusual coolness, courage and personal management succeeded in diverting the raiders from their purpose to burn his dwelling, and shoot him, though one shot was fired at him. His house was left like an island in an ocean of flame.

His church was burned, and his congregation killed, ruined or scattered, but he continued to struggle with and for them for more than a year longer, after which he returned to Massachusetts. He was there settled successively as pastor at Ayer Junction, West Townsend and Framingham. In Sept., 1876, he resigned his four years pastorate at Framingham, owing to an affection of the heart. He died at Coffeyville, Kan., while on a visit to his eldest son, May 27, 1877. On the morning of his death he was about to preach, but suddenly ceased to breathe. His remains are buried with those of his wife at Coffeyville.

His brother James said of him: "He proved himself as efficient a pastor in New England, as he had been a missionary among the Cherokees. He was a man of excellent mind, devoted to his work, a genial companion and a most intelligent, ready and interesting conversationalist. Of all the children, he physically most resembled his father. His wife was a woman of rare worth, They had:

441 I Willard Stow, b. April 13, 1845, in Taquoee, Cherokee Nation; m. Emma A. Morgan. They lived in Coffeyville.

II Eliza Maria, b Oct. 2, 1847, at Baptist Mission, Cherokee Nation; m. July 2, 1874, James McEwen Drake, b. in Rye, N. H., Feb. 19, 1846, and now, 1889, one of the firm of Perry, Mason & Co., Boston, Mass. They had:

A Stella Maria Drake, b. May 14, 1875, in Westerly, R. I.

B Henry Newhall Drake, b. Dec. 28, 1877, in Hartford, Conn.; d. Jan. 10, 1878.

C Durant Drake, b. Dec. 18, 1878, in Hartford.

The following reference to Mrs. Drake is from a Newton, Mass., paper:

"We learn with pleasure that Mrs. Maria Upham Drake, one of our most brilliant and effective speakers, has consented to her nomination as a member of the executive committee of the Newton Indian Associa-

tion, which was made at the last annual meeting. Mrs. Drake was born among the Cherokees, in Indian Territory, her father, Rev. W. P. Upham, having resided there for eighteen years as missionary. When she was thirteen years of age she was sent to New England to be educated. As her childhood's memories must be full of the voices of the sons of the forest, we trust that now she will lend the influence of her logical mind and silver-tongued words to the cause. Mrs. Drake understands the 'art of putting things;' she has, by inheritance and acquisition, a moral and intellectual acumen, which has enabled her to grasp the question of the hour. Great success has attended the intellectual course of lectures to women, which she first gave for the Boston Young Women's Christian Association early in the winter; this has been repeated in Medford, West Medford, Charlestown, Malden, Everett, Chelsea, and next week it will be commenced in East Somerville, and early in May in Lynn. The tickets have been sold at $1.00 for the course, and the societies have added scores of dollars to their treasuries. In a private letter from a lady in Malden to a friend in Charlestown, the writer says: 'I cannot overestimate the value of these lectures. I felt that the first lecture fully paid for the price of the course. The enthusiasm of Mrs. Drake makes the ladies realize the importance of these subjects, as they could not from reading them.' The subjects of these lectures are, 'Heredity,' 'Physical Culture,' 'Moral Culture,' 'Spiritual Culture,' 'Social Purity.' Mrs. Drake has long been favorably known through her poems and stories, and her eloquent and intelligent advocacy of temperance. Now we may trust that she will join in the work for the Indian here in Newton, where such work is as old as the days of Eliott and Waban, and where it is said a white man and an Indian never lifted a deadly weapon against each other."

III George Wright, b. Nov. 20, 1849, at Baptist Mission; d. Nov. 16, 1864, in Saugus, Mass.

IV Henry Martin, b. March 7, 1852, at Baptist Mission; m. Eva Blake Palmer, of Chelsea, Mass., b. Dec. 17, 1852. They adopted Mabel, b. April 7, 1875.

V Edward Bright, b. July 1, 1854, at Baptist Mission; d. in Lawrence, Kan., March 1, 1863.

VI Mary Ellen, b. May 5, 1857, at Baptist Mission; m. Sept. 16, 1879, her cousin, Artemas Boutelle Upham.

VII Charles, b. Feb., 1859, at Baptist Mission; d. in Lawrence, Kan., Sept. 30, 1861.

285. **Hervey[8] Upham** (Joshua[7], Jesse[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Boerne, Texas, b. in Salem, Mass., Dec. 10, 1820; m. 1843, Elizabeth Warren, of Boston, b. in Lynnfield, Mass., June 24, 1843, d. in Boston, June 16, 1858; m. (2) July 28, 1868, Mrs. Sarah E. Farrar, dau. of Col. Cyrus Frost, of Marlboro, N. H. Hervey Upham went to Cherokee Nation with his brother, Rev. Willard Peele, but returned to Massachusetts some years later, and was deacon of the Carey Avenue Baptist Church, at Chelsea. In 1889 he was living at Boerne, Texas. He had by wife Elizabeth:

I Hervey Stanley, b. May 13, 1847, at Baptist Mission, Cherokee Nation; m. Sarah Kingman, of Chelsea.

II Henry Warren, b. Sept. 7, 1849, at Baptist Mission; m. Sept. 7, 1880, Elizabeth Plunkett, b. in Dorchester, Mass. They had Henry Warren, b. July 23, 1881, in Chelsea.

III Lizzie Warren, b. Oct. 23, 1844, in Cherokee Nation; m. Jan. 6, 1870, Henry S. Newhall, b. in Hanover, Vt., April 22, 1847. He d. in Boston, Jan. 29, 1877. She d. in Chelsea, Sept. 15, 1891. They had:

A Ella Adelia Newhall, b. April 5, 1871.

B Henry Whiting Newhall, b. May 14, 1875.

IV Hattie Warren, b. May 5, 1853, in Boston; m. June 10, 1875, Albert W. Locke, b. in Belmont, Mass., Dec. 20, 1852. They had:

A Ethel Upham Locke, b. Dec. 23, 1876, in Chicago, Ill.

B Hervey Upham Locke, b. June, 2, 1882, in Chelsea.

He had by wife Sarah:

V Mabel Frost, b. April 23, 1869, in Chelsea.

VI Burt Frost, b. Jan. 6, 1872, in Chelsea.

VII Ida Frost, b. March 31, 1874, in Chelsea.

286. **Thomas Cogswell[8] Upham** (Nathaniel[7], Timothy[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Bowdoin Col-

lege, Me., b. Jan. 30, 1799, in Deerfield, N. H.; m. Phebe Lord, of Kennebunkport, Me., who survived his death, and for some years lived in New York city. He was graduated at Dartmouth College, N. H., 1818, and in 1821, at Andover Theological Seminary. He was first ordained and settled as pastor of the Congregational church at Rochester, N. H., remaining there during the years 1823 and 1824. The degree of D. D. was conferred on him. He was professor of Mental and Moral Philosophy, and instructor in Hebrew, at Bowdoin College, Brunswick, Me, from 1825 to 1867. His published works are numerous, and also deeply spiritual and suggestive. He also translated from German. The following is a list of his works: Translation of Dr. Jahn's "Biblical Archæology;" author of: Ratio Diciplinæ, 1829; Elements of Mental Philosophy, 1831; Treatise on the Will, 1834; Manual of Peace, 1836; Outlines of Imperfect and Disordered Mental Action, 1840; Principles of the Interior or Hidden Life, 1848; American Cottage Life (poems), 1850; Treatise on Divine Union, 1851; Religious Maxims, 1854; Life, and Religious Opinions of Madame Guyon, 1847; Letters from Europe, Egypt and Palestine, 1855; The Life of Faith, 1856; Life of Catherine Adorna, 1856; Prize essay on a Congress of Nations, etc., etc.

He died April 2, 1872. They had no children, but *adopted* two, who took the name of Upham. One of these was:

George Barnard; m. Sarah Boynton Richardson. He settled at Yonkers, N. Y., and lived there many years, where he had an extensive practice of medicine. He d. at Yonkers, Aug. 9, 1889. The following obituary notice was published in the Yonkers *Statesman* on the day of his death:

"To-day it is our sad duty to chronicle the death of the senior physician of this city, Dr. George B. Upham, of 108 Warburton avenue, died this morning, about 3 o'clock, of heart failure, in the 66th year of his age. He was the fourth physician, in point of settlement, to practice his profession in Yonkers. His predecessors were the brothers, Drs. Amos W. and Horatio S. Gates, and Dr. Levi W. Flagg, all deceased. For a short time Dr. Upham was associated with the elder Dr. Gates, but he soon began an independent practice.

"Dr. Upham was born in New York city, March 29, 1824. His boyhood was passed in Brunswick, Me. He received his education under the super-

vision of Prof. T. C. Upham, of Bowdoin College. After the usual preparatory course, he matriculated, and graduated in 1846. He then entered the medical department of Dartmouth College, having begun at Bowdoin the study of medicine, and was under the teaching of the famous professor, E. R. Peaslee, who was demonstrator of anatomy in Dartmouth.

"Dr. Upham returned to New York city in 1848, and continued the study of medicine and surgery under the celebrated Dr. Valentine Mott. Then he completed his studies at the Bowdoin Medical College, graduating in 1850. He married Miss Sarah B. Richardson, of Bath, Me., in that year, and began the practice of his profession at Brunswick, where he continued nearly three years. In June, 1833, he came to Yonkers and resided for a year at 323 Warburton avenue. Then he removed to 108 on the same avenue, which beautiful place has been the family residence ever since.

"During the War of the Rebellion Dr. Upham was a member of the Board of Enrollment for the Ninth Congressional District, embracing Westchester, Putnam and Rockland counties, and was an examining surgeon for drafted men. The Board was stationed at Tarrytown for three years, and he was on duty there daily during the whole period. When the war was over, he was further appointed by the government an examining surgeon for pensioners, in which capacity he served for six years.

"Dr. Upham was also for many years on the Medical Board of St. John's Riverside Hospital. He was Republican in politics. As a physician he stood with the foremost, both as to professional skill and as to fidelity in his work. He was widely and favorably known — his extensive range of study, under eminent professors and professional men, giving him a reputation well supported by his learning, ability and courtesy.

"As a man he was a thorough gentleman — kind, tender, pleasant. To the suffering he was a comforter, always imparting courage and hope to the sick. He was connected with the famous Delta-Kappa-Epsilon Society.

"It can hardly be said that his demise was unexpected. He had not been well for many months, but occasionally he felt strong and in good spirits. On Wednesday of last week he was seen about the city; he looked well, and acted as if in good health. Thursday he was stricken with the disease that had troubled him, and after lingering for seven days he passed from earth. A widow, two daughters and a son survive him.

"The funeral services over the remains of Dr. Upham were held at the residence on Warburton avenue, on Sunday afternoon. Rev. W. W. Rand officiated. After reading appropriate passages of the Bible, a hymn was sung, which was followed by a brief discourse from the text in Samuel I, xx:3, where David says to Jonathan: 'There is but a step between me and death.' After singing another hymn, Rev. J. Hendrik de Vries offered prayer.

"There were a large number of friends present, who were permitted to take a last look at the deceased through the glass as he lay in a black cloth casket. The remains were interred in the family plot in St. John's Cemetery."

Dr. George Barnard Upham and wife had:

A William Richardson, b. April 15, 1852, in Brunswick, Me. He was graduated at Yale College, 1874, and afterward at Bellevue Medical College, N. Y.; then went to Paris and continued his medical studies. He returned to New York, and was for a time head surgeon at Bellevue Hospital. In 1879 he was practicing medicine at Yonkers.

B George Leland, b. 1855. He was graduated at Yale College, 1875, and d. 1882.

C Francis Lord, b. 1860.

D John Barnard, b. 1863.

E Mary King, b. 1866.

The adopted daughter of Prof. Thomas C. Upham and wife was Sophronia Baker Heard, b. Aug., 1830. She took the name of Susan Elizabeth Upham, and married Mr. De Long, of Nunda, N. Y., by whom she was left a widow with no children.

287. Hon. Nathaniel Gookin[8] Upham (Nathaniel[7], Timothy[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Concord, N. H., b. Jan. 8, 1801, in Deerfield, N. H.; m. Betsey W. Lord, dau. of Nathaniel, of Kennebunkport, Me., who d. in Concord, Aug. 17, 1833, æ. 23 years; m. (2) Sept. 9, 1834, Eliza W. Burnham, dau. of Rev. Abraham Burnham, D. D., pastor of the Congregational Church at Pembroke, N. H., for more than 40 years, —and who survived his death. She was b. Feb. 21, 1813, and d. April 14, 1882. Nathaniel G. Upham was graduated at Dartmouth College, 1820, and immediately began the study of law in the office of Hon. David Barker, Jr., of Rochester, N. H. Having completed his studies, he was admitted to the bar, and began the practice of his profession in Bristol, N. H., remaining there until 1829, when he removed to Concord. He continued in the practice of law at Concord until 1833, when he was appointed one of the associate justices of the Superior Court of New Hampshire, at the age of 32. He continued in the latter position for 10 years, until 1843, when he resigned his seat on the bench, and became superintendent of the Concord railroad; and of which road he was later made president. It has been said that the success of this railroad may be justly ascribed in no small degree to his wisdom and energy. He held the office till 1866, when his connection with the road ceased. In July, 1853, while still connected with the Concord railroad, Judge Upham was appointed as one of a commission to act upon various claims which had from time to time, for nearly forty years, been made by the citizens of the United States upon the government of Great Britain, and by the subjects of Great Britain upon the government of the United States. These difficulties had for some time been the cause of unpleasant feelings between the two countries. One commissioner was to be appointed by each government, and the two were to name a third person to act as umpire in cases where the commissioners might differ in opinion. Judge Upham was appointed on the part of the United States, and Henry Hornby, Esq., on the part of Great Britain. Their decision was to be regarded as final, and in accordance with it, all the claims between the two countries were to be adjusted.

A writer in a leading journal, in speaking of the selection of Judge Upham for this duty, at the time said: "The numerous friends of Judge Upham will be gratified with the high mark of distinction conferred upon him. The office to which he is appointed is one of scarcely less importance than that of a minister to a first-class power. Its duties require talent of no ordinary

character for their correct and proper discharge. Judge Upham possesses all the requisites for an efficient discharge of the duties which this appointment devolves upon him, and will faithfully represent the interests of his countrymen in all the conflicting claims which may come up between the two governments, and their citizens and subjects. In addition to practical good sense and correct business habits, he is a sound lawyer and a scholar of superior endowments."

The commission met in London, in September, 1853. Within the allotted time they had acted on all the claims that were presented, amounting in the aggregate to many millions of dollars, and pronounced upon each a deliberate and final judgment. In accordance with the decisions thus rendered, the claims were paid by the respective governments, and the irritation which had been growing satisfactorily settled.

Mr. Buchanan, then minister to England, in a letter to the secretary of state, at the close of the commission, said: "It would scarcely be possible for any individuals to have discharged those duties in a more satisfactory manner. The business of the commission was conducted by Judge Upham and Gen. Thomas, in their several spheres of action, with much ability as well as indefatigable industry and perseverance; and the result of their labors has proved to be quite as favorable to our country as could have been reasonably anticipated. The action of this commission will be a great relief to the two governments. All the claims of the citizens and subjects of each on the government of the other, which have been accumulating since the date of the treaty of Ghent, Dec. 24, 1814, and had given rise to so much diplomatic correspondence, have happily now been decided, and can no longer become subjects of discussion."

The success of this commission probably led to the selection of Judge Upham for another service of a similar nature. In 1862, in a commission appointed by the United States and New Grenada for the settlement of claims between the two countries, he was chosen as umpire. At the time of his death his name was prominent for the office of arbiter in a mixed commission between the United States and Mexico. He was a strong advocate of friendly arbitration as a means of settling international difficulties, and thought that much could be accomplished in this way to avoid the evils of war.

In politics Judge Upham belonged to the school of Jefferson; but he was never active as a politician, and in but a few instances did he hold any political office in the State. He was a member of

the convention called in 1850, to amend the Constitution of New Hampshire. In 1865 and 1866 he was a member of the State Legislature, in which he was a strong advocate for the proposed amendments of the national Constitution.

When the War of the Rebellion came he at once took an open and decided stand on the side of the government, and for the Union. His addresses delivered on public occasions, his letters and essays published in leading newspapers and in pamphlet form, and distributed through the country, were said to have exerted a great influence in the cause of the Union. His address on "Rebellion, Slavery and Peace," delivered in Concord, was afterward published by the Loyal League Publishing Society, in New York, and had a wide circulation in all the loyal States. He expressed his opinion in regard to the continued existence of slavery in the following words: "There can be no reasonable assurance of a permanent peace while slavery exists." He held that, "if any one should doubt whether slavery was necessarily the death of the Union, still if he believed its existence would seriously endanger and imperil it, that danger should insure its overthrow."

During the war he addressed a letter to Hon. Gilman Marston, then in Congress from New Hampshire, entitled "The Present Crisis," in which he discussed the principles involved in the controversy between the North and the South. This was received with great favor by all friends of the Union, and was published in full in many of the leading loyal papers.

Judge Upham was one of the original members of the Concord Society of Natural History. He became a member of the New Hampshire Historical Society in 1833, and continued his membership until his death, being three years president of the society. In 1862, Dartmouth College conferred upon him the honorary degree of Doctor of Laws. In 1837 he became a member of the Congregational church, and continued his church membership through life. He was especially interested for many years in the efforts which were made toward African colonization, and at the time of his death was president of the New Hampshire Colonization Society.

He died at Concord, Saturday, December 11, 1869, æ. 68. His memoir, from which the foregoing has been mainly taken, was written by Prof. Daniel J. Noyes, D. D., of Dartmouth College, and read at the annual meeting of the New Hampshire Historical Society, June 14, 1871. It was afterward published in a volume of fifty-eight pages, giving a full and complete account of his life, his work and his character.

Nathaniel G. Upham and wife Betsey had.

I Elizabeth Lord, b. Aug. 18, 1830; m. Hon. Joseph B. Walker, of Concord, N. H., May 1, 1850. They had:

A Charles Rumford Walker, b. Feb. 13, 1852; grad. Yale College, 1874, and at Harvard Med. School, 1877, M. D.; living at Concord, N. H., 1889; m. Frances, dau. of William Sheafe, of Boston, Jan. 18, 1888. They had: Sheafe Walker, b. Nov. 16, 1888.

B Susan Berbeen Walker, b. June 27, 1853; m. Nov. 14, 1882, Charles M. Gilbert; living at Savannah, Ga., 1889. They had: Elizabeth Walker Gilbert, b. Nov. 11, 1884; Harvey John Gilbert, b. Feb. 26, 1887; Mary Bell Gilbert, b. Oct. 2, 1888.

C Nathaniel Upham Walker, b. Jan. 14, 1855; grad. Yale College, 1877; admitted to Mass. bar 1881; living in Boston, 1889; m. Helen F., dau. of John W. Dunklee, of Boston, June 6, 1888.

D Mary Bell Walker, b. Sept. 15, 1856; d. Feb. 2, 1867.

E Eliza Lord Walker, b Jan. 4, 1863; living at Concord, 1889.

F Joseph Timothy Walker, b. Dec. 12, 1865; living at Savannah, Ga., 1889.

442 II Nathaniel Lord, b. April 28, 1833; grad. Dartmouth College, and of Andover Theological Seminary; was in the army as chaplain during the War of the Rebellion; m. Annie H. Janeway; he was living in Philadelphia, 1889, a Presbyterian minister.

He had by wife Eliza:

III Francis Abraham, b. Sept. 17, 1837; d. in Altoona, Pa., April 3, 1867.

IV Mary White, b. April 19, 1843; d. Sept. 10, 1844.

288. Joseph Badger[8] Upham (Nathaniel[7], Timothy[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Portsmouth, N. H., b. Dec. 11, 1808, in Rochester, N. H.; m. May 8, 1833, at Dover, N. H., Sarah Chase Currier, dau. of Jacob Morell Currier. He d. at Porstmouth, Tuesday, March 12, 1889. His wife survived his death.

He went from Rochester to Portsmouth when a young man, and engaged in the wholesale grocery business with his uncle, Col. Timothy Upham. At the conclusion of their partnership he took an extended tour through the West, but returned to Portsmouth, where he again engaged in the same business, continuing in it many years. He was appointed collector of the port of Portsmouth, by President Lincoln, April 17, 1861, which position he continued to fill until July 23, 1870; and after that time was not engaged in any active business pursuit.

One who knew him well, in writing of him after his death, said: "His health and strength gradually failed as he approached his eightieth year, and on the 12th of March, 1889, he passed away, having been confined to his bed but a few days. He was a man of great kindness of heart and gentleness of manner. He was a devoted husband and father, an upright and consistent Christian gentleman, and a public-spirited citizen, ready at all times to do what he could for the benefit of the community in which he lived. He was honored and beloved by all who knew him, and most by those who knew him best." They had:

I Sarah Amanda, b. Sept. 12, 1834, at Portsmouth; d. there, April 9, 1839.

II Joseph Badger, b. at Portsmouth, Dec. 25, 1840. He received his preparatory education at Phillips Academy, and was graduated at Bowdoin College, in 1861. After a brief period spent in the study of law, he entered the U. S. navy as third asst. engineer, Nov. 17, 1862. He was first placed on duty at St. Louis, Mo., as an assistant to Chief. Eng. Shock, having charge of the work being done there by Mr. Eads; next in connection with a monitor building at the Portsmouth navy yard. In 1864 he joined the "Chicopee," at New York, proceeding thence to Albemarle sound, where the vessel was employed on the "inside blockade" during the remainder of the war, taking part in the first attack on Plymouth, after the sinking of the ram "Albemarle," and other duty in connection with the blockade. After the war he made a cruise on the "Ticonderoga," on the European station, returning to the United States on the frigate "Franklin." After some shore duty, he made a cruise in the double-turreted monitor "Miantonomah, which was followed by a tour of duty as an instructor in steam engineering at the Naval

Academy at Annapolis, Maryland. He then went to China on the flag-ship "Hartford," remaining on that station about one year and a half, when he was sent home on sick leave. In 1875 he was placed on the retired list of the navy on account of heart disease, having at that time the rank of passed assistant engineer. He never recovered his health, and died of heart disease and consolidation of the lungs, at Portsmouth, Aug. 13, 1889. He was a man singularly unpretentious in character, but with a mind well stored with useful knowledge, particularly on scientific matters, the subject of chemistry being one on which he was especially well versed. He was given to scientific speculation, and modestly expressed many clear and original thoughts on such subjects that would have added interest to the leading publications of the day. He was a member of the DeWitt Clinton Commandery, K. T., and of the Order of Cincinnati.

The Portsmouth *Times* of Aug. 14, 1889, published the following obituary notice on the day after his death:

JOSEPH B. UPHAM DEAD.

SKETCH OF THE LIFE OF A WELL-KNOWN CITIZEN.

It has pleased Divine Providence to again enter the home of one of our most esteemed families and remove therefrom a well-beloved son and friend, one who during his life residence in Portsmouth has endeared himself to us by his many good qualities of mind and of heart.

In the demise of Passed Assistant Engineer Joseph B. Upham, U. S. N. (retired), which took place on Tuesday evening at 10 o'clock at his late residence on Middle street, companions and friends are called to drop tears sacred to hallowed memories of the departed. Modest and unassuming as he was in demeanor, he was yet resolute in the right; a man of broad character, generous impulse and warm heart, frank and affable in speech, and genial and sunny in temperament; indeed, those most intimately acquainted found a filial and trusting heart and an ever obedient and consecrated life, one singularly gifted with elements that are good in human kind. Yea, it can be truly said of him that he had not a single enemy in the world.

Mr. Upham entered the United States naval service from New Hampshire as third assistant engineer on Nov. 17, 1862; was pro-

moted to second assistant engineer on March 15, 1864; became first assistant engineer on Jan. 1, 1868, and passed assistant engineer on Feb. 24, 1874. Soon after one of his late promotions, Mr. Upham was stricken with heart trouble which developed so rapidly that he was ordered before a medical examining board, the result of which placed him on the retired list as a passed assistant engineer from Dec. 27, 1875, after a total sea service of seven years and five months. His enforced retirement was a source of keen regret to him, and many a time and oft the writer has heard him lament the physical necessity which compelled his release from active official duties.

He was a conspicuous member of the Masonic fraternity and of De Witt Clinton Commandery, Knights Templar, of this city, in which noble branch he was profoundly interested and wherein he had held several official positions.

The sufferings of Passed Assistant Engineer Upham during the past few months were at times intense, yet he bore them with unusual fortitude and with meek and humble submission to the higher power. He gave to God a filial and trusting heart, and referred to death without fear.

The heavily bereaved and universally esteemed mother, who within a few brief months has been called to part with her husband, and now her son, has the most gracious sympathy of this community in her desolation. 'Tis some consolation in the darkest hour to have faith to believe that "All's well with them;" that

> "Themselves will fade,
> But not their memory.
> And memory has power
> To re-create them from the dust."

289. Joel Worthington[8] Upham (Pliny[7], Nathan[6], Isaac[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Worcester, Mass., b. Oct. 24, 1803, in Brookfield, Mass.; m. May 4, 1831, Seraphine Howe, dau. of Dennis and Elizabeth (Bigelow) Howe, of Shrewsbury, Mass., b. Dec. 23, 1804, and d. Oct. 29, 1839. He m. (2) Nov. 3, 1840, Lydia Wheeler, b. Nov. 3, 1807, d. Nov. 26, 1887. He was engaged in the manufacture of turbine water wheels, by which he acquired a competency. He lived in Worcester 40 years, and d. there Aug. 10, 1879. He had by wife Seraphine:

I George Dennis, b. July 22, 1833; m. Feb. 16, 1866, Georgiana Acres, and lived in Boston. They had no children. He served in the navy during the war as follows: Appointed acting master, Sept. 3, 1861; promoted acting volunteer lieutenant, April 13, 1864;

resigned, May 13, 1865. He was ordered to the steamer "James Adger," Sept. 3, 1861, to cruise in the English Channel, returning thence to the U. S., joined the South Atlantic blockading squadron, off Charleston, S. C., Jan. 1, 1862. June 1, 1862, took the captured steamer "Patras" to New York. July 1, 1862, ordered to the supply steamer "Connecticut." July 31, 1862, ordered to the frigate "Potomac," at Ship Island, Miss., which vessel was ordered to Pensacola, Fla., Sept. 1, 1862, as store and guard ship. May 10, 1864, detached from the "Potomac," and ordered to command of the "Rudolph" (No. 48, "Tin Clad") stationed at Pass L'Outre of the Mississippi river. Aug. 8, 1864, stationed at Mobile bay, taking part in the bombardment of Fort Morgan and other fights in Mobile bay. Dec. 1, 1864, ordered to flagship "Hartford," detached from the latter at New York, Dec. 30, 1864. Ordered to command of the "Donegal," at Philadelphia, Jan. 13, 1865, joined the South Atlantic squadron Feb. 16, 1865, as dispatch vessel and cruiser, and remained on that duty until the end of the war.

453 II Henry Pratt, b. Jan. 26, 1837; m. Evelyn Gertrude Burbank. President of the First National Bank, St. Paul, Minn.

He had by wife Lydia:

III Charles Worthington, b. Sept. 9, 1842. He was in the 15th Mass. Regiment in the War of the Rebellion, was taken prisoner at the battle of Ball's Bluff, and d. in Libby prison, Dec. 14, 1861.

IV Emma Eliza, b. March 27, 1847.

290. Harvey Gilbert[8] Upham (Pliny[7], Nathan[6], Isaac[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Worcester, Mass., b. Nov. 19, 1817, in Brookfield, Mass.; m. Oct. 21, 1847, Lydia B. Newell, b. in Richmond, Me., March 20, 1828, d. Feb. 15, 1853; m. (2) Dec. 8, 1863, Cornelia Drew, dau. of Thomas and Lucia (Watson) Drew, of Plymouth, Mass. He lived in Worcester about 40 years, and d. there, May 17, 1887. He had by wife Lydia:

I Frank Gilbert, b. Feb. 28, 1850; d. Mar. 26, 1852.

By wife Cornelia:

II Lucia Frances, b. June 13, 1866. She was a student at Wellesley College, 1888; B. A., 1891.

291. Laurens[8] Upham (George[7], Nathan[6], Isaac[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Brookfield, Brimfield, etc., Mass., b. in Brookfield, Tuesday, Oct. 20, 1818; m. June 22, 1847, at Brimfield, Catherine Prouty. She was b. May, 1828. He d. at Brookfield, Dec. 22, 1891. The following obituary notice was published in the Worcester *Spy* of Dec. 25, 1891:

"Laurens Upham died at his residence, corner River and Lincoln streets, Brookfield, Tuesday night, at 12 o'clock, of pneumonia, at the age of 73. Mr. Upham was born in Brookfield, and was descended from an ancient family, who for four generations preceding him had lived in this town, and the old homestead in Portapaug still belongs to his estate. Receiving an education at Leicester Academy, he early in life chose the calling of a school teacher, and followed it successfully in the towns of Leicester, Spencer, Paxton, Brimfield, and in Barnstable county, until a partial loss of hearing compelled him to forego his honorable pursuit. A man of firm principle, strictly temperate in his life, believing in his fellow men, 'he spoke no word of slander; no, nor listened to it.' Careful of this world's goods, he acquired a competency, and has left a name that commands the respect of the community in which he lived. The *Spy* was a weekly visitor to his household, and has been to his family since its early publication. He was married in 1847 to Miss Catherine Prouty of Brimfield, who survives him. He also leaves a brother, Nathan Upham, the well-known school teacher, of Brooklyn, N. Y., and four children: Henry, who lives in Mayfield, Cal.; Mrs. M. L. Miner, of Brooklyn, N. Y.; Nathan, of Waterbury, Conn., and George, who at present is living at home. The funeral will be held at the family residence, Saturday, at 2 o'clock, P. M."

They had:

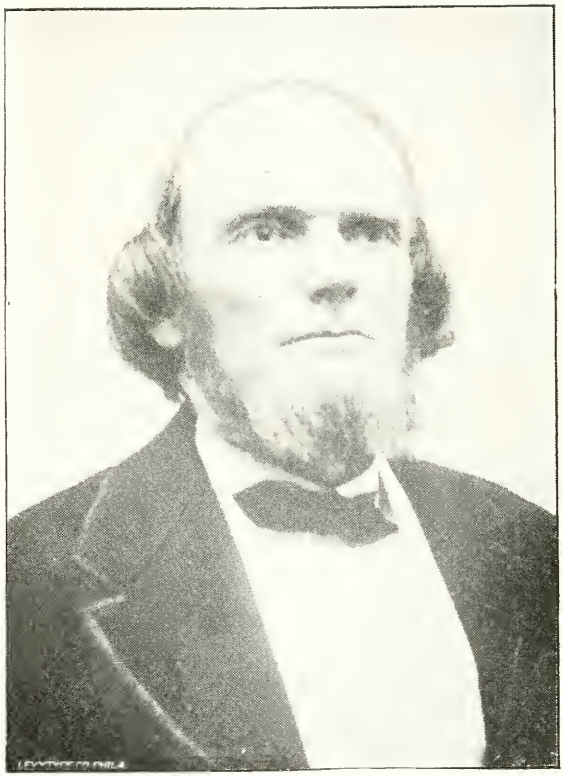
444 I Henry Laurens, b. June 18, 1852, of Mayfield, Cal.

II George William, b. June 23, 1857; unm., 1891.

III Lucy Jane, b. June 23, 1862; m. Prof. Morris Leroy Miner, of Lansing, Mich., Dec. 25, 1884. In 1892 they were living at Brooklyn, N. Y. Three children living.

IV Nathan Albert, b. Sept. 16, 1864; m. Carrie Doty, of Hartford, Conn., Sept. 18, 1888; of Waterbury, Conn., 1891.

292. Nathan[8] Upham (George[7], Nathan[6], Isaac[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Brooklyn, N. Y., b. in Brookfield, Mass., Tuesday, Sept. 6, 1825; grad. Yale College, 1853; lawyer;



LAURENS UPHAM,

OF BROOKFIELD, MASS.

for many years principal in public schools of New York and Brooklyn; m. in New Haven, Conn., April 17, 1856, Louisa Sophia Bissell. They had:

I Emma Julia, b. Oct. 2, 1859, in Brooklyn; d. Oct. 4, 1859.

II Louisa Bissell, b. July 3, 1863, in Brooklyn; m. May 6, 1884, Rev. Jesse W. Brooks, Congregational minister of Brooklyn. He grad. Rutgers College, 1881, and Union Theological Seminary, 1884.

293. **Leonard**[8] **Upham** (William[7], Daniel[6], Isaac[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Brookfield, Mass., b. there, April 23, 1811; m. Sept. 25, 1836. Caroline R. Fay, who d. He m. (2) Rachel Phipps, July 10, 1867. He d. Feb. 3, 1872. He had by wife Caroline:

I Charles Leonard, b. Dec. 7, 1837. He left home about 1855, was last heard of as having gone to Pike's Peak.

II Caroline Hannah, b. April 5, 1840; d. unm., July 25, 1861.

III Susan Ann, b. Oct. 29, 1843; m. Dec. 6, 1862, Charles Henry Forbes.

IV John Fay, b. Sept. 25, 1846; d. Feb. 18, 1848.

445 V John Austin, b. July 19, 1850; m. Addie L. Lull. Living in East Brookfield, 1889.

294. **Amos**[8] **Upham** (William[7], Daniel[6], Isaac[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Sturbridge, Mass., b. in Brookfield, Mass., Jan. 31, 1814; m. Sarah Jane Buxton. He d. 1862. They had:

446 I Amos, b. April 7, 1838; m. Mary J. Parker. Living in Worcester, 1889.

II Warren R., b. June 6, 1843; m. Nov. 8, 1863, Ellen Adelia Hammond. They had an only child, George Warren, b. Jan. 7, 1865; d. early.

III Sarah Frances, b. April 14, 1841; d. 1852.

IV Jennie M., b. Aug. 13, 1845; m. Frank Morse.

295. **Nathaniel**[8] **Upham** (Washington[7], Daniel[6], Isaac[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), b. Sept., 1832; m. March 10, 1864, Betsey D. Lombard; she d. March 27, 1880. They had:

I Enos N., b. Dec. 19, 1866; m. Dec. 10, 1866, Addie L. Beckwith.

II Erving, b. March 10, 1868.

III Fannie, b. April 9, 1872.

296. Freedom Nichols[8] Upham (Hiram[7], Daniel[6], Isaac[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Brookfield, Mass., b. there Sept. 29, 1827; m. April 30, 1851, Mary C. Morgan. He served in Co. K, 34th Mass. regiment, during the war of the Rebellion, enlisted July 31, 1862, discharged at Richmond, Va., June 16, 1865, and was in nine general engagements; he was in the last charge at Appomattox, when Lee surrendered, April 9, 1865. They had:

I Louisa A., b. May 17, 1853; m. Dec. 4, 1873, Judson L. Carpenter, of Wethersfield, Conn. She was matron of the State prison.

447 II Frederick A., b. Nov. 11, 1854, in Brookfield; m. Sarah Frances Hyland. Living at Eastford, Conn., 1889.

III A daughter, b. Oct. 3, and d. Oct. 7, 1858.

IV Robert E., b. Feb. 12, 1867; d. March 2, 1867.

297. Henry[8] Upham (Jabez[7], Phineas[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Boston, Mass., b. Dec. 24, 1799, in North Brookfield, Mass.; m. Maria, only daughter of Gideon Snow, of Boston, in 1827, who d. March 8, 1832; m. (2) Rebecca W. (Means) Appleton, widow of his former partner, Robert Appleton; she d. June 21, 1859: m. (3) Mary L. (McCulloch) Mayer, widow of Henry C. Mayer, of Baltimore. Henry Upham was graduated at Harvard College 1819, and studied law in Worcester, but never practiced it. He, with his uncle, Phineas Upham, for a while and subsequently, was associated with the late George Searle, of Boston, in the agency of the Nashua and other manufacturing companies. In 1842 the firm became Upham, Tucker & Co., and afterward Upham, Appleton & Co. He retired from business Dec. 30, 1870. An obituary notice in a Boston paper said of him: "He was successful in whatever he undertook, except in 1836, when his firm failed to meet their engagements. Though at once released by their creditors, Mr. Upham labored for twenty-five years after that to make good his share of the deficiency, and he succeeded. He was a man of considerable talent, and of agreeable manners." He visited Europe in 1852, and again in 1865. He purchased his place in Brookline from Hon. William Appleton, in 1860. He was a member of St. Paul's Episcopal Church, in Boston, and afterward of St. Paul's Church in Brookline. He d. April 25, 1875. His remains were buried at Mount Auburn Cemetery, tomb 578.

He had by wife Rebecca:

I Henry, b. April 27, 1856, at Longwood, near Boston; he grad. at Harvard, 1877; d. about 1881.

II Susan, b. June 18, 1859, at Longwood.

Besides his own children, he had four step-children, two the children of each of his last two wives, as follows:

1 Frances Elizabeth Appleton; m. Charles C. Jackson, of Hereford street, Boston.

2 Mary Aiken Appleton; m. George F. Schümann, of Bremen, Germany.

3 Henry C. Mayer, a minister in New York, 1879.

4 Mary A. Mayer; m. Dr. J. S. Copeley Greene, of Dartmouth street, Boston.

298. George Baxter[8] Upham (George Baxter[7], Phineas[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Newark, Ohio, b. June 18, 1807, in Claremont, N. H.; m. Oct. 10, 1838, Margaret Frances Ewing, of Hebron, Ohio, b. Jan. 17, 1818, in Putnam, Ohio. In his earlier life he lived in Hebron and Massillon, Ohio, and was in the dry-goods business, but for the last thirty-one years of his life he lived in Newark. He d. in Newark, May 30, 1864, having retired from business some years before. They had:

I George Baxter, b. Oct. 15, 1839, at Hebron, Ohio; he was educated at the Kentucky Military Institute, and was a first lieutenant in service during the War of the Rebellion; he d. Feb. 6, 1862, at Sedalia, Mo., of congestion of the brain; unm.

II Charles Jarvis, b. Aug. 29, 1842, in Hebron; m. March 18, 1867, and was in the boot and shoe business; he d. Jan. 30, 1869, of consumption; they had: Charles Jarvis, b. Jan. 29, 1868, who was living with his mother at Columbus, Ohio, 1880.

448 III James Edward Jarvis, b. May 3, 1846, in Hebron; m. Bella Sampson; living in Newark, 1888.

299. Jabez Baxter[8] Upham (George Baxter[7], Phineas[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of New York, N. Y., b. in Claremont, N. H., May 13, 1820; m. Oct. 31, 1848, Catherine Choate, dau. of Hon. Joseph Bell, a lawyer of Haverhill, N. H. She d. in New York, Jan. 11, 1889. He was prepared for college at Kimball Union Academy, Meriden, N. H.; graduated at Dartmouth College, N. H., 1842, and at Harvard Medical School in Boston, 1846; continued the study of medicine in London, Dublin and Paris. He began the practice of medicine in Boston in 1847; was assistant physician at the hospitals in South Boston; and at Deer Island, in Boston harbor. During the War

of the Rebellion he was surgeon in charge of Stanley General Hospital, 18th Army Corps, at Newbern, N. C., 1862 and 1863. After the war he was physician to the city hospital at Boston, from 1865 to 1869, inclusive; and afterward consulting physician and surgeon at the same hospital, from 1870 to 1876. Author of "Typhus Fever in Great Britain; Cerebro-Spinal Meningitis; Accoustics, as applied to Architecture," and of divers reports upon public school education, and of "Music, as a Part of Public School Teaching," etc. In 1889 he was living in New York, vice-president of the Silver Springs, Osceola and Gulf railroad; offices 56 Wall and 59 Pine streets. They had:

I Helen.
II Bessie, died.
III Madeline Marshall.
IV Katherine Bell.
V Mary Duncan.
VI Fannie, died.
VII Robert Baxter, asst. treas. Hastings Pavement Co., 1890, office 140 Pearl street, New York.
VIII Richard Dana, grad. at Harvard, 1890.
IX Rosamond.

300. **James Phineas[8] Upham** (George Baxter[7], Phineas[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Claremont, N. H., b. there, Oct. 7, 1827; grad. Dartmouth College, 1850; m. Nov. 5, 1851, at South Berwick, Me., Elizabeth Walker (dau. of Capt. Samuel Rice, formerly of Portsmouth, N. H., and his wife, Ruth Foster Brewster), b. Dec. 24, 1831; d. April 11, 1876, at Claremont. He has always lived in Claremont, where he has a fine estate near the Connecticut river; proprietor of machine shops and foundry at Claremont; in 1869 organized the Sullivan Machine Company, and has since been president of that company. They had:

449 I James Duncan, b. Nov. 7, 1853; m. Katherine Deane; living at Brandon, Vt., 1890.
450 II George Baxter, b. April 9, 1855; m. Cornelia Alice Preston; living in Boston, 1890.
III Ruth Brewster, b. Feb. 24, 1858; living at Claremont, 1888.
IV Samuel Rice, b. Oct. 9, 1861; living at Providence, R. I., 1890; practicing medicine.
V Elizabeth, b. Sept. 1, 1868; living at Claremont, 1888.

301. **Edward Buckminster[8] Upham** (George Baxter[7], Phineas[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Massillon, O.; b. in Claremont, N. H., Dec. 26, 1829; m. Margaret Hursthall, of Massillon. They had:

I George Baxter.
II William Hursthall; d. 1878.
III Fannie.

302. **George Phineas[8] Upham** (Phineas[7], Phineas[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Boston, Mass., b. there, Jan. 1, 1826; m. Oct. 15, 1856, Sarah, the dau. of Hon. Peleg Sprague; she was b. in Hallowell, Me., and was living in 1889. Her father was b. in Duxbury, Mass., and practiced law in Hallowell in earlier life; he was representative in Congress from Maine, and afterward he was U. S. senator from that State. Later he was appointed judge of the United States District Court, and resided in Boston. His wife was Sarah Deming.

George P. Upham was graduated at Harvard College in the class of 1845, and at once entered the counting-room of the firm of Upham, Appleton & Co., Boston, commission merchants, and agents for the management and sale of the goods of several large cotton manufacturing establishments located at Nashua, N. H., Lowell and Lancaster, Mass., and other parts of New England. The partners in the firm were Mr. Henry Upham (cousin of George P. Upham, and who appears elsewhere in this book), Mr. Robert Appleton, and Mr. William W. Tucker. About one year later Mr. George P. Upham became also a partner in the firm. Upon the death of Mr. Appleton, in 1851, the firm name was changed to that of Upham, Tucker & Co. Mr. George P. Upham ceased to be a partner in this firm in 1856, withdrawing for the purpose of devoting himself entirely to the management of the extensive financial interests of his father, then quite an old man. After retiring from the firm, Mr. Upham retained a desk in the counting-room, and continued to retain the same in 1889. He has never held any political, municipal, or State office, but has filled his share of directorships, trusteeships, executorships, etc., and has always been recognized as one of the prominent business men of Boston. His residence is on Beacon street.

After the death of Mr. Henry Upham in 1875, and that of Mr. William W. Tucker in 1885, the name of the above firm was again changed to that of Dana, Tucker & Co., the present Mr. Tucker being the son of the late William W. Tucker. At the formation of the new firm in May, 1886, Mr. George P. Upham, Jr., whose name appears below, also became a member of the

firm. This house is one of the few that has passed successfully through the various commercial crises of the past forty years. George P. Upham and wife Sarah had:

I George Phineas, Jr., b. Nov. 29, 1859, in Boston. He was graduated at Harvard University, in the class of 1881, and in 1886 became a member of the firm of Dana, Tucker & Co., Boston. He d., unm., Sunday, Sept. 6, 1891, after an illness of several years. His funeral took place on Thursday, Sept. 10, at Emanuel Church, Boston, the remains being taken to Mount Auburn for interment. The following obituary notice was published in the Boston *Daily Advertiser:*

"The death of this promising young man is not only a grief to his friends but also a matter of regret for the community in which he lived. He was of the best type of the young men who, born in independent circumstances, without the necessity of exertion, choose to take their share of the burdens of the world and to qualify themselves to worthily carry forward those labors which the present generation must soon relinquish. He did not allow himself to be tempted to idleness, but was a faithful student when in college and afterward a seeker of employment. He finally received an important business position, and while every thing looked bright before him, with an opportunity to show his abilities and high qualities, he was attacked by a fatal disease. He was especially high-minded and refined, and endeared by his amiable disposition to all who knew him. He was faithful, loyal, conscientious and sincere. Such a character can ill be spared, and it will long be followed by affectionate remembrance and esteem."

II Charlotte, b. March 6, 1864, in Boston; m. Nov. 17, 1888, at Emanuel Church, Boston, Walter Cabot Baylies, of Taunton, Mass. He was graduated at Harvard College, 1884, and at once entered the office of the freight department of the Erie R. R. in New York. In the spring of 1889 he was appointed assistant general freight agent of that corporation.

NOTE.— Mr. George P. Upham says that his father and his grandfather were accustomed to write their names "Phinehas."

303. **Edward[8] Upham** (John Murray[7], Joshua[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Loborough, County Frontenac, Canada, b. July 5, 1820, in County Lennox, Ontario, Canada; m. Sept. 3, 1847, at Watertown, N. Y., Phebe McGuinness, b. in Jefferson Co., N. Y., Sept. 6, 1829. He was a magistrate, and in 1879 had a hotel in Loborough. They had:

I Clinton E., b. April 15, 1850, in Sydenham, Ontario, Canada; m. in Chicago, Dec. 14, 1874, Caroline L. Buel, of Salem, O. He served one year with the provincial troops in Canada, during Indian difficulties, and in 1880 was living in Chicago, in the employ of the Michigan Central R. R. Had no children.

II William John, b. about Feb., 1854. Living in Sydenham, 1879.

III Rachael Ann, b. Dec. 25, 1858.

304. **John Murray[8] Upham, Jr.** (John M.[7], Joshua[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Kingston, Ontario Co., Canada, b. Dec. 9, 1829, near Odessa, Ontario, Canada; m. 1856, Jane Sweitzer, b. 1837, and living at Amphior, Ontario, Canada, 1879. He was a woolen manufacturer, and d. May 21, 1873. They had:

I John Lorenzo, b. in County Frontenac, Canada, and engaged in business at Amphior, Canada, 1879.

II Josephine, æ. 17 in 1879.

III Della, æ. 15 in 1879.

305. **William Phineas[8] Upham** (Charles W.[7], Joshua[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Newtonville, Mass., b. Jan. 19, 1836, in Salem, Mass.; m. Dec. 1, 1880, Cynthia B. Nourse, of Salem. He was graduated at Harvard, 1856; a lawyer, living at Newtonville, 1889. They had:

I Mary Wendell, b. Oct. 2, 1881.

II Elizabeth, b. Sept. 25, 1886.

306. **Oliver Wendell Holmes[8] Upham** (Charles W.[7], Joshua[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Salem, Mass., b. there, March 8, 1843; m. Nov. 18, 1880, Caroline Ely Wilson, of New York. Mrs. Caroline E. Upham is the author of "Salem Witchcraft in Outline," published at Salem in 1889, a work which has attracted considerable attention. He was at one time a member of the Massachusetts Legislature. Living at Salem, 1889. They had:

I Dorothy Quincy, b. Dec. 31, 1881.

II Charles Wentworth, b. Jan. 16, 1883.

307. **Thomas[8] Cutler** (James[7], Jabez[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Woodstock, N. B., and Boston, Mass., b. Aug. 23, 1810, in Woodstock, N. B.; m. in Woodstock, Aug. 7, 1836, Elizabeth Hay, b. March 23, 1813. He was early engaged in lumbering in New Brunswick, was marshal of Woodstock from 1858 to 1864, also deputy sheriff of Carleton Co., during the same period. In 1879 he was living in Boston, in the employ of the Old Colony R. R. Co. They had:

I Robert Hay, b. Oct. 25, 1847, in Woodstock.
II Mary Chandler, b. Dec. 25, 1849, in Woodstock.

308. **James Richard[8] Upham** (James[7], Jabez[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Oakville, Ont., Can., b. Oct. 6, 1811, in Woodstock, N. B.; m. Dec. 25, 1837, Cornelia Gertrude, dau. of Judge B. C. Beardsley. In 1879 he was in the insurance business at Oakville. They had:

I Helen Augusta, b. Jan. 9, 1839.
II Charles Morris, b. Sept. 23, 1840.
III George Homer, b. March 18, 1849.

309. **William[8] Upham** (James[7], Jabez[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Woodstock, N. B., b. there, Dec. 25, 1815; m. Frances C. Smith. He was a farmer. They had:

I Charles I., b. Jan. 15, 1850, in Woodstock.
II Frank E., b. Feb. 12, 1854, in Woodstock. In 1879 he was living in Glendale, Beaver Head Co., Mont.
III George W., b. Feb. 28, 1862, in Woodstock.

310. **George Bliss[8] Upham** (James[7], Jabez[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Elk River, Minn., b. Sept. 3, 1817, in Woodstock, N. B.; m. Celia Spurr, Oct. 23, 1848. He was sheriff of Sherburne Co., Minn., and living at Elk River, 1888. They had:

I Thompson Morris, b. July 29, 1849; m. Ella Nickerson, of Elk River, Jan. 1, 1883.
II James Edward Spurr, b. Dec. 30, 1850; m. Louisa Williams, of Minneapolis, Minn., April 21, 1879.
III Alice Tupper, b. March 9, 1852; m. Sept. 1, 1874, Rev. George H. Davis, of St. Cloud, Minn.
IV Anna Robinson, b. April 11, 1854; d. June 4, 1855.
V Sarah Louise, b. March 30, 1856; d. Dec. 9, 1858.
VI Mary Lizzie, b. June 7, 1858; m. Jan. 16, 1887, Dr. Charles Q. Scoboria, of Osakis, Minn.
VII George Bliss, b. Dec. 14, 1860.

VIII Celia Scovell, b. March 4, 1863; m. Jan. 1, 1884, Prof. W. F. F. Selleck, of Elk River.
IX Charles Chandler, b. Sept. 19, 1865.
X Bertha Alma, b. Jan. 1, 1868.
XI Louisa Robertson, b. April 21, 1870.

311. James Wellington[8] Upham (Joshua[7], Jabez[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Upham, Kings Co., N. B., b. there April 8, 1814; m. Jan. 16, 1838, by Rev. A. Wood, Priscilla J. Dykeman, b. Oct. 9, 1818. He lived on the old homestead at Upham; and died there, Feb. 5, 1885.

One of the members of this family, in writing of its history, says: "The cause we do not know, but we have always felt there was a duty to perform in keeping the name of Upham unsullied; this feeling exists more strongly perhaps in ours than in most of the old loyalist families in New Brunswick, with whom we have been associated, though wealth or social distinction are not claimed. Some of our ancestors seem to have established the motto which has come down to us:

"'If it is not in all mortals to command success.
We will do more; deserve it.'"

James W. Upham and wife, Priscilla, had (all born in Upham):

I Phebe, b. Nov. 26, 1838; d. Jan. 18, 1839.
II Charlotte A., b. Dec. 12, 1839; m. Oct. 31, 1860, Andrew Sherwood, of Upham.
III Gilbert D., b. Oct. 30, 1841; m. Jan. 15, 1866, Martha Fowler. He was a farmer.
IV Mary B., b. Dec. 7, 1843; d. Feb. 6, 1844.
V Sarah A., b. Dec. 22, 1844; m. John Titus, of Hammond, Kings Co., Jan. 1, 1866.
VI Charles W. J., b. Oct. 3, 1847; m. Leretta Morrison, of Sussex, Kings Co. He was one of the firm of McCausland, Upham & Co., leather manufacturers, Frederickton, N. B., in 1875.
451 VII William H., b. Dec. 21, 1849; m. Elgeria Lyon. Living in Humboldt Co., Iowa, 1889.
VIII James A., b. April 6, 1852; d. May 15, 1852.
IX Louisa M. A., b. Nov. 16, 1856; m. David Kilpatrick, Oct. 12, 1886.
452 X Albert Hart, b. Feb. 4, 1859; m. Ada L. Snyder, who d.; m. (2) Anna M. Frost. Living at Upham, 1889.
XI George Fred., b. Sept. 20, 1862. Living at Vancouver, B. C., 1889.
XII Jannie, b. Aug. 14, 1865.

312. Jabez Edward[8] Upham (Joshua[7], Jabez[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Dorchester, Westmoreland Co., N. B., b. Nov. 17, 1815, in Upham, Kings Co., N. B.; m. Mary Elizabeth Welden, at Dorchester, 1848. She d. in Dorchester, Feb. 4, 1859. He d. May 11, 1861. They had:

I Andrew Welden, b. June 4, 1849, in Harvey, Albert Co., N. B. Master mariner.
II Kathren Sophia, b. June 18, 1851; m. William H. Neavis, of New York, 1876.
III Charles Wentworth, b. Feb. 15, 1853; m. Eliza Fowler. He d. at St. Helena, Nov., 1887. Master mariner.
IV Fannie Louise, b. Dec. 26, 1857, at Dorchester; m. Charles Harding, of St. Johns.

313. Joshua Cutler[8] Upham (Joshua[7], Jabez[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Grand Falls, Victoria Co., N. B., b. in Upham, Kings Co., N. B., Jan. 2, 1828; m. Jan. 25, 1853, at Hampton Parish, Kings Co., Sarah Elizabeth Waterbury, who d. April 24, 1867; m. (2) Aug. 15, 1868, Annie Cunningham, at Sussex Parish, Kings Co. In 1879 he was located about seven miles east of Grand Falls, on St. Johns river, where he was engaged in mercantile business, milling, manufacturing lumber and farming. He had by wife Sarah:

I Annie Caroline, b. March 14, 1854.
II George Cutler, b. March 4, 1857.
III Sarah Susanna, b. Aug. 20, 1858; d. 1863.
IV William H. D., b. 1860; d. 1863.
V Walter Lee, b. Sept. 1, 1862; d. 1864.
VI Susan Ellen, b. Dec. 29, 1863.
VII Sidney Herbert, d. 1867.

By wife Annie:

VIII Emma Albertie.
IX Sarah Edith.
X Nettie Darling.
XI Arthur Everett.
XII Henry Ketchum.
XIII Maud Louise.

314. Nathaniel Hart[8] Upham (Joshua[7], Jabez[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Parsborow, N. S., b. Jan. 12, 1833, in Upham, Kings Co., N. B.; m. Janie Jordan Roberts, in St. John, N. B., Nov. 17, 1857, who d. Aug. 7, 1869; m. (2) Sept. 15, 1870, Georgiana Godwin, in Portland, St. John Co., N. B.

He was engaged in lumbering, etc., and lived in Portland, St. John Co., 1879. In 1889 he was living at Parsborow, and was captain of a cavalry troop, composed of farmers, being called out for instruction by the government each year, the troop belonging to the 8th Princess Louise Huzzars. He had by wife Janie:

I Cecelia Anna, b. Sept. 12, 1858.
II William Jordan, b. Sept. 15, 1860.
III Frances Caroline, b. Dec. 25, 1862.
IV Nathaniel Hart, b. Feb. 18, 1864; d. 1865.
V Janie Jordan, b. July, 1869, d. 1871.

By wife Georgiana:

VI John Aubry, b. July 15, 1871.
VII Bessie Gordon, b. July 10, 1874.
VIII George McKeene, b. Sept. 9, 1879; d. young.

315. Edward Richardson[8] Upham (Edward E.[7], James[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of New York, N. Y., b. Oct. 29, 1839, in Montgomery, Vt.; m. Georgianna Small, Feb. 19, 1870. He is of the firm of Richardson & Upham, stove dealers, 129 Broad street, New York. They had:

I Paul Richardson, b. Dec. 22, 1870; d. June 16, 1871.
II Julia Richardson, b. May 2, 1872.
III Annie Hanford, b. Jan. 20, 1874.

316. John[8] Upham (Amos[7], Amos[6], Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Malden, Mass., b. there, Nov. 4, 1807; m. Elizabeth Vining, Sept. 15, 1834. He was a shoe manufacturer. The Wyman *Record* says of him: "Said to have been the only Upham voter remaining at Malden from 1853 to 1869. His ancestor, John Upham, was the only voter in Malden of the same name 200 years before." They had:

I Elizabeth, b. 1835; m. Charles Whittemore, 1859.
II Otis, b. 1836; m. Mary A. Johnson, 1859.
III Mary Jane, b. 1838; m. John Pickering, 1859.
IV John L., b. 1839.
V Webster, b. 1844.
VI Sarah, b. 1846.
VII Lydia, b. 1849.
VIII Matilda, b. 1850.
IX Ellen A., b. 1852.
X George O., b. 1855.

(One account says there was also Hiram in this family.)

317. **Frederick[8] Upham** (Samuel S.[7], Amos[6], Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Fairhaven, Mass., b. Oct. 4, 1799, in that part of Malden which has since become Melrose, Mass.; m. Deborah Bourne, b. Oct. 24, 1797, a lineal descendant of the Rev. Richard Bourne, of Sandwich, Mass., one of the most celebrated of the Puritan clergy. Frederick Upham left his native town at the age of 20, became a Methodist clergyman and D. D., all his ministry being in New England. On his 89th birthday, Oct. 4, 1888, he preached a sermon, having been at that time 68 years in the ministry. He led a very active life, and at one time declined what was probably an opportunity of entering Congress, for the reason that he considered politics inconsistent with his profession as a minister. Besides preaching at Fairhaven for many years, he had also preached at Dorchester, Providence, and other places.

The Boston *Journal* of Oct. 5, 1889, contained the following notice of Dr. Upham:

"REV. DR. FREDERICK UPHAM,

THE NESTOR OF THE M. E. CHURCH, CELEBRATES HIS NINETIETH BIRTHDAY.

"The nestor of the New England Southern Conference of the Methodist denomination, the Rev. Dr. Frederick Upham, of Fairhaven, celebrated his 90th birthday yesterday, after a service of nearly 70 years in the ministry, 63 consecutive years having been in effective relations with this conference. The venerable clergyman received his first appointment in 1821, which was to the pastorate of Scituate. Subsequently he served successively in Sandwich, Martha's Vineyard, Falmouth, New Bedford, Newport and almost all the stations in the Southern New England Conference. Dr. Upham is a native of Melrose, Mass. For 11 years, from 1837 to 1847, he was presiding elder. He has been a member of four General Conferences — 1832, 1840, 1844, 1872 — and was honored with the degree of D. D. in 1855 by what is now De Pauw University. At the General Conference of 1832, which was held in Philadelphia, he met Bishop McKendree, who was elected to the Episcopate in 1808, and was the second bishop after Asbury. So far as can be learned there is now but one other living member of that General Conference. He was granted superannuated relations in 1883, because of impaired health. His general health now, however, is very good, and his mind bright and active. He is the father of Prof. Samuel F. Upham of the Drew Theological Seminary at Madison, N. J. The venerable clergy-

man has not wholly relinquished ministerial duties, and frequently displays his old-time vigor in prayer and preaching. Yesterday he received the felicitations of numerous friends at his Fairhaven home."

He d. March 20, 1891, as shown by the following obituary notice:

"THE REV. FREDERICK UPHAM.

BOSTON, *March* 20 (Special).—The Rev. Frederick Upham, probably the oldest Methodist clergyman in America, died at his home in Fairhaven this morning. He was born in Melrose, Mass., on Oct. 4, 1799. At the age of 21 he began to preach in the Scituate Circuit as junior preacher. That circuit included all the towns from Plymouth to Dorchester, and he traveled over it once each month. He was stationed in New Bedford in 1825, 1853, 1854, 1871 and 1872. He was also stationed at different times at Sandwich, Bristol, Provincetown, Fall River, Newport, Providence, Taunton and Fairhaven. From 1837 to 1847 he was presiding elder. He was a member of the General Conferences held in 1832, 1840, 1844 and 1872. In 1865 he received the degree of D. D. from the institution now called De Pauw University. He retired from active work in 1883 because of physical infirmity. He leaves a son—the Rev. Dr. S. F. Upham, professor of practical theology in Drew Theological Seminary—and two grandsons—the Rev. Frederick Upham, Jr., of the New England Conference, and the Rev. Frank Upham, of the New York East Conference. The public funeral services will be held at the Methodist Church, Fairhaven, on Monday, March 23, at 1 o'clock. Among the prominent clergymen expected to be present are the Rev. Dr. S. M. Buckley, of New York; the Rev. Dr. Ela, of Boston; the Rev. Walter Ela, presiding elder of the New Bedford district, and the Rev. Dr. Talbot, of Ptovidence."

They had:

453 I Samuel Foster, b. May 19, 1834, in Duxbury, Mass.; m. Lucy Graves Smith. He grad. at Weslyan University, was a Methodist clergyman, and D. D., prof. at Drew Theological Seminary, Madison, N. J., 1888.

318. Freeman[8] Upham (Samuel S.[7], Amos[6], Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Melrose, Mass., b. Dec. 7, 1811, in that part of Malden which has since become a part of Melrose; m. Abaline Sprague, b. March, 1812, in North Malden, she d.

Sept. 20, 1870; m. (2) Sarah J. Brown, of New Bedford, b. Jan. 4, 1840. He was in the boot and shoe business. He had by wife Abaline:

454 I Osgood Wright, b. May 2, 1835, in Melrose; m. Annie Pamelia Dyer. Living in Keene, N. H., 1889.
II Abby Jane, b. 1836; d. Aug. 10, 1844.
III Eveline, b. 1837; d. Aug. 28, 1844.
IV Charles Freeman, b. 1840; d. Oct. 9, 1871, unm.
V Frank Edwin, b. 1847; m. 1870, Clara Hudson, of Melrose. They had Walter, b. 1872.
VI Alice Janette, b. 1854; d. infant.

By wife Sarah:

VII Janette L., b. 1874.
VIII Gertrude S., b. 1877.

319. Eri[8] Upham (Asa[7], Amos[6], Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Melrose, Mass., b. there, Sept. 7, 1813; m. Dec. 28, 1841, Hannah Elmira Harris, of Saugus. They had:

I Elmira Octavia, b. March 30, 1843; m. James L. Fernald, of Melrose, Jan. 13, 1865.
II Charles Eri, b. Dec. 27, 1844, d. Jan. 1, 1845.
455 III Thomas Norris, b. Jan. 30, 1846; m. Vasti Woodis, of Wakefield, and lived in Melrose.
IV Sarah A. Velutia, b. Sept. 16, 1847; m. George Henry Loring, of Melrose, Nov. 2, 1870.
456 V Asa Eugene, b. Sept. 6, 1849; m. Sarah W. Tileston, and lived in Melrose.
457 VI Arthur L., b. June 18, 1853; m. Marietta Rowe, and lived in Melrose.
VII Julia L., b. April 20, 1856.
VIII Susan L., b. Dec. 27, 1864; m. Charles E. Furneaux, of Melrose, Nov. 9, 1882.

320. Orne[8] Upham (Asa[7], Amos[6], Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Melrose, Mass., Upham street, b. Sept. 25, 1820; m. Dec. 28, 1853, Mary E. Norris, dau. of Henry A. Norris, formerly of Monmouth, Me. (Henry A. Norris died at the residence of his son-in-law, at the age of 85, and had lived in Melrose about forty years. He was for many years one of its most influential citizens, and aided greatly in its development, at one time owning a great deal of real estate; a section of the town at the Highlands is called Norrisville, on account of the many improvements he made there. He was always prominent in public matters and held several offices at Melrose. He was interested in

the enlistment of the soldiers from Melrose for the war of the Rebellion, and served on the citizens' committee for that purpose. He was one of the earliest members of the Wyoming Lodge, F. and A. M., and also a member of the Waverly Royal Arch Chapter. At his death, besides Mrs. Upham, he left four married daughters. Orne Upham is living in the "old Upham house," which was the home of the third Phineas, and has continued in this particular branch of the family until the present day. A description of the house, by Mary Elizabeth Upham, daughter of Orne, with a photogravure of the same, is shown in the earlier pages of this book.) Orne Upham and wife, Mary E. Norris, had :

I Henry Chandler, b. Oct. 17, 1854 ; d. Nov. 6, 1860.

458 II Walter Sumner, b. July 14, 1856 ; m. H. Emma Fuller, and lived in San Francisco, Cal.

III Helen Louise, b. Jan. 24, 1858 ; d. Oct. 13, 1860.

IV Mary Elizabeth, b. Sept. 27, 1861.

V Esther Norris, b. Jan. 27, 1867.

VI Eliza Temple, b. June 7, 1873.

321. Benjamin R.[8] Upham (Asa[7], Amos[6], Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Melrose, Mass., b. April 5, 1823; m. June 17, 1849, Rachel E. Farnsworth, dau. of William, of Melrose. They had :

459 I William Henry Winthrop, b. Nov. 30, 1850 ; m. Josephine E. Sturges, and lived in Melrose.

II Frank Richardson, b. Dec. 18, 1852 ; m. Feb. 12, 1874, Florence Vialle, dau. of David, of Boston. No children in 1890.

III Emma Louise, b. June 26, 1855; m. April 4, 1877, James Rendall, of Monkleigh, Eng.

IV Annie Mary, b. Jan. 30, 1858; d. in infancy.

V Caroline Farnesworth, b. Sept. 18, 1865 ; d. May 4, 1874.

322. Phineas[8] Upham (Phineas[7], Phineas[6], Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Amherst, N. H., b. Oct. 13, 1795 ; m. Mary Crosby, March 24, 1834; she d. June 6, 1838; m. (2) Feb. 9, 1850, Mrs. Sally (Crosby) Elliott, sister to his first wife. She d. March 25, 1880. He d. April 16, 1863. They had :

460 I Phineas C., b. Feb. 2, 1835; m. Nellie Stevens.

323. Isaac[8] Upham (Phineas[7], Phineas[6], Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Amherst, N. H., b. Feb. 19, 1802, at Amherst; m. Martha J. Carter, July 5, 1834. They lived on

the original homestead, at Amherst. He d. April 17, 1869. They had:

I Martha J., b. July 8, 1835; m. Francis Shaw, April 26, 1853. She d. April 25, 1854.

II Henry J., b. May 7, 1837; m. Myra E. Upton, May 15, 1860, b. Oct. 8, 1837. They were living in Manchester, N. H., 1888. They had William H., b. Feb. 18, 1861.

324. Amos[8] Upham (Amos[7], Phineas[6], Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Lowell, Mass., b. in Amherst, N. H., Nov. 16, 1799; m. (by Rev. Mr. Moore, of Greenfield, N. H.) 1826, Fanny Clark, b. Oct. 28, 1804, d. May 30, 1841; m. (2) Jan. 17, 1848, Sarah F. Moulton, of Lowell, b. July 27, 1813. He d. at Lowell, Feb. 11, 1869. He had by wife, Fanny:

I Cornelia Caroline, b. Dec. 29, 1827; d. Oct. 22, 1844.

II George Gardner, b. Nov. 14, 1829.

III Charles Aiken, b. Oct. 30, 1831.

IV Frederick Leighton, b. Sept. 2, 1833; d. Oct. 5, 1853.

V Martha Jane, b. Jan. 26, 1835; d. Nov. 25, 1837.

VI Mary Ellen, b. May 16, 1837; d. Nov. 18, 1861.

VII Henry Harrison, b. May 4, 1841; d. July 30, 1841.

325. Ezra Abbott[8] Upham (Ezra[7], Ezra[6], Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Chelmsford, Mass., b. Oct. 18, 1813; m. Alvira Morse, b. in Vermont, about 1816. They had:

I Almira Ann, b. 1837; m. J. A. Chamberlin. Lived at Cedar Rapids, Iowa.

II Harriet Ann, b. 1838; m —— Pierce, of St. Paul, Minn.

III Ezra A., b. 1841; m. Lucy C. Upham, of Lowell. They had Rose M., b. 1869.

IV Edward E., b. 1843; m. 1871, Rose Stover, of Arlington, Mass.; m. (2) Lois A. Thing, of Shapleigh, Me. They had Lois Alice, b. 1878, at Arlington.

V Franklin M., b. 1846; m. Mary A. Lawrence, of Arlington. In 1879 he was living in Minneapolis, Minn. (F. M. Upham & Co., No. 11 First street.) They had: Louisa Addie, b. 1874; Mary Lawrence, b. 1875.

VI Laura J., b. 1848; m. Phineas Bond, of Chelmsford.

VII Jennie E., b. 1851. Lived in Arlington.

326. Clement[8] Upham (Ezra[7], Ezra[6], Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Chelmsford, Mass., b. Jan. 20, 1816; m. Almira W. Berry, May, 1842. They had:

I Malintha Lazelle, b. June 28, 1844; m. Frank F. Abbott, Nov. 29, 1866. They had:
- A William Filmore Abbott, b. Feb. 27, 1870.
- B Royal Clement Abbott, b. Sept. 26, 1872.
- C Anna Almira Abbott, b. Aug. 7, 1877; d. Aug., 1877, in Lowell.

II Luther Clement, b. Nov. 8, 1848; m. Ella M. Putney, Sept. 5, 1872. They had George Willoughby, b. Feb. 1, 1874, in Chelmsford.

III George Howard, b. July 5, 1853; d. April 16, 1861.

IV Julia Etta, b. April 25, 1856; m. Fred. G. McGregor, Jan. 14, 1877. They had Edward Lorenzo McGregor, b. June 18, 1878, d. æ. 4 days; and a child b. Nov. 7, 1879, in Lowell.

V Clara Matilda, b. July 15, 1860.

327. Jacob Burnap[8] Upham (Jacob[7], Jacob[6], Jacob[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Amherst, N. H., b. there, Jan. 4, 1824; m. Mary E. Chapin, Aug. 31, 1871, b. May 12, 1835, d. Nov. 11, 1874; m. (2) Sarah F. Converse, Nov. 4, 1875, b. Sept. 15, 1845. He was living on the old homestead at Amherst, 1889. He had by wife Mary:

I Mary Bertha, b. Aug. 15, 1872.

II Earnest Jacob, b. July 17, 1874; d. Aug. 15, 1875.

III Charles Jacob, b. Aug. 16, 1876.

328. John Henry[8] Upham (Jacob[7], Jacob[6], Jacob[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Amherst, N. H., b. there, Nov. 21, 1835; m. Catherine E. Colburn, of Merrimack, N. H., April 22, 1862. He was a farmer, living at Amherst, 1889. They had (all b. at Amherst):

I Charles Henry, b. March 27, 1863.

II George Foster, b. Sept. 21, 1865.

III Osgood Fifield, b. July 29, 1869.

329. George Williams[8] Upham (Jacob[7], Jacob[6], Jacob[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Nashua, N. H., b. April 23, 1842, in Amherst, N. H.; m. Sarah A. Buss, of Temple, N. H., May 2, 1867, b. Oct. 6, 1844, d. April 12, 1883. He was a farmer at Amherst, and for the last ten years of his life in mer-

cantile business at Nashua. He d. of consumption at Nashua, Feb. 12, 1883. They had:

I Edmund Warren, b. March 18, 1868.
II Herbert George, b. Feb. 4, 1874.

330. Darwin Bissell[8] Upham (Dr. Edward[7], Leonard[6], Rev. Edward[5], James[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Jefferson and Franklin Cos., N. Y., b. Feb. 20, 1813, in Plattsburg, N. Y.; m. Aug. 4, 1833, at Rodman, N. Y., Lucina Parsons, b. Sept. 21, 1811, in Somers, Conn., d. at Chicago, Ill., Nov. 11, 1879. He d. at Milwaukee, Wis., April 21, 1863. They had:

461 I Edward Wallace, b. May 30, 1834; m. Mary Jane Whitney, and lived at Waukegan, Ill.
462 II Charles Duane, b. Aug. 13, 1836; m. Mary Dillon, and lived at Colfax, Iowa.
463 III James Smith, b. Sept. 24, 1838; m. Mrs. Lavina (Matterson) Pratt, and lived at Girard, Kans.
IV Alzada, b. Feb. 22, 1841; m. Sept. 5, 1857, Edward Larned Lamb, of Chicago.
V Franklin Benjamin, b. Feb. 20, 1843.

331. Edward[8] Upham (Dr. Edward[7], Leonard[6], Rev. Edward[5], James[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Marshall, Mich., b. Sept. 2, 1818; m. at Chateaugay, N. Y., April 2, 1842, Harriet Ketchum. They had:

I Lucy, b. 1842.
II Cornelia, b. 1844.
III Lila, b. 1846.
464 IV Wilbur, b. Jan. 3, 1847; m. Kate D. Shaw, and lived in Marshall.
465 V Charles, b. Aug. 16, 1849; m. Mary Depul, and lived in Marshall.

332. William[8] Upham (David[7], Jonathan[6], Jonathan[5], Jonathan[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Nantucket, Mass., b. there, Oct. 2, 1808; m. Margaret Gardner Folger, Oct. 3, 1831, b. Feb. 16, 1811. He was captain of the ship *Gazelle*, and in 1852 sailed for the South Pacific Ocean, having with him his wife and son. He died of consumption, while on this voyage, at Marquesas Islands, March 12, 1855. They had:

I Delia Maria, b. Sept. 29, 1835, at Nantucket. Living in Boston, 1879.
II William Folger, b. Oct. 26, 1839, at Nantucket; d. April 14, 1850.

III Henry Macy, b. March 23, 1844, at Nantucket; m. in Boston, Feb. 24, 1870, Grace LeBaron, dau. of John G. and Jane E. Locke. He went on a voyage to the South Pacific Ocean, in 1852, during which his father died, as above, and he returned with his mother to Nantucket, June 27, 1855. At school until Oct., 1859, then went to Claremont, N. H., where he was apprenticed in the book and stationery business, and continued three years. May, 1864, went to Boston. Oct., 1864, entered the U. S. Navy, as mate; served on the *Savannah*, *Suwannee*, *Massachusetts*, *Meridita*, *Muscoota* and *Clematis*, being most of the time in the Gulf Squadron. Honorably discharged Aug. 31, 1866, "with thanks of the Department." Was employed as a clerk in the book-store of E. P. Dalton & Co., afterward A. Williams & Co., Boston, until Feb., 1873, when he became a partner in the firm, which later became the firm of Cupples, Upham & Co. Later he became one of the firm of Damrell & Upham, "Old Corner Book-store," corner of School and Washington streets.

333. John[8] Upham (John[7], Jonathan[6], Jonathan[5], Jonathan[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Silver City, Idaho, b. Sept. 24, 1813, in London, Eng.; m. 1832, ——— ———, at Nantes, in France; m. (2) 1846, Harriet Ann Bachelder, in Gardner, Me. He was living at Grass Valley, Cal., at one time. They had:

I Thomas, d. young.

II David. He was married and lived at New Sharon, Me., 1879,— no children.

III Delia Ann. She was living at New Sharon, 1879; her dau. m. Aaron Tallman, of Industry, Me., 1853, who d. 1868, and she m. (2) 1873, William Coglan, and was living at Industry, 1879.

IV A child, of second wife, d. in Maine, in infancy.

334. Horace Sprague[8] Upham (John[7], Daniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Exeter, Me., b. April 25, 1801; m. Sept. 26, 1828, Deborah Jacobs, of Royalston, Mass., b. March 10, 1803, d. Oct. 15, 1847. He d. Oct. 11, 1841. They had:

466 I Joseph B., b. April 11, 1832; m. Priscilla Hyde. Lived in Bath, N. Y.

335. **John Milton[8] Upham** (John[7], Daniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of South Royalston, Mass., b. Oct. 9, 1803; m. April 19, 1826, Matilda Blood, b. March 22, 1808. He d. March 12, 1886. They had:

I Martha Caroline, b. Jan. 17, 1827; m. L. C. Lyman, Nov. 26, 1846.

II Mary Matilda, b. Nov. 28, 1828; m. C. H. Day, 1848.

III Olive Almeda, b. April 6, 1831; m. L. F. Buffum, Aug. 24, 1851. She d. April 25, 1857.

IV Charles Milton, b. June 21, 1834. He was captain of Co. A, 58th Mass. Vols., and was killed at the battle of Cold Harbor, Va., June 3, 1864.

V Lorenzo Maynard, b. Jan. 24, 1838. He was twice married, and had Mary M. and Lena. Lived in Hinsdale, N. H.

VI Daniel Webster, b. Oct. 21, 1839; d. Oct. 31, 1859.

336. **Joseph Emerson[8] Upham** (John[7], Daniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Templeton and Athol, Mass., b. Dec. 9, 1815; m. May 1, 1844, Susan P. Newton, b. Aug. 22, 1822. He d. July 22, 1875. They had:

I Alice A., b. Feb. 13, 1846; m. Sept. 11, 1866, Theophilus P. Perley, of West Gardner, Mass. They had Carrie Frances, b. July 20, 1869.

II Henry Lauriston, b. Feb. 25, 1848; grad. Harvard Dental School, 1886, D. M. D. (doctor dental medicine); instructor in Harvard Dental School. Living in Boston, unm., in 1891.

III Frances E., b. March 27, 1854; m. Elzey T. Osgood, Dec. 25, 1880, of Del Rio, Texas.

IV Susan Maria, b. Aug. 16, 1859; m. Leon F. Chamecin, April, 1883.

V Mabel G., b. Oct. 24, 1866; d. Oct. 25, 1867.

337. **Daniel Winthrop[8] Upham** (John[7], Daniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), b. Dec. 22, 1817; m. Aug. 19, 1840, Mehitabel E. Clark, of Royalston, Mass. He d. July 11, 1851. They had:

I Susan Baker, b. Sept. 10, 1844; m. Sept. 12, 1871, Charles Watson Bowker, of Worcester, Mass.

II Elmira Jane, b. March 2, 1849.

338. **Samuel Baker[8] Upham** (John[7], Daniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Watertown, N. Y., b. Sept. 28, 1819, in Templeton, Mass.; m. June 24, 1847, Mary

Allen Sawyer, b. Nov. 8, 1824, in Schoharie, N. Y. His father died when he was 7 years old, and at the age of 10 he went to Watertown to live with his aunt Rebecca, the wife of Job Sawyer; lived on the farm until 18 years old, after which was clerk in a store 5 years. From 1843 to 1854 was partner in a mercantile house. In 1856 was elected cashier of a bank at Watertown, since the Third National Bank, in which position he continued until his death. Samuel Baker Upham died at Watertown, May 10, 1892. The following obituary notice was published in the Watertown *Times* of May 11:

"DEATH OF S. B. UPHAM.

"Between the hours of 10 and 11 o'clock last night, at the family residence, No. 23 Clinton street, Samuel B. Upham, the much-respected citizen and well-known banker, passed quietly away at the age of 72 years. He had been in poor health for a long time, and since October last has been afflicted with illness that gradually grew worse until the end. Death has not been unexpected for several weeks past. Its cause was kidney trouble.

"Samuel B. Upham was a native of New England, but a resident for much the greater part of his life in this county. He was born at Templeton, Mass., Sept. 28, 1819, his father being John Upham, of Templeton. His mother's maiden name was Susan Baker. His father died when he had attained his eighth year, and in 1828, a year later, he came to Watertown Center to reside with his uncle, Job Sawyer, a farmer. There he lived until his eighteenth year, when he removed to Rodman and accepted a position as clerk in the general store of Moffatt & Hanford, which he held until he came to Watertown. In 1844 he left Rodman and engaged in the dry goods business with Mr. O. C. Utley, in the store now occupied by F. R. Lamon, this city, and he remained there until 1854, when failing health obliged him to retire. In 1857 he was appointed cashier of the National Union Bank, which place of trust he held at the time of his death.

"The deceased was a member of the Presbyterian church many years. He was at one time a director of the C., W. & S. H. R. R. Co., and at the time of his death he occupied the position of vice-president of the Jefferson County Savings Bank, of which institution for many years he has been a trustee. Though a strong believer in the principles of the Republican party, Mr. Upham never accepted nor sought public office. He was an able financier, a trustworthy, confidence-inspiring cashier, and his death is a loss to the community and to the banking institution with which

he was connected, as well as a grievous affliction and a loss which nothing can replace to a devoted wife and family.

"Mr. Upham, in June, 1847, married Miss Mary Allen Lawyer, of Schoharie. From the union there were seven children, all but one of whom survive him. They are: Addison L., Charles O. and Samuel A. Upham, Mrs. John Sterling, and Misses Annie R. and Lizzie A. Upham, all of this city.

"The funeral will occur Friday, at 4 P. M., from the family residence. The interment will take place at Brookside."

They had:

I Addison Sawyer, b. April 25, 1849; m. June 25, 1885, Elizabeth S. Swift. Living in Watertown, 1889.
II Charles O., b. May 30, 1851.
III Mary Goodyear, b. Sept. 14, 1852; m. Jan. 17, 1889, John Sterling.
IV Anna R., b. Jan. 14, 1857.
V Lizzie Allen, b. Jan. 1, 1859.
VI Samuel Allen, b. March 9, 1867.

339. Joshua Nelson[8] Upham (John[7], Daniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Templeton and Hudson, Mass., b. Aug. 5, 1822; m. Dec. 17, 1846, Nancy Chace Clark, b. May 14, 1823. They had:

I S. Jennie, b. Sept. 16, 1854; m. Nov. 3, 1881, Charles E. Slocomb, Jr.
II Cynthia Augusta, b. May 7, 1858; m. Aug. 23, 1880, William H. Greenwood.

340. George Baylies[8] Upham (Daniel[7], Daniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Leicester, Mass., and Nicolaus, Cal., b. 1810; m. Oct. 12, 1875, Annie C. Phillips, of Saratoga, N. Y. He d. Nov. 22, 1881. She d. in 1883.

He was in mercantile business at Nicolaus, from about 1850 to 1863, where he also held the office of justice of the peace, and was known as Judge Upham. He was highly respected and esteemed by the community where he lived in California. After leaving California he returned to his old home in Leicester, and lived in the old brick house which had been his father's. He had literary and antiquarian tastes, and was fond of old things; the old brass plate with his father's name was retained on the door of the house at Leicester. They had:

I Lena Phillips, b. June, 1877.

341. Jefferson Holland[8] Upham (Willard[7], Nathaniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Boston, Mass.,

b. Nov. 19, 1800; m. Nancy W. Fernald, of Bangor, Me.,—published Jan. 10, 1825. He d. in New York, of yellow fever, Aug., 1856. They had:

I Elizabeth Ann.
II Sarah.
III Stephen.
VI Hepsey.

342. Willard[8] Upham (Willard[7], Nathaniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Fitzwilliam, N. H., b. Jan. 29, 1806; m. Aug. 15, 1840, Sophronia Sherman, of Lynn, Mass., b. Aug. 25, 1809; d. Feb. 13, 1886. He d. June 23, 1861. They had:

I Lucretia Ann, b. March 19, 1841; m. Oct. 20, 1864, at Keene, N. H., Silas L. Heywood. She d. June 13, 1865.

467 II Otis King, b. Sept. 17, 1843; m. Ellen Howe, and lived in Berlin, Mass.

468 III Alden Choate, b. April 17, 1847; m. Cyrenia Johnson, and (2) Mary Armstrong. Lived in Le Roy, N. Y.

469 IV Stephen Willard, b. Jan. 7, 1850; m. Lucia Ann Savage. Lived at Fitzwilliam.

343. Benjamin Ward[8] Upham (Willard[7], Nathaniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Royalston, Mass., b. Oct. 29, 1809; m. Olive Bartlett, April 21, 1839, b. Oct. 24, 1809; d. July 30, 1851; m. (2) Nov. 23, 1852, Phebe, dau. of Solomon and Phebe (Kimball) Tenney, b. Aug. 3, 1827, d. Sept. 5, 1861; m. (3) Lucy N. French, Jan. 6, 1863, who was b. Jan. 1, 1823. He was living in 1889. He had by wife Olive:

I Rosalia M., b. April 16, 1842; d. June 16, 1848.
II Lucy Annette, b. Sept. 18, 1846; d. Aug. 20, 1862.

470 III Elmer Benjamin, b. Jan. 12, 1850; m. Lydia Ida Gerry. Lived in Athol, Mass.

By wife Phebe:

471 IV Arthur Aquila, b. Oct. 1, 1853; m. Mary F. Woods, professor in State Normal School, at Whitewater, Wis.

344. John Allen[8] Upham (Allen[7], Nathaniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Stowe, Vt., and Le Sauk, Minn., b. in Weston, Vt., Dec. 22, 1803; m. May 27, 1827, Mary E. Kelsey, dau. of Nathan, of Stowe, she d. at Stowe, 1831;

m. (2) Feb., 1832, Ursula A. Whipple, dau. of Dea. Moses, of Stowe. John A. Upham was justice of the peace at Le Sauk 15 years, also chairman of the board of supervisors, town treasurer, etc. He d. in St. Paul, Minn., Jan. 12, 1883. He had by wife Mary:

I John Allen, b. July 28, 1828; m. Alzira A. Luce; no children.

II Mary Eunice, b. July 29, 1830; m. James Brown, of Clearwater, Minn.

By wife Ursula:

472 III Albert Tyler, b. Nov. 20, 1832, at Sheldon, Vt.; m. Lucie M. Johnson. Lived in St. Paul, Minn.

IV Amanda Adaline, b. March 22, 1836; m. Geo. W. Smitten, of Stearns Co., Minn.

V Louisa A., b. Aug., 1848; d. 1852.

VI Ellen Thedora, b. July 25, 1854; d. Nov. 26, 1873.

345. **Moses Allen[8] Upham** (Jabez Upham—not identified, who married Hannah[7] Upham, who descended through: Nathaniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Troy, N. Y., b. there, June 9, 1820; m. Aug. 13, 1841, Mary Midforth, b. in England, d. Aug. 30, 1845; m. (2) Oct. 23, 1846, Mary Louisa Remmy. He died in Troy, Feb. 24, 1890. At his death the following obituary notice was published in a Troy paper:

"Moses A. Upham died this morning at his residence, No. 194 First street. Mr. Upham was born in Troy in 1820, and always lived in the Eighth ward. He was for many years a builder and contractor. Mr. Upham was a member of the Athenæum Lodge, I. O. O. F.; Mount Zion Lodge, F. & A. M., Apollo Chapter, No. 48; Bloss Council, Delta Lodge of Perfection and Apollo commandery. During the later years of the regiment he was captain of Company I, Twenty-fourth, N. Y. S. N. G. He leaves a wife and four daughters, and three sons. Mr. Upham was a good citizen, a kind neighbor, and a devoted husband and father. He was widely known among the older citizens. All his acquaintances will mourn the departure of an exemplary man, and will tender sympathy to the bereaved household."

He had by two wives:

I Susan Abigail.

II Hannah Elizabeth.

III Augusta Paulina, b. Oct. 15, 1847; d. 1850.

IV Martha Viola, b. Feb. 27, 1849.

V Harriet Marcelena, b. Aug. 27, 1851; d. 1861.

VI Mary Louisa, b. May 13, 1854; d. 1861.
VII Hiram Jabez, b. March 29, 1856.
VIII James Francis, b. April 6, 1858; m. Fannie Heinzenberg.
IX Moses Allen, b. June 20, 1860; d. 1862.
X Mary Louisa, b. Dec. 23, 1863. } twins.
XI Moses Allen, b. Dec. 23, 1863. }

346. John[8] Upham (John[7], Thomas[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Delevan, Ill., b. June 19, 1812, at Sand Lake, Rensselaer Co., N. Y.; m. March 25, 1827, Eunice C. Culver, of Berlin, N. Y. He d. in Delevan, April 8, 1884.

In 1879, he kept the New Delevan House, at Chicago. The following notice of his death is from an Illinois paper:

"John Upham, a well-known resident of Delevan, known in years past as the best landlord that ever fed a mortal in that village, died at his residence Tuesday evening, of heart trouble, at the ripe age of 72. There is not an old sportsman who used to hunt prairie chickens on Delevan prairie, but what has eaten many a game dinner at the old Upham House, at Delevan. John Upham was born at Sand Lake, N. Y., and removed to Delevan in 1839, where he has ever since resided. He leaves a wife and three children. The funeral took place this morning at 10:30."

They had:

I Mary Elizabeth, b. May 6, 1840.
II William Francis, b. May 3, 1842; d. Aug. 7, 1852.
III Amanda Louise, b. Nov. 23, 1848; d. April 2, 1852.
IV Alice Adelia, b. Jan. 29, 1855.
V John Franklin, b. Aug. 23, 1857, in Delevan. Living in Chicago, unm., 1888.

347. Nathan G.[8] Upham (John[7], Thomas[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Sand Lake and Troy, N. Y., b. Feb. 16, 1817; m. Mary Ann Mixter, Dec. 19, 1840, b. June 17, 1817, d. Aug. 7, 1887. They had:

I Matilda, b. March 13, 1842; m. Newton Reynolds, of Troy.

348. James Harris[8] Upham (John[7], Thomas[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Delevan, Ill., b. March 26, 1820, at Sand Lake, Rensselaer Co., N. Y.; m. Catherine Mounts, May 20, 1857, who d. Jan. 15, 1861; m. (2) Mary Millicent Rugg, Jan. 2, 1866.

He had by wife Catherine:

I Ella Catherine, b. June 3, 1858.

II Charles Watson, b. Dec. 23, 1860; unm. 1888.

By wife Mary:

III George Harris, b. June 8, 1869.

349. James[8] Upham (Asa[7], Thomas[6], Nathaniel[5] Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Alps, Rensselaer Co., N. Y., b. June 7, 1819; m. Sept. 29, 1839, Harriet Cole, b. Oct. 3, 1819. They had:

I Achsa Fidelia, b. Oct. 31, 1840; d. March 10, 1842.

II Rosalia, b. Sept. 9, 1843; m. —— Wolcott.

III Theresa, b. Sept. 29, 1850; m. Theron Drew.

350. Howard[8] Upham (Roger Freeman[7], Noah[6], Noah[5], Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Belchertown, Mass., b. Dec. 17, 1803, in Mansfield, Conn.; m. Oct. 6, 1836, Cynthia Freeman Child, dau. of Amasa, who was b. Sept. 15, 1813, and d. Sept. 19, 1873. He died in Belchertown, Feb. 6, 1880. They had:

I Lucius Everett, b. Sept. 16, 1838; m. Emily Augusta Leach, Sept. 7, 1859. They lived in Springfield, Mass.; no children.

II Addison Child, b. Oct. 2, 1842. Lived in Des Moines, Iowa, unm.

351. Freeman[8] Upham (Roger Freeman[7], Noah[6], Noah[5], Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Worcester, Mass., b. in Mansfield, Conn., April 1, 1805; m. Elizabeth Livermore, dau. of David, of Spencer, Mass.; she was b. June 18, 1809, and was living in 1888. He died Feb. 1, 1876. They had an only child:

473 I Roger Freeman, b. Sept. 13, 1848; m. Clara C. Story. Living in Worcester 1889.

352. Amos[8] Upham (Roger F.[7], Noah[6], Noah[5], Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Castile, N. Y., b. Aug. 2, 1809, in Mansfield, Conn.; m. April 14, 1835, at West Springfield, Mass., Eloisa Leonard. They moved to New York in 1835. He had property in Castile, and was engaged in teaching. He died there. They had:

I Calista A., b. Jan. 15, 1836; m. E. Nokes, of Wayland, N. Y.

II Eleanor E., b. Sept. 11, 1846; m. Dr. W. W. Anderson, of Denver, Col., where they were living 1880.

353. Lathrop[8] Upham (Roger F.[7], Noah[6], Noah[5], Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Buffalo, N. Y., b. Jan. 1, 1816;

m. at Spencer, Mass., Nov. 2, 1841, Calista, dau. of Capt. David Livermore. He d. in Buffalo, Feb. 20, 1851. She was living 1889. They had:

I Elizabeth, b. Aug., 1842, in Buffalo; m. Henry Farrar, Dec. 25, 1878.

354. Alvah West[8] Upham (Benjamin[7], Samuel[6], Benjamin[5], Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Youngstown, O., and Arcadia, Ill., b. Aug. 26, 1801, in Camden, Oneida Co., N. Y.; m. Dec. 16, 1828, at Youngstown, Mary Rush, b. Feb. 26, 1806, d. Aug. 10, 1852. He graduated at the Philadelphia Medical College in 1822, but did not practice. He was for many years a successful carriage manufacturer and merchant. He d. at New Orleans, La., of cholera, Nov. 12, 1850. They had:

474 I Benjamin Rush, b. Feb. 27, 1830, at Youngstown; m. Sallie C. Clark. Lived at Jacksonville, Ill.

II John Marcena, b. Dec. 19, 1831; d. Jan. 12, 1861; no children.

III Alvah Laycock, b. Oct. 6, 1833; m. 1865; no children.

IV Amy Lucinda, b. April 26, 1836; m. John H. Wood, Oct. 9, 1862.

V Abner Alson, b. Nov. 28, 1838. He enlisted in the three-months' service at the beginning of the War of the Rebellion, and was in the Tenth Illinois Regiment, after which he was a member of Troop G, First Missouri Cavalry. He was killed in a cavalry charge, Feb. 17, 1862, at Sugar Creek, Ark.; had no family.

355. Julius Buckingham[8] Upham (Benjamin[7], Samuel[6], Benjamin[5], Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Parkman, Geauga Co., O., b. Oct. 8, 1803; m. March 28, 1830, Harriet Amelia White, b. May 20, 1812, in Enfield, Hartford Co., Conn., d. Feb. 21, 1882, at Parkman. They went to Parkman 1835. He d. March 14, 1864. They had:

I Rebecca, b. Jan. 11, 1831; d. Sept. 3, 1833.

475 II Egbert W., b. Nov. 12, 1834; m. Amanda O. Knowlton. Lived at Garretsville, O.

476 III Sharon H., b. April 6, 1841; m. Janette Ormiston. Lived in Des Moines, Ia.

IV Amelia H., b. Jan. 18, 1843; m. Nov. 28, 1865, Dr. Andrew C. Sheldon, of Des Moines, Ia.

477 V Myron J., b. June 26, 1856; m. Kate G. Ormiston. Lived in Des Moines, Ia.

356. Marcena W.[8] Upham (Benjamin[7], Samuel[6], Benjamin[5], Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Georgetown, N. Y., b. Oct. 21, 1805; m. April 11, 1824, Philena C. Allen, b. Sept. 18, 1806, and in 1889 was living with her daughter, Mrs. Alcott. He d. June 27, 1832. They had:

I Lucinda M., b. Jan. 16, 1825; m. April 11, 1847, De Witt C. Alcott, who was b. May 15, 1822, of St. Charles, Ill.

478 II George A., b. Oct. 16, 1827; m. Julia Ann Ladd. Lived at Cambridge, Ill., and Detroit, Minn.

479 III Alvah W., b. Feb. 3, 1831; m. Margaret Ann Kipling. Lived in Fiatt, Ill.

357. Benjamin Holinbroke[8] Upham (Benjamin[7], Samuel[6], Benjamin[5], Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Georgetown, N. Y., b. Nov. 10, 1817, in Sherburne, N. Y.; m. Oct. 14, 1838, Anna S. Swan, b. at Lebanon, Dec. 22, 1815. He lived most of his life at Georgetown, and d. there, March 13, 1886. They had:

I Mary Ellen, b. March 4, 1840; m. March 30, 1859, Henry A. Wadsworth.

II Marcena Benajah, b. April 22, 1842; m. Carrie E. Mack, Jan. 1, 1866. They had one son: Lloyd Deverre, b. Nov. 11, 1866.

III Phebe Ann, b. May 11, 1844; d. Aug. 13, 1845.

480 IV Scovel Judson, b. June 10, 1846; m. Amy A. Price. Lived in Georgetown.

V Cynthia Ann, b. June 1, 1849.

VI Achsah Louise, b. Oct. 30, 1852; m. Herman N. Brown, Oct. 31, 1877.

VII Benjamin Franklin, b. July 31, 1856; m. Mary M. Mack, Feb. 1, 1883.

358. Benajah S.[8] Upham (Benjamin[7], Samuel[6], Benjamin[5], Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Kirtland and Mentor, O., b. Nov. 9, 1819, in Georgetown, Madison Co., N. Y.; m. at Painesville, O., Aug. 14, 1845, Louisa F. Wilcox, of Granby, Conn., who d. at Kirtland, March 21, 1857; m. (2) at Kirtland, Aug. 6, 1860, Laura S. Green, of Mentor. Until the age of 54 he was engaged in the manufacture of carriages and wagons, after which was engaged in fruit culture at Mentor, where he was living in 1889, in partnership with A. D. Carlton. He had by wife Louisa:

I Eugenia C., b. June 4, 1846, at Parkman, O.; m. at Kirtland, June 10, 1864, Benjamin F. Jenkins, and had a son Elmer, b. Dec. 28, 1865.

II Louisa V., b. May 21, 1851, at Kirtland, where all the remainder of the children were born.

III Lloyd G., b. Nov. 29, 1856; d. Jan. 14, 1863, at Kirtland.

By wife Laura:

IV Flora L., b. July 2, 1861; d. Sept. 2, 1864.

V Ida M., b. Aug. 29, 1862; m. at Kirtland, March 10, 1887, Alvin D. Carlton. They had a son b. May 2, 1889.

VI Sharon B., b. June 23, 1865; d. Aug. 4, 1888.

VII Lena B., b. May 5, 1869.

VIII Eva D., b. Feb. 6, 1871.

359. Edwin N.[8] Upham (Alson[7], Samuel[6], Benjamin[5], Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Sherburne, N. Y., b. Feb. 5, 1810; m. June 5, 1845, Mary Desire Kimberly. They had:

I Almedia, b. April 13, 1846; m. William Asa Lyman, Jan. 1, 1866.

II Marietta, b. Sept. 22, 1852; m. William H. Allfrey, Oct. 15, 1872.

III Charles E., b. May 22, 1856; m. April 10, 1878, Anna M. Pollock. They had: Herbert Grove, b. Aug. 8, 1882; Nina Grace, b. Aug. 15, 1886.

360. Elijah[8] Upham (Alson[7], Samuel[6], Benjamin[5], Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Sherburne, N. Y., b. Oct. 12, 1812; m. Susan H. Jenkins in 1839; she d. July 20, 1878. They had:

I Frances M., b. June 16, 1842; m. Oliver S. Titus, Feb. 14, 1866.

II Harriet, b. April 1, 1844; m. Frederick S. Gaylord, May 25, 1869.

481 III Egbert, b. Sept. 4, 1853; m. Florence Alcott.

IV Grace, b. April 19, 1864; m. H. H. Huntington, Jan. 1, 1883.

361. William Keyes[8] Upham (William[7], Samuel[6], Samuel[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]) of Canton, O., b. April 3, 1817, in Montpelier, Vt.; m. Marie Elizabeth Weeks, of Hardwick, Vt., June, 1844, who survived his death and was living in Canton, 1889. He d. at Canfield, O., March 22, 1865, æ. 48.

William K. Upham received his education at the University of Vermont, Burlington. Among his classmates were Luke P. Poland, Mat. Carpenter, Stephen A. Douglas and Thaddeus Stevens, all of whom were Vermonters and studied law in Mont-

pelier, and were his particular friends until his death. He studied law in the office of his father, at Montpelier, at which place he was admitted to the bar soon after reaching his majority, and practiced his profession in Vermont several years. In April, 1845, he moved to New Lisbon, O., where he remained until 1858. In the latter year he removed to Canton, O., where he gained a large and lucrative practice, ultimately rising to the head of his profession in that state. It is said there are many men now living (1889) who were indebted to his influence with Mr. Lincoln's cabinet (nearly all of whom were his personal friends) for their promotion and the position in life which they have since attained. Those who knew him said he inherited in a large degree the talents and genius of his father, was well versed in the law and an eloquent advocate, and that he was at all times kind and considerate in his dealings with the younger members of his profession. He died at Canfield, Mahoning Co., O., while attending court at that place. At the time of his death the Steubenville (O.) *Herald* of April 4, 1865, made the following mention of him:

"William K. Upham, Esq., was a native of Vermont and a son of the late United States Senator Upham of that state. He was a gentleman of fine family, education and presence, and as an attorney stood at the head of his profession in this state, ranking with Chase, Stanton, Corwin, Vinton, John A. Bingham and others. He had his faults, but with many noble traits; he was social, magnanimous, and generous to a fault. As a man of talents he claimed our special admiration."

The members of the Stark County (O.) Bar erected a monument to his memory over nine feet high, of finely wrought and finished Italian marble, as a mark of respect from the lawyers of Stark Co. to one who was once a leading light in their profession. On the base, in large letters, is simply the name:

UPHAM.

The face of the spire, near the base, bears the following inscription:

"WILLIAM K. UPHAM.
Born at Montpelier, Vermont, April 3d, 1817.
Died at Canfield, Ohio, March 22d, 1865.
Erected by the Members of the Stark County Bar."

Both William K. Upham and his father were six feet in height. William K. Upham and wife Marie Elizabeth had:

I Sarah M., b. 1845; m. Wallace H. Ballou. She d. at Kansas City, Mo., Jan. 26, 1882, leaving children, Ida M. and George Langdon.

II Mattie Peck, b. 1848; m. at Canton, George Rex. She d. at Canton, Feb. 3, 1888, leaving a son, Harry Richard Rex, who was in 1889 a student at the law school of the Cincinnati (O.) College.

III William Keys, b. Oct. 27, 1851. Living at Cleveland, O., 1889, a salesman, not married.

IV Charles Carrol, b. Aug. 1, 1854, in New Lisbon, O. He was educated at Montpelier, and in 1889 was living at Canton, engaged in the practice of law; unmarried.

V Mary Annette, b. Feb. 28, 1859; m. at Canton, B. L. Meredith, of Van Wert, O. Living at Van Wert, 1889. They had Katie Marie, b. Aug. 19, 1881.

362. Samuel Curtis[5] Upham (Samuel[7], Samuel[6], Samuel[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Philadelphia, Pa., b. Feb. 2, 1819, in Montpelier, Vt.; m. Dec., 1846, in Philadelphia, Anne E. Bancroft. He d. June 29, 1885, of cancer of the stomach.

He left Vermont at the age of 20, in 1839, and went to the city of New York, where he was employed as a clerk; was also so employed in Richmond, Va., and other cities in the South, but soon returned North. In 1842 entered the U. S. Navy at Norfolk, Va., and was made purser's clerk; the year following being transferred to the U. S. brig *Truxton*, which sailed for Constantinople, and returned to New York in Jan., 1844, with the remains of Com. David Porter; was then assigned to the steamer *Princeton* (Com. Stockton), with the rank of master's mate, and was on board of that ship at the memorable explosion of the gun "Peacemaker." Transferred to the sloop-of-war *Falmouth*, and after cruising in the Gulf of Mexico until the next year, was discharged from the navy at Pensacola, Fla., and returned to Vermont.

In the spring of 1846 went to Philadelphia, and was employed as a book-keeper in the lumber business, remaining there until 1849, during which time was married.

On the 16th of Jan., 1849, sailed for California in the brig *Osceola* from Philadelphia; went around Cape Horn, touching at Rio de Janeiro and Talcahuana, and arrived in San Francisco Aug. 5, 1849.

Was for a time engaged in mining on the Calaveras river, but soon returned to San Francisco and obtained employment as book-keeper with the *Pacific News*, a newspaper just being started, at a salary of $100 per week. In the spring of 1850 he associated himself with five practical printers, and in Sacramento started the

Sacramento *Transcript*, the first daily paper published in California outside of San Francisco. In the fall of 1850 he sold his interest in the Sacramento *Transcript* for $10,000 and returned to Philadelphia.

In February, 1851, he started the Philadelphia *Sunday Mercury*, which paper he continued to publish three years; and was then in the stationery and news business in Philadelphia until 1863, after which engaged in the perfumery and proprietary medicine business at 25 South Eighth street, in which he continued during the remainder of his life, though his later years were mostly passed in Florida, where he had pecuniary interests, and in the development of which country he was greatly interested personally.

He took great interest in all matters pertaining to the early days in California, and in 1878 published a bound volume entitled "Notes of a Voyage to California *via* Cape Horn, together with Scenes in El Dorado in 1849 and 1850," which was highly appreciated by the older Californians as a truthful and creditable history of the times of which he wrote. He was delegated by the "Society of California Pioneers" at San Francisco to represent that society at the dedication of the Lick Monument at Fredericksburg, Pa., on the 22d of April, 1878, which duty he performed in a highly creditable and satisfactory manner, his address on that occasion being published in full in the California papers, and being the subject of much favorable comment there and elsewhere by the press. He was one of the vice-presidents of the "Associated Pioneers of the Territorial Days of California," the members composing which society being residents of the Eastern States — "returned Californians." Expressly for the meetings of this society he wrote a poem and three songs dedicated to the pioneers of California, all of which were published; one of these, the "Song of the Argonauts," was especially remarkable, and "The Land We Adore" was replete with graphic reminiscences, though not without a vein of pathos in its vivid portrayals and "fond recollections of long-ago times." He also wrote an article on "Pioneer Journalism in California," which attracted the general attention of the press. For the centennial year at Philadelphia he composed the following:

1776 — CENTENNIAL ODE — 1876.

BY SAMUEL C. UPHAM.

One hundred years have rolled around
Since Freedom's natal morn,
Conceived in blood, in battle's strife,
Columbia then was born;

Her outstretched arms with vigor now
From sea to sea extend,
A hundred years have passed away,
And peace and plenty blend.

Chorus.—America, it is to thee,
Land of the brave and free,
We strike the lyre, and consecrate
Our glorious Jubilee!

On history's page their names are writ,
Those fearless men and true,
Whose battle-cry was "Liberty!"
Their flag red, white and blue.
Their glorious records handed down
From father unto son,
A sacred cherished heritage
Of battles fought and won.

Chorus.—America, it is to thee, etc.

We greeting to all nations send,
To India's sunny land,
To Russia's mountains clad in ice,
To Afric's golden strand.
The Teuton from his vine-clad hills,
The Saxon and the Gaul,
The royal Queen of England's throne,
All answer to the call.

Chorus.—America, it is to thee, etc.

PHILADELPHIA, *February* 11, 1875.

He was an unusual man, of remarkable energy, many resources, and strongly-individualized character, as evidenced by the events and incidents of his life. He was much interested in the preparation of this genealogy, and furnished most of the information here recorded pertaining to the Montpelier Uphams; but (like several others who have manifested a like interest and have passed away during its preparation), he did not live to witness its publication. As already shown, he died in his 67th year.

Samuel C. Upham and wife Anne Bancroft had:

I Marion, b. April 8, 1848; m. Samuel L. Foster, of Philadelphia. They had a son and a daughter.

II Samuel Zenas, b. Aug. 9, 1851. Living in Philadelphia 1888.

482 III Charles Henry, b. Jan. 15, 1856; m. Dora Roop. Lived in Philadelphia.

363. Hon. Zenas Merrill[8] Upham (Samuel[7], Samuel[6], Samuel[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Brookfield, Vt., b. Aug.

3, 1821, in Montpelier, Vt.; m. Lucy Carlie Edson, at Brookfield, Sept. 11, 1844, who d. Dec. 3, 1854; m. (2) Caroline C. Crane, at Williamstown, Vt., July 29, 1856. In early life he spent one year in Canada, and two years in Georgia, but returned to Vermont, and settled in Brookfield in 1843, where he afterward lived, was in mercantile business, and engaged in farming. He was town clerk twelve years, postmaster several years, high sheriff of the county, in the State senate of Vermont two terms—1860–61, was associate judge of Orange County Court, 1876, and years following, and held other public positions at Brookfield. He had by first wife:

I Helen Petrona, b. June 2, 1845; m. William Hopkins, of Chicago.
II Curtis Merrill, b. Nov. 30, 1854.

By second wife:

III Lucy C., b. March 6, 1862.
IV Mary Caroline, b. July 7, 1864.

364. **Major John Henry[8] Upham** (Erastus[7], Jonathan[6], Jonathan[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]),of Duluth, Minn., b. Jan. 11, 1841, in Fayetteville, N. Y.; m. Nov. 12, 1863, Frank A. Graham, of Fayetteville, who d. Sept. 16, 1870; m. (2) June 16, 1872, Libbie A. Banks, of Fayetteville. He enlisted in the 149th New York Infantry, Aug. 21, 1862, and served in the Army of the Potomac, was wounded three times at the battle of Gettysburg, and lost one finger there; promoted Captain 107th U. S. Colored Infantry, 1864; had charge of the skirmish line, and sharpshooters, at Fort Fisher, and was later on recruiting service in Kentucky, was mustered out of service as major by brevet, Sept. 1, 1865. After the close of the war located in Duluth, and engaged in contracting with the U. S. for river and harbor improvements on Lake Superior and vicinity. A successful business man, and one of the most prominent and enterprising citizens of Duluth. He had by wife Libbie:

I Fanny, b. April 11, 1873, at Duluth.
II John Henry, b. Aug., 1875, at Duluth.

365. **Erastus Seymour[8] Upham** (Erastus[7], Jonathan[6], Jonathan[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Houghton, Mich., and Duluth, Minn., b. Feb. 12, 1850, in Fayetteville, N. Y.; m. at Manlius, N. Y., Jan. 17, 1872, Harriet N. Preston. They had:

I William, b. July 17, 1873, at Duluth.
II Gracie C., b. Dec. 30, 1874, at Houghton.

J. H. Upham

OF DULUTH, MINN.

OF RIPON, WIS.

366. Calvin Hoadley[8] Upham (Alvin[7], Jonathan[6], Jonathan[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Ripon, Wis., b. Feb. 18, 1828, at Westminster, Mass.; m. at Westminster, Oct. 28, 1851, Amanda E. Gibbs, who was living at Ripon, 1892. He was an officer in the war of the Rebellion, and served as captain and commissary of subsistence in the Department of the Gulf, where he rendered very able and efficient service. His commission was signed by President Lincoln and Secretary Stanton, a fact which he regarded with considerable pride. He was for many years a prominent citizen of Ripon, at which place he died, February 27, 1892. At his death the following obituary notice was published in the Ripon *Free Press*, of March 3, 1892:

"OBITUARY.

"After a brief sickness, the result of apoplexy, Mr. C. H. Upham died on last Saturday morning, and was buried from his residence in Ripon on Monday morning, the service being conducted by the Rev. E. H. Merrell, of the College. His brothers from Shawano and Marshfield, with their wives, his son Fred and wife, from Marshfield, a sister and her husband and a large number of neighbors and friends were at the funeral.

"Mr. Upham was born at Westminster, Mass., on Feb. 18, 1828. He was educated in the common school of his neighborhood and at Westminster Academy. At the age of 20 he came to Niles, Mich., but returned to Westminster in 1851, where he married. In 1853 he came to Racine, Wis., and from this place his neighbors sent him to the State legislature in 1861. In 1862 he joined the army and remained in the service till the close of the war. He held the important post of chief of commissary for the department of Louisiana, which lies west of the Mississippi, during the larger part of his service. In 1866 he went to Shawano, Wis., where he engaged in general merchandising with a brother, and was very prosperous. He removed to Ripon with his family in 1877, where he has since resided. He was postmaster of Ripon during Arthur's administration.

"Mr. Upham was a shrewd and exact business man, a sterling patriot, a kind neighbor, and a generous friend. He had a very wide acquaintance among public men, and was greatly respected by them.

"He was one of a family of nine, five boys and four girls. Two brothers and three sisters survive him. Of his own family, besides the widow, a son, Frederick Upham, Esq., of Marshfield, and a daughter, Mrs. Dr. Frank Everhard, survive. One daughter died in infancy."

Calvin H. Upham and wife, Amanda E. Gibbs, had:

I Frederick William, b. Jan. 29, 1861, at Racine, Wis.; m. Alice C. Judd (a descendant of the "Mayflower Brewsters"), at Ripon, Jan. 8, 1885. In 1891 he had been for some years living at Marshfield, Wis., where he was vice-president of the Upham Manufacturing Company, and a leading citizen. For a full account of the Upham Manufacturing Company, and farther references to F. W. Upham, see the record of William H. Upham, of Marshfield, No. 369.

II Catherine Jeannette, b. Feb. 8, 1864, at Racine, Wis.; m. May 2, 1890, Dr. F. A. Everhard, of Ripon. They had: Frederick Upham Everhard, b. Sept. 20, 1891, at Ripon, Wis.

III Mary Ellen, b. Oct. 8, 1870, at Shawano; d. Nov. 19, 1870.

367. Nathan Derby[8] Upham (Alvin[7], Jonathan[6], Jonathan[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Shawano, Wis., b. May 18, 1832, in Westminster, Mass.; m. Sarah C. Miller, at Racine, Wis., Oct. 14, 1856. He d. at Shawano, April 7, 1865. They had:

483 I Frank Rowland, b. Jan. 9, 1859, in Weyauwega, Wis.; m. Genevieve Ramsdell; m. (2) Lilian Vedder. Living at Marshfield, Wis., 1889. They had: Charles Sidney, b. May 12, 1888; William Nathan, b. Oct. 1, 1889.

II Cora Anna, b. Nov. 12, 1862, in Weyauwega; d. Oct. 23, 1880.

368. Charles Mandell[8] Upham (Alvin[7], Jonathan[6], Jonathan[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Shawano, Wis., b. Sept. 21, 1837, in Westminster, Mass.; m. Julia Parsons, of Thompson, Ill., Aug. 1, 1872. In 1889, he was living at Shawano, managing director of the Upham Manufacturing Company, of Marshfield, Wis., for full account which company, and its organization, see record of Wm. H. Upham, of Marshfield. They had:

I Robert Allen, b. July 9, 1874, in Shawano.

II Sarah Derby, b. Feb. 16, 1880.

369. William Henry[8] Upham (Alvin[7], Jonathan[6], Jonathan[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Marshfield, Wis., b. May 3, 1841, in Westminster, Mass.; m. Mary C. Kelley at Racine, Wis., Dec. 19, 1867. He enlisted in Co. F, Second Wisconsin Infantry, in 1861, served in Virginia, and was wounded and taken prisoner

Chas M Upham

OF SHAWANO, WIS.

at the first battle of Bull Run; was paroled, and in 1862 was appointed a cadet at the U. S. Military Academy, having been selected for that purpose by President Lincoln. He was graduated at West Point in the class of 1866; entered the regular army as second lieutenant, Fifth U. S. Artillery, June 18, 1866; transferred to the Fourth Artillery, Oct. 23, 1866; promoted first lieutenant, March 4, 1869; resigned Nov. 18, 1869. After resigning from the army he engaged in business in Wisconsin, and in 1891 was living in Marshfield.

The Milwaukee *Telegraph* of June 10, 1888, published an account of Marshfield, as "One of Wisconsin's Most Remarkable Cities," which account included various references to The Upham Manufacturing Company, and its president, William H. Upham. The following is an extract from the paper in question :

"The city of Marshfield, whose almost magic growth from a dense wilderness to the business, financial and social proportions of one of the finest cities of the state and North-west, has become known to all enlightened readers, furnishes an excellent illustration of the results that can be accomplished by a brainy, enterprising and public-spirited class of citizens and business men, all united in the common purpose of erecting and maintaining a busy, live and thriving city. It is a true saying that it is the citizens that make a city, and this maxim has never been exemplified in a more striking degree than by the accomplished results of the energy of the citizens of this most remarkable of the Northern Wisconsin cities.

"Marshfield is situated on the main line of the Wisconsin Central railroad, 192 miles north-west of Milwaukee, 33 from Stevens Point and 40 from Wausau. It is located in the midst of one of the richest agricultural regions of the West, and is bounded on the west by the Yellow and on the east by the Eau Pleine rivers. The timber is mainly hardwood, with heavy pine forests on the lower lands. Nowhere in the West is there a city more favored by natural advantages and climate, and with such varied and diversified resources to welcome the manufacturer, the business or the professional man, the farmer or the laborer. The town was platted and organized as a village in 1879, and incorporated as a city in 1883, and is now subdivided into four wards. The municipal government is conducted by a mayor and board of aldermen, and the city has no bonded debt.

"The first impetus toward building a city was in 1879, when Colonel W. H. Upham, then of Shawano, came to this section, then a dense wilderness, and built a small saw and shingle-mill,

and it is to the indomitable will, enterprise and public spirit of this remarkable man the town owes its development and present standing as a great manufacturing center, and to him justly belongs the title of being the father and founder of the city. Colonel Upham is a gentleman in the prime of life, tireless and devoted to his large business, which he personally supervises; is a man of rare education and ability, having been educated and graduated at West Point, served in the Civil war and in the regular army, and is admired by all for his untiring energy and integrity.

"After the mill started business, business men and settlers flocked to this region, and the population increased rapidly from 718 in 1880 to 2,092 in 1885, while the census of January, 1888, taken by the city, showed the number to be 3,009. Unlike many western towns, Marshfield has never experienced a 'boom,' nor the attendant financial disaster following an inflation of values and property. The growth has been strong and steady and there can be no backward progress, for though the leading business at present is manufacturing, the city is backed by one of the finest farming countries in the world, already well developed.

"Prior to June 27, 1887, the entire business and residence portion of the town was built of wood and highly combustible. On the day last named, one that will be forever recollected by all citizens of Marshfield, a fire started in the large lumber yard of The Upham Manufacturing Company, and by 9 o'clock of the same day the entire business plant of the company, a large number of residences and the entire business portion of the town, excepting one small store, was in ashes. Hundreds of men, women and children were homeless and in dire need of the plainest necessities of life. Much doubt existed in the minds of all whether the manufacturing industries and the city would be rebuilt, and then it was that the mettle of the business men was fully tested. Considerable doubt was expressed as to whether The Upham Manufacturing Company would rebuild its various mills or not, but on the 28th of June Colonel Upham ran up the American flag, and announced his determination to rebuild, when all doubts were dispelled as to the future of the city. Then began such a building boom as has never before been equaled in the history of Wisconsin, and as a result, sixty-two solid brick business blocks were erected and being occupied prior to Jan. 1, 1888, besides the various mills and numerous residences. All are of modern designs, and will rank among the finest in the state.

* * * * * * *

W. H. Upham

OF MARSHFIELD, WIS.

"While considering the interests and advantages of this western city, it is but proper to make more than a passing mention of the real nucleus of its solidity — its manufacturing interests. Foremost among these is The Upham Manufacturing Company, whose business plant stands second to none in the state or in the West, both in its magnitude and in the diversity of its manufactures. The officers of this company are: W. H. Upham, president; Fred. W. Upham, vice-president; Charles M. Upham, managing director at Shawano; Merril H. Wheeler, secretary, and Frank R. Upham, treasurer. The company owns and operates a large saw and shingle-mill, running two of the noted 'band saws;' a planing-mill, a furniture factory, veneering works, machine shops, and one of the most extensive roller flouring-mills in the North-west. About 800 men are employed the year round, who are paid weekly. To illustrate the quality of the manufactured products, it is but necessary to remark that the flour products of the Marshfield roller-mills and the manufactured furniture are mainly sold in the cities of San Francisco, Portland, Ore., Boston, New York and Chicago, while several orders have been filled for firms in Glasgow, London and other European cities. In addition the above company also operates one of the largest retail general stores in the West, employing a manager and a large force of clerks. The company also operates a logging train of cars and locomotive, used mainly in transporting logs to the different mills. No company stands higher in Wisconsin, and none is more highly esteemed by its employes.

* * * * * * *

"The Banner Roller-Mills also deserve more than a casual mention, from the fact alone that they are one of the largest flour and feed manufacturers in the West. These mills are owned and operated by The Upham Manufacturing Company, and have a capacity of 300 barrels per day. The main mill is five stories high, lighted by electric light and heated by steam, and cost originally upwards of $40,000."

* * * * * * *

It will be observed that in the organization of The Upham Manufacturing Company are included the names of several Uphams, all of whom may be duly identified with the particular families to which they belong.

A later paper, published in Milwaukee, Aug. 11, 1889, contained the following personal notice of William H. Upham:

"A REMARKABLE CAREER.

[Yenowine's News.]

"There are scores of people in Milwaukee who know W. H. Upham, the unpretentious, mild-eyed, easy-talking, ex-army officer, who founded Marshfield, Wis., ten years ago. He is a member of the Loyal Legion, a frequenter of the Milwaukee Club, a prominent G. A. R. man, a tower of strength in commercial circles, and a politician of acknowledged shrewdness. He has the distinction of being the first private volunteer soldier to be honored by an appointment to West Point, receiving his commission from the hands of President Lincoln. Major Upham is one of the few people who have lived to read their own obituaries. He participated in the first battle of Bull Run, was shot through the lungs and left on the battle field for dead. The news reached Racine, where he was then living, and his relatives and friends mourned him as one dead. The Racine papers printed long and eulogistic biographies, one of them erecting a cut-rule tombstone at the head of the notice, with two angels kneeling and weeping before it. Rev. Mr. Hutchins, of the First Baptist Church, Racine, preached a fervent funeral sermon, which was printed in full the next day and now occupies a conspicuous position in the major's scrap book. Seven months after this mournful event the young soldier turned up in Libby Prison, where he had been all the time, hovering between life and death for a long time after being hauled off the battle field. These and other events have made Major Upham's life a very remarkable one.

"About fifteen years ago he resigned his position in the army and penetrated the pine forests of Wisconsin to make his fortune. After operating at one or two places he decided to locate on the site of what is now the town of Marshfield, a bustling, enterprising little place on the line of the Wisconsin Central Railway, 192 miles north of Milwaukee. It was then an unbroken wilderness, with only one house. Major Upham erected a saw-mill and went to work. The forest has disappeared, a town of 4,000 inhabitants has sprung up, there are big mills and manufacturing plants, and one of the finest farming sections in the state has been opened to trade and commerce. When one stops to think that all this change has taken place in ten years, the results seem truly marvelous. And even more than this — the town has been built twice in this short time. Two years ago it was entirely destroyed by fire. The loss was very heavy and the blow was a terrible one. The plucky people decided at once to rebuild, and in consequence it is to-day

one of the handsomest towns of its size in the country. There is a whole street of brand new brick stores and houses and the effect is very pleasing. The streets are lighted by electricity, the sidewalks are well paved, and for its size it is the best looking and most substantial town in Wisconsin. The leading industry of Marshfield is The Upham Manufacturing Company, of which Major Upham is the head and center. The plant includes one of the best equipped saw-mills in the state, with a capacity of 20,000,000 feet a year; a large furniture factory employing several hundred men, a finely equipped flour-mill, a planing-mill and a large general store. The Upham Manufacturing Company gives employment to half of the population of the town, and its pay-roll amounts to a quarter of a million dollars a year. The plant is most perfect in all its details, and the business is so methodically organized that it runs like clockwork. There is one notable thing about the operations of this company. Other towns in the state have suffered by mill men sawing up all the best pine in a section and then pulling up and going to new fields, leaving the place to a slow but inevitable death. The Upham Manufacturing Company converts the pine into lumber and at the same time saws up the hardwood and manufactures it into furniture. By this arrangement the plant becomes permanent and a much greater number of men are employed.

"Major Upham, whose genius and executive ability has given life to this vast enterprise and made its existence possible in the face of many seemingly insurmountable obstacles, is a comparatively young man. He was born in Westminster, Mass., May 3, 1841. He was the first to enlist in the Belle City Rifles at the breaking out of the war, and this company was of the only Wisconsin regiment in the first battle of the war. As already stated, his name was reported in the list of soldiers killed. He only knew that he was shot down and later taken off the field and placed in Libby Prison, where he was kept for seven months and then paroled. He went to Washington and was sent for by Lincoln, to whom he was able to give a succinct statement of affairs in the South. Then he was given an appointment at West Point, and it is a singular fact that his first duty after being assigned to the army was to guard Jeff Davis, who was a prisoner at Fortress Monroe. Ten years' service in the army gave Major Upham all the military life he wanted. His career in the development of north-central Wisconsin has been something remarkable. A clear-headed business man and a patriotic citizen, Major Upham has long ago taken a place as one of the leading figures of the state."

In 1891 William H. Upham was elected by the Grand Army of the Republic as commander of the Wisconsin department of that organization. William H. Upham and wife have:

I Elsie Calkins, b. Oct. 28, 1869.
II Carrie Lucy, b. Dec. 30, 1874.

370. **Ebenezer Phineas[8] Upham** (Ebenezer P.[7], Ebenezer B.[6], Ebenezer[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Oak Park, Ill., b. Aug. 20, 1827, in Mayville, Chautauqua Co., N. Y.; m. at Jamestown, N. Y., March 4, 1856 (by Rev. L. W. Norton), Alice Lucina Shaw, b. at Jamestown, July 14, 1834, the dau. of W. D., and wife L. F. Shaw of Jamestown.

He left Mayville in 1846, and learned the printing business in the *Journal* office at Jamestown. In 1850 he entered into partnership with another graduate of the *Journal* office and purchased the *Journal* establishment. In 1858 the partners sold out at Jamestown and removed to Dubuque, Iowa, where they purchased the Dubuque *Times*, and published that paper. In 1860 the firm purchased the *State Register* at Des Moines, Iowa, Mr. Upham remaining at Dubuque, and the firm conducting both papers. In 1862 they sold the Dubuque *Times*, and the same year Mr. Upham sold his interest in the *State Register* to his partner and returned to Jamestown, where he was engaged in mercantile business and in farming for about eleven years. In 1873 Mr. Upham removed to Chicago, where he was connected with the financial department of the Chicago *Inter-Ocean* until 1877. From the latter year until 1885 he held the position of auditor in the Chicago post-office. In 1887 Mr. Upham and his former partner (Hon. F. W. Palmer) purchased the entire stock of the Industrial World Company at Chicago, in which business relations they continued in 1889. Ebenezer P. Upham and wife had:

I Frank Donelson, b. Feb. 16, 1862, in Dubuque.
II Jennie Elizabeth, b. March 19, 1864, in Jamestown.

371. **William[8] Upham** (Hiram[7], Joshua[6], Ebenezer[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Montana, b. Jan. 12, 1827; m. Mary Sinclair, of Jonesville, Mich., 1862; she d. in Jackson, Mich., about 1883. He was at one time in the mercantile business, and in 1891 was living in Montana, where, with his three sons, he was said to be engaged in ranching. They had:

I William.
II Frank.
III Ralph.

372. **Robert B.**[8] **Upham** (Hiram[7], Joshua[6], Ebenezer[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Chenango Co., N. Y., b. Feb. 2, 1829; m. July 6, 1854, Rhoda Fisher, who was b. May 29, 1832, in Preston, Chenango Co., N. Y. They had:

I Charles Alonzo, b. Nov. 1, 1856.
II William Wallace, b. July 2, 1859.

373. **James Franklin**[8] **Upham** (William[7], James[6], Jacob[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Boston, Mass., b. in Lowell, Mass., Oct. 26, 1841; m. Dec. 12, 1867, at Newton, Mass., Mary Ellen Gibbs, b. in Boston, Sept. 10, 1847. He enlisted in the 26th Mass. Inf'y, Nov. 18, 1861, and was successively hospital steward, second and first lieutenant in the same regiment; first served in Gen. Butler's command, landing on Ship Island Dec., 1861, and remaining on duty there until the capture of New Orleans, his regiment being the first to land in Louisiana. Afterward served under Gen. Banks. In 1864 ordered to Virginia, and was with Gen. Sheridan in the Shenandoah Valley, being present at the battle of Cedar Creek, etc.; and after Lee's surrender took part in the grand review in Washington. Later ordered to Savannah, Ga., where he was assistant provost marshal, and honorably mustered out of service on account of the close of the war, Sept. 23, 1865. In 1879 living in Boston in the employment of a wire goods manufactory; the same firm with whom he had been employed before the war. They had:

I Helena Lois, b. March 5, 1870.
II William Franklin, b. Dec. 8, 1871.
III Ida May, b. Feb. 18, 1874.

374. **Charles Henry**[8] **Upham** (William L.[7], William[6], Jacob[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Westminster, Vt., b. June 6, 1836, in Leominster, Mass.; m. Elizabeth M. Barbour, May 3, 1866. They had:

I Edward Barbour, b. Dec. 3, 1869, in Westminster.
II George Allen, b. May 24, 1873.
III Cora May, b. Jan. 8, 1876; died.
IV Alice Gertrude, b. Nov., 1878; died.

375. **Albert Brewster**[8] **Upham** (William L.[7], William[6], Jacob[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Leominster, Mass., b. Aug. 21, 1844, in Putney, Vt.; m. April 23, 1867, at Fitchburg, Mass., Laura Matilda Tyler, of South Ashby, Mass. They had (all b. at Leominster):

I Fred. Edmond, b. Feb. 9, 1868.
II Arthur Eugene, b. Nov. 7, 1874.

III Eroyne Tyler, b. Oct. 9, 1876.
IV Alice May, b. Feb. 2, 1880.
V Roy Allen, b. Aug. 12, 1882.

376. **Anson[8] Upham** (Chester[7], Nathan[6], Ezekiel[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Hamlin, Eaton Co., Mich., b. March 21, 1814; m. Caroline Howe, June 15, 1838. He d. June 6, 1876. They had:

I Rhoda, b. March 15, 1841; m. H. A. Buck.
II Mary, b. July 29, 184–; m. Edgar Stephens. She d. 1877.
III Sarah, b. Dec. 29, 1849; m. Orson Wheeler.
IV David, b. Sept. 15, 1852; m. Hannah M. Culy, Dec. 17, 1876. He d. Jan. 10, 1878. They had one child: Minnie Pearl, b. Sept. 25, 1877.
484 V Orin W., b. Sept. 11, 1854; m. Alice C. Culy, and lived in New Haven, Mich.

377. **Albert[8] Upham** (Chester[7], Nathan[6], Ezekiel[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Lansing, Mich., b. Oct. 17, 1818; m. Elizabeth Wells, Nov. 12, 1840. He d. July 17, 1885. They had:

I Freeman, b. Sept. 3, 1842.
II Chester F., b. Sept. 5, 1844.
III James H., b. Dec. 25, 1846.
IV George D., b. June 30, 1848.
V Charles, b. Nov. 18, 1850.
VI Allen H., b. March 13, 1852; m. Frances Belding; no children.
VII Theodore A., b. March 7, 1854.
VIII Harrison L., b. Feb. 18, 1856; m. Alice Flanders; no children.

378. **Freeman Fisher[8] Upham** (Chester[7], Nathan[6], Ezekiel[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Odell, Ill., b. April 5, 1822; m. Olive Howe, Oct. 29, 1843. They had:

I Lucy Jane, b. Sept. 22, 1846; m. James Gordon, 1873.
485 II Edward, b. Sept. 27, 1848; m. Kate Haggadorn, Nov. 10, 1869.
III Franklin, b. July 25, 1852; d. Oct. 13, 1865.

379. **James B.[8] Upham** (Chester[7], Nathan[6], Ezekiel[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Williamstown, Iowa, b. March 3, 1826, in Berkshire Co., Mass.; m. Susanna Cowles, July 3, 1846. She was b. Oct. 5, 1826. They had:

486 I Warren, b. June 5, 1855; m. Allie Caine, and lived in Fredericksburg, Iowa.

487 II William, b. Sept. 14, 1857; m. May Struble, and lived in Williamstown.
III Eva, b. Sept. 18, 1858; m. Willey Putney, Sept. 20, 1877.
IV George, b. May 15, 1862; m. Emma Struble, and had a son, Harry.
V Oscar, b. Aug. 12, 1867.

380. Henry Nathan[8] Upham (Nathan[7], Nathan[6], Ezekiel[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Monterey, Mass., b. Feb. 16, 1832; m. Frances R. Younglove, Sept. 5, 1852. They had :

488 I Charles H., b. June 24, 1853; m. Lizzie C. Duffy, and lived in De Soto, Wis.
II Cora F., b. April 13, 1858; m. Charles McDowell.
III Clarence Nathan, b. Oct. 20, 1860; d. Aug. 16, 1872.
489 IV Clayton Benjamin, b. April 27, 1863; m. Marilla Ashbury, and lived in DeSoto, Wis.
V Curtiss, b. Oct. 28, 1866; d. Sept. 11, 1868.

381. Hon. William[8] Upham (William W.[7], Leonard[6], Ezekiel[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Spencer, Mass., b. Feb. 27, 1825, in Brimfield, Mass.; m. June 28, 1853, Lucretia Howe Pope, of Spencer, who survived his death. He d. at the Palace Hotel, in San Francisco, Cal., June 14, 1882, while a member of an eastern excursion party to visit the Pacific coast.

He was an extensive manufacturer of woolen goods at Spencer. He was an earnest Christian, and member of the Congregational church, very active and consistent in the cause of temperance. He was full of political zeal, and always had great influence in town and state affairs, and at different times held all the important town offices at Spencer. He was appointed justice of the peace in 1855, chosen representative in 1857, state senator in 1859, was of the governor's council, with the Hon. Alexander H. Rice, in 1877 and 1878, and with Hon. Thomas Talbot in 1879.

The following is one of several similar notices which were published at Spencer on the occasion of his death :

"THE LATE WM. UPHAM.

"The dispatch announcing the sudden death of our prominent townsman, which occurred at San Francisco on Wednesday morning, created a profound feeling of sorrow in this vicinity, and nowhere was the feeling more manifest than among his own employes of the Spencer Woolen-Mills. Spencer will be fortunate if she ever finds a man that can take his place. His position in

political, social and town affairs cannot be overestimated. He was always public spirited, as his first thought in encouraging any local institution was not of self-interest, he did not ask will it pay me, as a manufacturer, but will it be of benefit to the town. We know of many examples where this spirit was spontaneously manifested. He has served the town faithfully at all times, and was never known to be sparing of his time and money in the cause of local progress, and if these services could be estimated at their intrinsic worth even our own citizens would be astonished at the aggregate. He was a father to his employes, many of whom have grown old living a contented life in his and partners' service. We never entered the Spencer Woolen-Mills, and we have been there a great many times, without hearing some of the employes say he was a good man to his help, and that in dull times, he operated his mills at a loss to keep them at work. He always had a kind word, a genial smile for every man, woman or boy in the mills, and they all remember the many holidays, trips, and presents they have received from his lavish hand. We never saw him so happy as when he spent a day taking his operatives to the New England Institute fair at Boston, last fall, and these pleasant memories will live after him for years. His partners, Messrs. Geo. P. Ladd, Wm. Stanley and Hugh Kelly, had the same spirit, and we hope will continue to ripen the seeds of mercantile generosity scattered by their chief. It is not so much for what he did in the legislature, the state senate, or the governor's council that we revere the memory of Wm. Upham, but for the friendship, succor and practical help which he constantly gave to the lowliest employe in his mill. He had some plans, thoughts and methods that sometimes made him enemies, but what human being is perfect, and as it requires no stretch of magnanimity to forget all these, let us only remember his good deeds, and perpetuate his virtues. To young men starting in business life, he was always stretching out a helping hand. We shall never forget the practical help, and the trust he placed in us when we began the duties of publishing the *Sun*."

Mr. Upham left no children.

382. **Charles Lucas**[8] **Upham** (Hutchins P.[7], Jesse[6], John[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Worcester, Mass., b. Dec. 7, 1836; m. Sarah Quirk. They had:

I Frederick Gill, b. Dec. 21, 1861.
II Mary Foster, b. March 14, 1868.

383. **John Jesse[8] Upham** (Jesse[7], Jesse[6], John[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Worcester, Mass., b. May 22, 1836, in North Brookfield, Mass.; m. Aug. 24, 1870, Caroline Louisa Allen, b. Oct. 26, 1847, in Oakham, Mass. He enlisted in Company F, 42d Mass. Inf'y, Aug. 20, 1862, and served one year. They had:

I Child.

II Bessie Content, b. Dec. 22, 1876.

384. **Charles William[8] Upham** (William[7], John[6], John[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), b. March 2, 1843; m. Abbie L. Dimock, June 14, 1866, who was b. June 2, 1844. He disappeared June 4, 1872; went out in the evening on business, and was not afterward seen or heard of. They had:

I Carrie Louisa, b. June 22, 1867; d. Sept. 20, 1868.

II Minnie Alice, b. Feb. 1, 1870; m. George T. Porter, July 25, 1887.

385. **Lewis E.[8] Upham** (William[7], John[6], John[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Palmer and Brightwood, Mass., b. March 15, 1855; m. Minnie S. Hitchcock, of Palmer, Oct. 17, 1877, who was b. April 16, 1851. They had:

I Carroll L., b. June 7, 1878; d. Feb. 8, 1887.

II Walter S., b. July 26, 1880; d. Dec. 4, 1886.

III Myron L., b. May 8, 1882.

386. **Dr. Edward Fiske[8] Upham** (Denslow[7], Ezekiel[6], Asa[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of West Randolph, Vt., b. Jan. 29, 1825, in Warren, Vt.; m. March 10, 1847, Orlena Dodge, at Lincoln, Vt., b. in Berlin, Vt., Dec. 1, 1825. He graduated, M. D., at Carleton Medical College 1854; commenced practice at Ripton, Vt.; then went to Pittsfield and Rutland, and to West Randolph in 1860. They had:

I Adah Orlena, b. Oct. 14, 1849, in Pittsfield; d. Dec. 24, 1868.

II Edward Denslow, b. June 1, 1853, in Pittsfield; m. Abbie G. Kinney, of West Randolph, Aug. 21, 1878. He graduated, B. S., Norwich University, Vt., June, 1874; taught mathematics at St. Augustine College, Benecia, Cal., two years, and was later editor of the *Herald* and *News* at West Randolph. He lived at Shelbyville, Ala., at last accounts, and had daughters Lida and Ada.

387. **Joshua[8] Upham** (Francis L.[7], Joshua[6], William[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weathersfield, Vt., b. there, Feb. 9,

1841; m. Abbie S. White, of North Springfield, Vt., Nov. 25, 1869, who was a graduate of Fort Edward Institute, N. Y. He has been a member of the First Baptist Church since 18 years of age, and four years superintendent of the Sunday-school. He served four years in the army during the War of the Rebellion, and was for a portion of that time on duty in the Adjutant-General's office in Washington. He has filled various town offices at Weathersfield, and lives on the same place where his grandfather Joshua lived. They had:

I George A., b. June 4, 1872.
II Carrie Abbie, b. Jan. 21, 1874.
III Frank Eugene, b. Feb. 9, 1875; d. Sept. 8, 1875.
IV Eugene W., b. Aug. 15, 1876.
V William A., b. Dec. 30, 1877.
VI Fannie J., b. March 24, 1880.
VII Harry J., b. Sept. 15, 1881.
VIII Alice N., b. March 28, 1883.
IX John F., b. March 10, 1884.
X Don A., b. May 28, 1885.

388. **Colonel Charles Leslie[8] Upham** (William D.[7], Caleb[6], William[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Meriden, Conn., b. May 24, 1839, in Townshend, Vt.; m. Nov. 22, 1863, Emily M. Clark, at Meriden, who d. Aug. 26, 1864; m. (2) Elizabeth L. Hall, at Meriden, July 12, 1877.

He attended the Leland and Gray Seminary at Townshend, and at the age of 16 went into the employment of a mercantile house at Meriden. In 1858 went to sea before the mast, visiting Australia and South America, being absent a little more than one year, and returning to his former employment in 1859. At the beginning of the War of the Rebellion he entered the 3d Conn. Inf'y, a three months' regiment, as first sergeant, with which he was engaged at the first battle of Bull Run. He raised a company for the 8th Conn. Inf'y, and was commissioned as captain in that regiment, Sept. 21, 1861; promoted major, Dec. 23, 1862; lieutenant-colonel, April 2, 1863; and colonel of the 15th Conn. Inf'y, April 6, 1863; mustered out of service on account of the close of the war, June 27, 1865. He was present at the following general engagements: First Bull Run, July 3, 1861; Roanoke Island, Feb. 8, 1862; New Berne, March 14, 1862, where he was severely wounded; South Mountain, Sept. 14, 1862; Fredericksburg, Dec. 13, 1862; siege of Suffolk, April and May, 1863, including the actions on Edenton road, April 24, and Providence Church road, May 3; he com-

CHARLES LESLIE UPHAM,
OF MERIDEN, CONN.

manded a brigade in the actions before Kingston, N. C., April 7–11, 1865.

In the fall of 1865 the mercantile house of Ives, Upham & Rand was organized at Meriden, in which Col. Upham was one of the partners, and where he still continued in 1889. He was two terms elected as mayor of Meriden by the Republicans. He had by wife Emily:

I Emma Clark, b. Aug. 16, 1864.

By wife Elizabeth:

II William Hall, b. Aug. 14, 1878.
III Lucy Curtis, b. Jan. 25, 1880; d. Aug. 2, 1880.
IV Charles Leslie, b. March 8, 1882.
V Francis Curtis, b. June 15, 1884.
VI Elizabeth, b. Feb. 28, 1888.

389. **Furman[8] Upham** (Lucius H.[7], Barak[6], William[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Toledo, Ohio, b. at Red Bank, N. J., June 12, 1838; m. Oct. 2, 1864, in Toledo, Evaline Lewis. (In 1889 he was at Guthrie, Indian Territory.) They had (all born in Toledo):

I Clarence, b. July 14, 1865.
II William H., b. Dec. 28, 1867.
III Oscar J., b. Dec. 14, 1871.
IV Clide L., b. Nov. 4, 1873.

390. **Horace Lane[8] Upham** (William H.[7], Jacob[6], Nathaniel[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Fiskdale, Mass., b. Feb. 9, 1857; m. Sylvia Jane Cummings, Sept. 23, 1879. They had:

I Mary Edith, b. Aug. 13, 1880.
II Ethel Myra, b. July 24, 1883.
III Fanny Crosby, b. Sept. 26, 1885.

391. **Nathaniel Bradlee[8] Upham** (Nathan[7], Nathan[6], Thomas[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Fitchburg, Mass., b. Dec. 5, 1832; m. Emily A. Mitchell, 1854; she d. April 3, 1857; m. (2) Sarah E. Carleton, 1861. He was in Co. A, 53d Mass. Inf'y, and was killed at Port Hudson, La., June 14, 1863. He had by wife Emily:

I Jeannie, b. Sept., 1854; m. Charles E. Gough, April 27, 1887.

By wife Sarah:

II Nathan Carlton, b. Jan. 3, 1862.

392. **Sidney Spaulding[8] Upham** (Thomas[7], Ephraim[6], Thomas[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Concord, N. H.,

b. Sept. 10, 1842; m. Jan. 28, 1870, Ausebia A. Whittin, of Hopkinton, N. H. They had:

I Frank Leon, b. May 12, 1872; d. July 12, 1872.
II Sidney Ethel, b. May 10, 1873.
III Burton Thomas, b. March 11, 1874.

393. **Abijah**[8] **Upham** (Abijah[7], Abijah[6], Abijah[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Readville, Me., and of California, b. Dec. 24, 1808, in Lincolnville, Me.; m. Eliza Muzzy in Searsmont, Me., Dec. 28, 1835, who d. in Readville, Sept., 1853. He went to California in 1854, and d. of nervous exhaustion in Sacramento, Jan. 28, 1864. They had:

I Emery Irving, b. Nov. 12, 1836, in Readville. He went to California in 1854, and in 1890 was living in Collinsville, Cal., unm., engaged in mercantile business, raising grain and sheep.
II Celeste Adelaide, b. Feb., 1840, in Readville; d. in Waterville, Me., Dec., 1866.
III Joseph Muzzy, b. Feb., 1840, in Readville; m. in California, 1870, Emily Pratt, of Marlboro, Mass., who d. 187–; m. (2) Nellie Pratt, in 1888. In 1890 he was living at Central Point, Ore. He had by first wife, Emery and Everett.
IV Mary Eliza, b. Jan. 15, 1843, in Readville; d. Dec. 15, 1850.
V Charles A.; d. young.
490 VI Lorenzo Muzzy, b. Sept. 5, 1851, in Readville; m. Lizzie M. Brown, and lived at Sherman Island, Cal.

394. **Ansel**[8] **Upham** (Abijah[7], Abijah[6], Abijah[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Dixon, Solano Co., Cal., b. Feb. 17, 1816, in Lincolnville, Me.; m. Jane Lovejoy, in Lincolnville, Jan. 9, 1840. He sailed from Boston for California, Dec. 18, 1849, and in the later years of his life was engaged in the practice of dentistry at Dixon, where he d. Nov. 3, 1883. They had:

491 I Finaldo Frank, b. Oct. 21, 1843, in Maine; m. Annie B. Stevens, and in 1890 was living in Dixon, engaged in the practice of dentistry.

They had other children, all of whom d. early.

395. **Edwin Emery**[8] **Upham** (Abijah[7], Abijah[6], Abijah[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Readville, Me., and Plymouth, N. H., b. June 18, 1824; m. Anna Lovejoy in 1844. They had:

I Edwin, b. Sept. 21, 1847; d. same day.

II Ida Josephine, b. July 14, 1849; m. Frank B. Thayer, Sept. 8, 1873, and was living at St. Paul, Minn., 1889.

III Ada White, b. April 16, 1852; m. Henry C. Reed.

IV Lester Emery, b. May 8, 1855; d. at Jacksboro, Tex., Jan. 17, 1882.

V Fred Augustus, b. July 16, 1856; m. Mary J. Creeber, Nov. 20, 1883. Living at Bridgewater, N. H.

VI Gardner L., b. June 8, 1864; d. at Plymouth, N. H., May 28, 1884.

VII Eva L., b. Oct. 4, 1869; m. Harry E. Mills, Jan. 14, 1887.

396. Abel Tilden[8] Upham (Charles[7], Abijah[6], Abijah[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Stoughton, Mass., b. there, Aug. 26, 1806; m. June 22, 1828, Mary Ann May, dau. of Isaac and Jerusha (Holmes) May (both of Stoughton), who was b. Jan. 16, 1811, and was living at Stoughton, 1889. He d. Sept. 20, 1888, in Stoughton.

He was a member of the Massachusetts legislature in 1855, his only public office. His son wrote concerning him: "He was eminently a family man, and the dearest spot on earth to him was his own fireside. There was no pleasanter family than his, and no one enjoyed it more than he. His convictions were very strong, and whatever he believed he cherished with his whole nature. He was a 'Free Soiler' from the start, an ardent temperance man, and an earnest advocate of every cause he believed to be right."

At his death the following obituary notice appeared in the paper at Stoughton:

"Died in Stoughton, Thursday, Sept. 20, 1888, at his residence on Lincoln street, Abel Tilden Upham.

"'Uncle Abel,' as he was familiarly called, is gone. His was a familiar and well-beloved face on our streets. For many years he has gone in and out among us, always the same pleasant, honest and respected citizen, whose friends embraced the entire community, and whose goodness was recognized by all. In the death of Uncle Abel the writer loses a personal friend, and we know we voice the sentiment of the community when we testify to the sense of deep loss in his death. It seems only yesterday that his form was seen at the post-office and on our streets. He had lived beyond the full of three score years and ten, and yet we cannot but feel the deep sense of sadness at his taking away.

"He has always resided in our midst. For about two years his health has been failing, the result of a cancer, which caused his death.

"There are left to mourn his loss a wife and three children: Louisa, wife of Albert Holbrook, of this town, Alfred, our prominent shoe manufacturer, and Mary A., of this town. He also leaves two brothers and a sister: Enos, of Canton, Amanda, wife of Geo. Waugh, of this town, and Artemus, of Ashburnham.

"Mr. Upham was a member of the Stoughton Musical Society, and of the Stoughton Grenadier Association, of which association he was a constant attendant. The Grenadiers will attend the funeral in a body. Funeral from his late residence, this afternoon, at 2 o'clock."

Abel T. Upham and wife Mary Ann had:

492 I Charles, b. July 26, 1829; m. Laura A. Churchill, and lived in Stoughton.
II George White, b. July 14, 1831; d. Oct. 5, 1832.
III Louisa Ruth, b. Sept. 3, 1833; m. Albert Holbrook, May 12, 1854; no children.
IV Franklin Bell, b. Jan. 19, 1836; m. Lucy Alice Porter, Nov. 8, 1868, dau. of Cyrus and Jane (Howard) Porter, of Stoughton. He d. Aug. 29, 1870. They had Alice Bell, b. Aug. 13, 1869.
493 V Alfred, b. Aug. 17, 1838; m. Mary Elmina Churchill, sister of his brother's wife. He was a manufacturer of boots and shoes, living in Stoughton, 1889.
VI Lucy May, b. Jan. 25, 1841; d. Feb. 11, 1841.
VII Lucy Ann, b. March 5, 1842; d. Aug. 5, 1848.
VIII Mary Ellen, b. June 24, 1846; d. Aug. 4, 1848.
IX Mary Ann, b. Sept. 7, 1850.

397. Enos[5] Upham (Charles[7], Abijah[6], Abijah[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Canton, Mass., b. Sept. 14, 1808, in Stoughton; m. Mary Shepard, 1832; m. (2) Ann M. Shepard, 1838. He had by wife Mary:

I Ann Shepard, b. Aug. 4, 1833; d. Sept. 18, 1834.
II Mary Jane, b. May 20, 1837; m. Reuben A. Connor, April 25, 1855, who was b. in Gilmanton, N. H., 1829. They had:
A Mary Lelia Luella Connor, b. Feb. 25, 1857; d. Feb. 28, 1867.
B Enos Upham Connor, b. Sept. 13, 1858.
C Charles Willard Connor, b. Feb. 16, 1864; d. Feb. 14, 1865.

398. Charles[5] Upham (Charles[7], Abijah[6], Abijah[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Stoughton, Mass., b. there Oct.

21, 1810; m. Abigail R. Hawes, 1837. He d. April 6, 1859. They had:

I Charles Enos, b. Oct. 20, 1839; d. June 4, 1848.
II Melville Merritt, b. May 8, 1843; m. Carrie A. Curran, 1872. They had Bertha Merritt, b. Nov. 23, 1878.
III Eunice Ellen, b. Aug. 14, 1848; m. William Warren, Feb. 8, 1876. They had, Ellen Claribel Warren, b. Dec. 27, 1876, d. April 28, 1877; and Charles William Warren, b. May 5, 1879.
IV Abbie A., b. Feb. 15, 1856.

399. **Artemas Gay[8] Upham** (Charles[7], Abijah[6], Abijah[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Ashburnham, Mass., b. May 25, 1818, in Canton, Mass.; m. Abigail H. Dexter, March 19, 1838, who was b. in Scituate, Mass., June 29, 1818, dau. of Thomas and Abigail (Cushing) Dexter. He formerly lived in Pelham, N. H., and in Lowell, Mass. Living in Ashburnham 1889. They had:

I Charles Thomas, b. June 16, 1839, at Scituate; d. Aug. 17, 1854, at Pelham.
II Andrew Cushing, b. Dec. 12, 1842, at Lowell. He enlisted in Co. C, 30th Mass. Regt., in 1861, and served until the end of the war. He m. Dec. 24, 1869, Mary Lizzie Estey, b. in Canton, Mass., June 27, 1847. He lived in Gardner, Mass., 1889. They had Minnie L., b. Jan. 29, 1872, in Ashburnham.
III Sumner Holt, b. Sept. 13, 1845; m. July 31, 1866, Sophia E. Cutter, dau. of James, of Pelham. Living in Ashburnham, 1889.
IV Harlan Pillsbury, b. Dec. 6, 1860, in Pelham; m. May 1, 1884, Sadie Muzzy, b. in Chester, Vt., June 10, 1860. In 1889 he was in the grocery and provision business, at Gardner, Mass.

400. **Amos[8] Upham** (Amos[7], Amos[6], Abijah[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Chagrin Falls, Ohio, b. in Canton, Mass., about 1816; m. Martha Cutler. Both died 1851. They had:

I Clara Elinor, b. 1843, at Chagrin Falls; m. James H. Marbin, of Hillsdale, Mich., who d. Oct. 4, 1872.
494 II Charles E., b. Sept. 6, 1849, at Chagrin Falls; m. Hattie P. Curtis. Lived in North Adams, Mich.

401. **Vernon Bingham[8] Upham** (Josiah S.[7], Jonathan[6], Abijah[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Brooklyn, N. Y., b. Sept. 25, 1845, in Roxbury, Mass.; m. in Brooklyn, June 28, 1876, Elizabeth Teresa, dau. of Capt. L. M. Murray, of Brooklyn. He

is senior partner in the Empire Rivet Works, Jay and John streets, Brooklyn. They had:

I. Victor Morton, b. in Brooklyn, March 17, 1879.

402. Thomas Abijah[8] Upham (Joel[7], Abijah[6], Phineas[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Cambridge, Mass., b. in Weston, Mass., Sept. 29, 1830; m. Sept. 26, 1854, Lucetta Day Averill, dau. of William and Eliza Averill, of Sedgewick, Me. He was in business in Boston in 1890. They had:

495 I Harry Thomas, b. in Boston, Jan. 16, 1856; m. Eliza Colby Richardson, of Cambridge.

403. Edwin Porter[8] Upham (Joel[7], Abijah[6], Phineas[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Washington, D. C., b. in Weston, Mass., March 25, 1845; m. Oct. 25, 1877, Flora Louisa Ellis, dau. of John Sardine and Lucinda Ellis, of Weston. At the age of 17 he enlisted in the 44th Mass. Inf'y, which regiment was organized Aug. 19, 1862, and mustered into service Sept. 12, 1862, at Readville, Mass.; went to New Berne, N. C., with that regiment, and was there assigned to the brigade of Gen. Thomas G. Stevenson, in Gen. Wessell's division of the 18th Army Corps, commanded by Maj.-Gen. John G. Foster. At the end of his term of service he returned to his home in Weston, and was later for some years a student and teacher of music. In December, 1878, he received an appointment to a position in the National Museum, at Washington, in the department of pre-historic anthropology, where he continued in 1890. They had:

I Romenia Fontinette, b. in Weston, Aug. 15, 1879.

II Edwin Porter, Jr., b. in Weston, Sept. 13, 1884; d. Sept. 17, 1884.

III Frederick, b. in Washington, March 30, 1886.

404. Joel Herbert[8] Upham (Joel[7], Abijah[6], Phineas[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Boston, Mass., b. in Weston, Mass., Sept. 26, 1856; m. Aug. 4, 1878, Lizzie Marian Burrage, dau. of Joseph H. and Huldah J. Burrage, of Boston. She died of consumption, in Boston, July 29, 1880. They had:

I Harold Burrage, b. in Boston, March 4, 1879.

405. James Myrick[8] Upham (Myrick[7], Abijah[6], Phineas[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weston, Mass., b. there, Oct. 22, 1844; m. there, Aug. 16, 1870, Emma Jane Cooper, of Weston, b. in Southbridge, Mass., Aug. 7, 1845 (dau. of James Cooper and wife, Almira Keyes). They had:

I Walter James, b. in Weston, Dec. 17, 1873.

406. **Warren Abijah[8] Upham** (Abijah[7], Abijah[6], Phineas[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Atlantic City, N. J., b. Aug. 17, 1843, in North Tewksbury, Mass.; m. May 23, 1867, Elizabeth K., dau. of Hiram and Isabel Webb, of Philadelphia, Pa.; she d. in Philadelphia, March 5, 1876, d. æ. 32; m. (2) June 15, 1877, Mrs. Annie B. Ritter, dau. of Charles Lindley, of Philadelphia. In 1890, he was living at Atlantic City, a member of the Baptist Church. He had, by wife Elizabeth:

I Fannie Clift, b. March 8, 1868; d. April 3, 1883.
II Minnie Webb, b. April 5, 1869.
III Mary Barnard, b. June 15, 1870; d. March 4, 1889.
IV Warren Abijah, b. July 5, 1872.
V Edward Harlen, b. Jan. 3, 1874; d. Aug. 12, 1874.
VI Lewis Porter, b. Jan. 29, 1875; d. Jan. 3, 1876.
VII Charles Thompson, b. Dec. 15, 1875; d. May 10, 1876.

407. **Edward Payson[8] Upham** (Abijah[7], Abijah[6], Phineas[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Dorchester, Mass., b. June 24, 1850, in North Tewksbury, Mass.; m. Oct. 13, 1880, in Dorchester, Mrs. Maria T. Humphreys, dau. of Elias E. and Elizabeth Davis, of Boston. In 1890 he was living in Dorchester, one of the firm of J. H. Upham & Co., grocers, "Upham's Corner," and a member of the Stoughton street Baptist Church. They had:

I Edward Payson, b. July 23, 1883.
II Elizabeth Frances, b. Aug. 1, 1887.

408. **Augustus Marshall[8] Upham** (Marshall L.[7], Abijah[6], Phineas[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Weston, Mass., b. there, Dec. 8, 1854; m. Oct. 10, 1878, Emma Cruikshank of Musquodoboit, Nova Scotia, dau. of Donald and Mary Ann (Bryson) Cruikshank, of Musquodoboit. He was a farmer, living at Weston, 1890. They had:

I George Marshall, b. July 26, 1879.
II Anna Maria, b. Oct. 10, 1880.
III Lilian Frances, b. June 9, 1882.

409. **William Warren[8] Upham** (Marshall L.[7], Abijah[6], Phineas[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Waltham, Mass., b. in Weston, Mass., May 31, 1860; m. Dec. 22, 1881, Mary Littlefield, b. in Wells, Me., dau. of Woodbury and Susan Littlefield. He was a jeweler in Waltham, 1890. They had:

I Freeman Warren, b. Feb. 25, 1884.
II Florence Mabel, b. Jan. 20, 1886.

410. **Edward W.[8] Upham** (Edward[7], John M.[6], Phineas[5],

Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Dorchester, Mass., b. Oct. 18, 1841, in Boston; m. Georgiana F. Lord, of Effingham, N. H. They had:

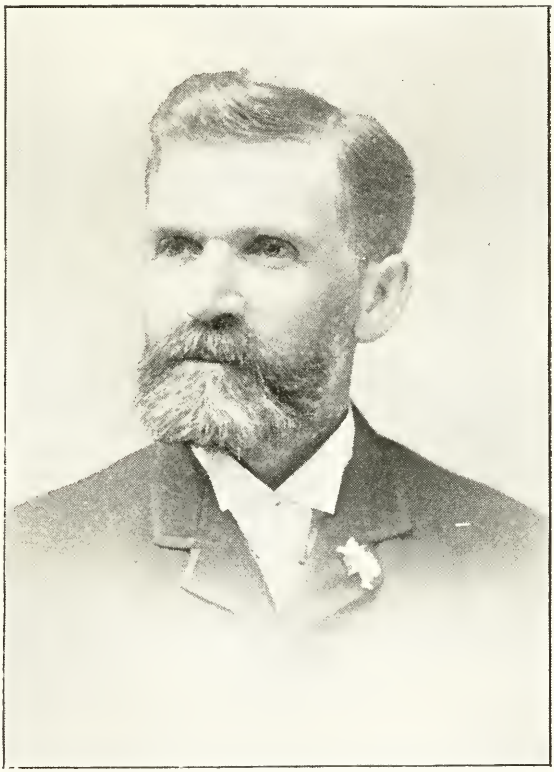
I Frederick Lord, b. Sept. 29, 1865, in Boston; d. Jan. 14, 1875.
II Edward Frank, b. Feb. 28, 1867, in Boston; d. Aug. 11, 1888.
III Grace May, b. Jan. 25, 1873, in West Newton, Mass.

411. **Charles Henry[5] Upham** (Edward[7], John M.[6], Phineas[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Newton, Mass., b. there, Jan. 4, 1844; m. June 3, 1868, at Newton, Laura Isabella Snow, of Boston. His family living at Newton, 1889, but his time mostly occupied at Chicago, in the freight department of the C., B. & Q. R. R. Co. They had, all b. in Newton:

I Charles Loring, b. Sept. 3, 1870.
II George Herbert, b. Oct. 2, 1875.
III Arthur Snow, b. Feb. 1, 1878; d. July, 1878.

412. **Isaac[5] Upham** (Benjamin P.[7], Isaac[6], Jabez[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of San Francisco, Cal., b. May 22, 1837, in Union, Knox Co., Me.; m. in San Francisco, Feb. 7, 1874, Nancy R. R. Delzelle, b. Dec. 4, 1854, in St. Louis, Mo. (Her family from Tennessee. About 1840 her grandfather went to Missouri, and was an active member of the Presbyterian church for fifty years. He was of French and Scotch extraction. His son, Isaac A. Delzelle, m. Margaret A. E. Hastings. John Hastings was in the Revolutionary war. His son, John Halloway Hastings, was b. in North Carolina, 1796, was a Union man during the war of the Rebellion, and d. in Kansas, 1864. His wife was Rachel Canon, and her father, Thomas Canon, was in the battle of New Orleans. John H. Hastings and wife, Rachel Canon, were the parents of Margaret A. E. Hastings, who m. Isaac A. Delzelle, and these were the parents of Nancy R. R. Delzelle, who m. Isaac Upham.)

Isaac Upham went from Union to Appleton, Me., 1843. After the death of his mother, went to Newburyport, Mass., where he attended school for one year, supporting himself by carrying newspapers. Returned to Union and lived on a farm with his uncle, John Upham. Attended the high school at Lincolnville, three years. Taught school in the winters of 1856 and 1857. In the spring of 1857, entered the Maine Wesleyan Seminary at Kent's Hill, attending successive terms till the spring of 1860, having graduated in the scientific department in the fall of 1859. March



ISAAC UPHAM,
OF SAN FRANCISCO, CAL.

20, 1860, sailed from New York in the steamer for California *via* Panama; was first employed as a clerk in a store at Hansonville, Yuba Co., Cal., at a salary of $25 per month. A few months later, commenced teaching in a district in Butte county, which was afterward called "Upham District," which name it retained permanently. Taught in Evansville, Hansonville, Upham district and Bangor, all in the same section, until the fall of 1863; was then elected county superintendent of schools for Butte county for two years from March, 1864; besides which, taught school at Oroville four years. In the fall of 1867 was elected superintendent of schools in Yuba county, remaining as such until March, 1870. Sweet's History of the Public School System of California says: "Isaac Upham taught in Butte county for several years; organized a fine school at Oroville, and was subsequently an able county superintendent of Butte and Yuba counties."

Upon the expiration of his term of office in Yuba county, Mr. Upham moved to San Francisco, representing for one year the firm of Wilson, Hinkle & Co., of Cincinnati; after which he purchased one-half interest in the firm of Henry Payot & Co., at that time principally a foreign book-store, on Washington street, where the entire business was conducted by the members of the firm with the assistance of three clerks. In 1876 the character of the business was changed to some extent, and the location moved to 204 Sansome street, and later to Battery street, where it still continues under the name of Payot, Upham & Co., wholesale and importing stationers and booksellers. The firm is one of the largest and most important on the Pacific coast, and its various departments furnish employment to a great number of clerks and other employees. Mr. Upham's residence is in Oakland. Isaac Upham and wife had:

I Isaac O., b. Feb. 5, 1875, in San Francisco.
II Benjamin, b. April 6, 1876, in San Francisco.

(A genealogy of this branch of the Uphams was published by the compiler of this work in 1884.)

413. John Frank[8] Upham (John[7], Isaac[6], Jabez[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of North Union, Me., b. in Union, Nov. 9, 1858; m. Carrie E. Fossett, Dec. 26, 1881, b. in North Union, Jan. 11, 1858. He was engaged in farming on the old place at Union in 1890, also dealing in stock, and manufacturing lime casks. They had, b. in Union:

I Wayne Merton, b. Aug. 17, 1883.
II Ina Fossett, b. March 15, 1887.
III Ruby Mae, b. Dec. 12, 1889.

414. Isaac Francis[8] Upham (John[7], Isaac[6], Jabez[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Camden, Me., b. Dec. 15, 1860, in Union, Me.; m. Emma A. Ball, at Worcester, Mass., Dec. 23, 1887. Living at Camden, 1890. They had:

I Earl Hastings, b. April 4, 1889.

415. William Melvin[8] Upham (John[7], John[6], Jabez[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Boston, Mass., b. in Bristol, Lincoln Co., Me., Oct. 29, 1852; m. in Boston, July 9, 1879, Florence Cecelia Allison, b. in Halifax, Nova Scotia, 1858, dau. of Robert John and Elizabeth (Tongue) Allison.

He was graduated at the Brimmer School, Boston, at the age of fourteen, was first with John K. Porter, auctioneer, then with the Faneuil Hall Fire Insurance Co., of which company he became secretary in 1880, and in which position he remained in 1889. Office, No. 8 Congress street. They had:

I Ethel Allison, b. in Boston, July 9, 1880.

II Nettie Lougee, b. in Boston, April 8, 1882.

416. James Austin[8] Upham (Sylvanus[7], Joseph[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Albany, Linn Co., Ore., b. near Cooperstown, Otsego Co., N. Y., Sept. 18, 1823; m. at Kingston, Green Lake Co., Wis., Oct. 5, 1853, Elmira S. Carpenter, b. in Ithaca, N. Y., Dec. 25, 1836. He went to Wisconsin in 1844, and in 1854 went to California, but returned and lived afterward in Minnesota; about 1869, he went with his family to Albany, Ore., where he and his wife were living in 1890. They had:

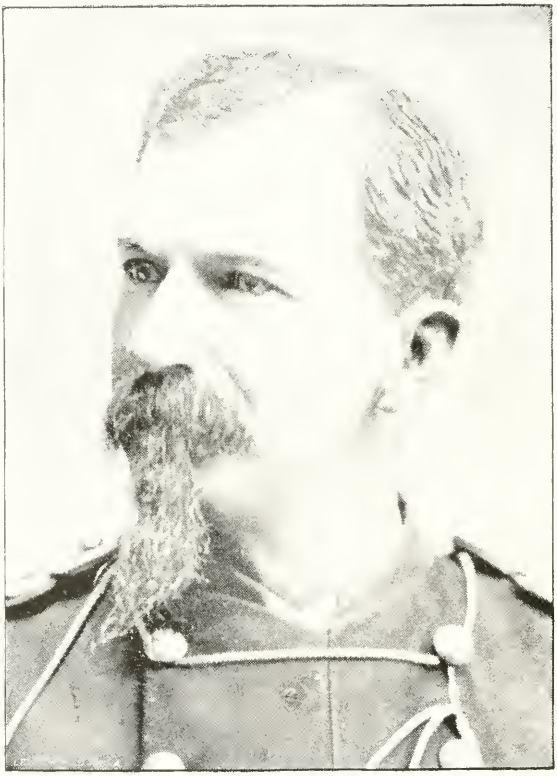
I Julia Etta, b. in Brooklyn, Wis., Dec. 13, 1854; m. Oct. 5, 1873, in Albany, James W. Turner. She d. Sept. 22, 1876, leaving a son, Roy O. Turner, two years old at that time.

496 II James Henry, b. in Northfield, Minn., Nov. 22, 1859; m. Elva J. Dickey, living in Portland, Ore., 1890.

497 III Edwin Jay, b. in Northfield, Minn., April 20, 1864; m. Carrie M. Day, and in 1890, living in Albany.

417. Albe[8] Upham (Sylvanus[7], Joseph[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Northfield, Minn., b. July 1, 1832, in Steuben Co., N. Y.; m. Dec. 29, 1868, Alice Fidelia Wells. He went to Wisconsin with his brother, James Austin Upham, in 1844, and in 1854 went to California, living at Stockton, Georgetown, and Marysville, afterward returning to Wisconsin; in 1857, went to Minnesota, and in 1890, was in the real estate business at Northfield. They had:

I Florence Diana, b. Oct. 25, 1874.



LIEUT. FRANK KIDDER UPHAM, U. S. ARMY.
1876

II Wade M., b. Sept. 13, 1877.
III James Ney, b. July 15, 1879.
IV Clara A., b. Jan. 12, 1883.
V Grover Cleveland, b. Jan. 13, 1887.

418. Andrew Jackson[8] Upham (Joseph[7], Joseph[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Sycamore, Ill., b. June 22, 1847, in Portage, Livingston Co., N. Y.; m. Adell Wakeley, of Black Creek, N. Y., at Hornersville, N. Y., Sept. 28, 1869. Living at Sycamore, 1889.

He enlisted in Company B, 189th N. Y. Inf., Sept. 13, 1864, at the age of seventeen, and served with the 5th Army Corps; was present at the second battle of Hatcher's Run, in the fall of 1864, and on the Weldon railroad raid in North Carolina, Dec., 1864; was at the battle of Stony Run, and the battle of Five Forks, 1865; was present at Appomattox, and witnessed the surrender of General Lee's army. Honorably mustered out near Washington, D. C., May 30, 1865. They had:

I Claude Lamonte, b. Aug. 2, 1874.
II Glenn Wakeley, b. Oct. 15, 1882.

419. Captain Frank Kidder[8] Upham (Sylvanus K.[7], Sylvanus[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of the United States army, b. May 30, 1841, in Castine, Me.; m. at Dixon, Ill., April 1, 1871, Sarah Elvira Camp, b. Nov. 23, 1852, in Fillmore, Montgomery Co., Ill. A member of the Presbyterian church. (She was the daughter of Harvey Camp, b. in Hanover, N. H., Dec. 10, 1820, and his wife, Susan Southworth, b. in Bradford, Vt., March 8, 1823; d. at Dixon, March 19, 1890. The Camps originally came from Milford, Conn., and the Southworths from Duxbury, Mass., descendants of Constant, son of Widow Alice Southworth, who came to Plymouth in the ship *Ann*, Aug. 1, 1623, and married Governor Bradford.)

Frank K. Upham went one voyage to sea, sailing from Castine, Aug., 1856, in the clipper ship *Hezekiah Williams*,—the captain of which was a "relative by marriage"—and was shipwrecked Feb. 7, 1857, on the coast of Nova Scotia, on the return voyage from Europe, the ship being a total wreck; after which returned to Illinois. April 15, 1859, left Dixon with a party *en route* to the Pike's Peak gold mines, but crossed the plains by the overland route instead, reaching California in October of that year. Was one of the number concerning whom the book for boys, called "The Boy Emigrants," was written by his uncle, Noah Brooks, who was also one of the party. Was in Nevada during the mining

excitement incident to the opening of that country, and interested in a quartz claim in the Humboldt district. Returned to California and entered the 7th California regiment, then being organized, receiving a commission as second lieutenant in October, 1864; served in the harbor of San Francisco, and in Arizona, until the close of the war of the Rebellion; mustered out of service at the Presidio of San Francisco, April 26, 1866. Appointed in the regular army from California, and commissioned as second lieutenant, First U. S. Cavalry, to rank from March 7, 1867; promoted first lieutenant, Aug. 27, 1869; regimental quartermaster, from Sept. 3, 1876, to Aug. 15, 1878; regimental adjutant, from Sept. 7, 1879, to Nov. 1, 1882; promoted captain troop G, First Cavalry, Nov. 1, 1882. Served on the frontier during the various Indian difficulties which followed the close of the war of the Rebellion, in the several Pacific coast states, and in the territories of the Northwest and the Southwest. Commanded the troop under whose fire fell the Indian medicine man "Sword Bearer," in the fight at the Crow agency, Montana, in 1887, which service was recognized by the War Department in an order of which the following is an extract, viz.:

HEAD-QUARTERS OF THE ARMY:
ADJUTANT-GENERAL'S OFFICE,
WASHINGTON, *March* 27, 1891.

General Orders,
No. 34.

The Major-General commanding takes pleasure in publishing to the army the names of the following officers and enlisted men who, during the year 1887, distinguished themselves by "specially meritorious acts or conduct in service:"

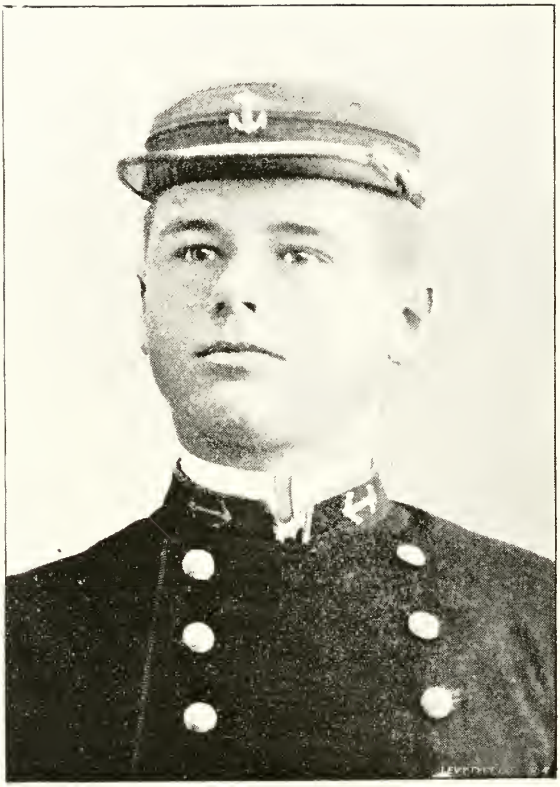
* * * * * * * * *

November 5, 1887. Captain Frank K. Upham, 1st Cavalry; for bravery in action against hostile Crow Indians, at Crow Agency, Montana, while commanding his troop, by the fire of which the medicine man "Sword Bearer" was killed.

By command of MAJOR-GENERAL SCHOFIELD.
(Signed) J. C. KELTON, *Adjutant-General.*

Compiler of a short genealogy, showing the ancestry of Isaac Upham, of San Francisco, and others, published in 1884; of a genealogy and family history, showing the ancestry in various lines, without regard to a particular name, of the Uphams of Castine, Me., and Dixon, Ill., published in 1887; and of this genealogy. An occasional contributor to magazines and other periodicals — sketches and short stories of army and frontier life, and Indians.

Captain Upham was retired from active military service by War Department, special order number 29, of February 4th, 1892, on



CADET FRANK BROOKS UPHAM, U. S. NAVY.
1889

account of disability (throat disease and inability to use his voice for military purposes), incurred in the line of duty, and is now on the retired list of the regular army. In August, 1892, he was at San Jose, Cal., with his family, though not permanently located anywhere. His permanent address is in care of the Adjutant-General U. S. Army, Washington, D. C.

He is a member of the Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, and of the Military Order of the Loyal Legion of the United States. They had:

I Frank Brooks, b. Sept. 7, 1872, at Fort Apache, then known as "Camp Apache," Arizona Territory. He passed through the three years preparatory course of study at Macalester College, Minnesota. He entered the United States Naval Academy, at Annapolis, Md., Sept. 6, 1889, as a cadet from Montana, having been nominated for that appointment by the Hon. Thomas H. Carter.

II John Southworth, b. Nov. 5, 1881, at Fort Walla Walla, Washington Territory.

III Ethelberta, b. Feb. 9, 1883, at San Francisco, Cal.

IV Edith, b. May 17, 1884, at Fort Walla Walla, Washington Territory.

These children have all been baptized in the Presb. church.

420. Isaac L.[8] Upham (Nathaniel[7], Nathaniel[6], Ivory[5], Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Port Byron, N. Y., b. Oct. 9, 1819, in Victory, Cayuga Co., N. Y.; m. July 11, 1847, at Port Byron, Amanda W. ——. He had a hotel and livery-stable, and was a dealer in horses at Port Byron, 1879. They had:

I Frank A., b. Sept. 6, 1849, in Port Byron. He was married and living at Chicago, 1879.

II Minnie, b. June 18, 1865, in Needsport, N. Y.

421. Asahel[8] Upham (Jonathan[7], Jonathan[6], Ivory[5], Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Windham, Vt., b. there, Feb. 19, 1834; m. Amanda Whitney, of Springfield, Vt., Jan. 22, 1866. He was living on the old homestead at Windham, 1889. They had:

I Constance, b. Jan. 1, 1871.

II Bradford, b. Sept. 29, 1874; d. Sept. 9, 1875.

III Grace Whitney, b. Aug. 28, 1876.

422. Bradford Hervey[8] Upham (Zenas H.[7], Jonathan[6], Ivory[5], Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Berkley, Cal., b. March 25, 1843, in Windham, Vt.; m. Aug. 31, 1876, at San Fran-

cisco, Cal., Gertrude Ryer, who was b. in New York city, June, 1852, a niece of Dr. Washington Ryer, of San Francisco. Bradford H. Upham enlisted in Company H, 8th Vermont Inf., in the fall of 1861, and served mostly in connection with the military telegraph department of the army, first at Ship Island, and afterward in Louisiana and the Department of the Gulf, until the close of the Rebellion. He was in business at Chicago after the war; went to California in 1870, and was in the stationery business at Los Angeles, and at San Francisco. In 1889 in business at San Francisco, residence at Berkley. They had:

I Frank Hervey, b. March 18, 1878, in Los Angeles.
II George Putnam, b. July 15, 1882, in Berkley.
III Eliza Louisa, b. March 27, 1884, in Berkley.

423. **Abel Putnam[8] Upham** (Zenas H.[7], Jonathan[6], Ivory[5], Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Chicago, Ill., b. March 5, 1846, in Windam, Vt.; m. Frances A. Brown, dau. of Charles R. Brown, of Harvard, Ill.; she was b. Aug. 18, 1853. They reside at 3318 Groveland avenue, Chicago.

In 1889 he had been fourteen years in the employment of Sprague, Warner & Griswold, wholesale grocers of Chicago, having charge of the tea department of that establishment. Also interested with his father-in-law, in the firm of Brown & Upham, near Stillwater, Iowa, where they have about eleven hundred acres of farming land, and are engaged in general farming, and in the breeding of blooded cattle. Abel P. Upham and wife Frances had:

I Robert Bradford, b. July 9, 1877.
II William Abel, b. Jan. 10, 1880.

424. **James Herbert[8] Upham** (Zenas H.[7], Jonathan[6], Ivory[5], Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Stillwater, Iowa, b. April 19, 1855, in Windham, Vt.; m. Adelia H. Sweet, July, 1875. They had:

I Arthur James, b. April 21, 1879.
II Orrin Newhall, b. Feb. 25, 1882.
III Roy Frank, b. Feb. 5, 1885.
IV Lois Harriet, b. Aug. 23, 1888.

425. **William Pierce[8] Upham** (Zenas H.[7], Jonathan[6], Ivory[5], Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Stillwater, Mitchell Co., Ia., b. in Windham, Vt., March 3, 1863; m. Sept. 19, 1883, Alice Jones, b. May 4, 1864. They had:

I Myrtle May, b. Nov. 29, 1884.
II Nellie Jane, b. Nov. 18, 1887.

426. **Nehemiah[8] Upham** (Archelaus W.[7], Nehemiah[6], Luke[5], Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Norwich, Conn., b. March 22, 1818, in Thompson, Conn.; m. Sept. 1, 1846, Sarah T. Howe, of Fitzwilliam, N. H., who d. ——; m. (2) Augusta S. Whitmore, of East Haddam, one of fourteen daughters, all of whom lived to be married. He was a manufacturer of machinery, at No. 44 Thomas street, Norwich. He d. in Norwich, Nov. 22, 1879, having but a short time previously furnished information for this genealogy. They had:

I Albert N., b. Feb. 3, 1847; m. Louisa S. Powers, of New Haven, Sept. 10, 1868.
II Frank Elmer, b. Aug. 15, 1861; d. Aug. 1, 1862.
III Clara A., b. April 16, 1864.
IV Cora B., b. June 5, 1867.

427. **George Preston[8] Upham** (Dyer[7], Nehemiah[6], Luke[5], Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Boston, Mass., b. June 23, 1821, in Hampton, Conn.; m. in Thompson, Conn., April 9, 1843 (by Rev. Loomis J. Leonard), Mercy Turtellotte Morris, b. in Dudley, Mass., March 22, 1822. He was in mercantile business, and d. in Boston, Oct. 11, 1882. She was living in Boston, 1889. They had:

I Adfur Jerome, b. May 20, 1844, in Thompson. He was corporal in Company G, Forty-fourth Massachusetts Infantry, and d. at Newburn, N. C., Jan. 18, 1863.
498 II Charles Clifton, b. Nov. 30, 1851, in Webster, Mass.; m. Emma Nag Bonney, and was in commission business in Boston, 1889.
III Carrie Louisa, b. July 7, 1864. Living in Boston with her mother, 1889, unm.

428. **Dyer Arnold[8] Upham** (Dyer[7], Nehemiah[6], Luke[5], Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Thompson, Conn., b. there, Aug. 7, 1824; m. Nov. 11, 1849, Lucy Stone, b. in Dudley, Mass., Nov. 10, 1829; d. in Thompson, Aug. 3, 1885. He was a farmer, living at Thompson, 1889. They had:

I Leroy Jean, b. March 23, 1851, in Thompson; m. Aug. 16, 1877, Nora Jewett Joslyn. Living at Webster, Mass., 1889. No children.
II Earl Hammond, b. Jan. 14, 1855, in Thompson; m. Alice M. Hall, Nov. 14, 1883. Living at Providence, R. I., 1889. No children.
III Burton Stone, b. March 27, 1870, in Thompson. Living at Thompson, 1889.

429. **Henry Clinton[8] Upham** (Alexander M.[7], Luke[6], Nathan[5], Richard[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Grafton, Walsh Co., Dakota, b. in Onslow, Nova Scotia, July 10, 1827; m. Charlotte Peppard, Jan. 31, 1856, in Nova Scotia. He was a teacher in Nova Scotia in early life, afterward lived in Washington, D. C., and in Boston, where he was a book-keeper; returned to Nova Scotia in 1854, and was engaged in mercantile business; was also county inspector of schools for many years. In 1880, removed to Grafton, to which place his son Nathan had gone the preceding year, and in 1881 established the Grafton *News and Times*, the most important newspaper in that section, the paper being Republican in its political views, and which paper he continued to publish in 1889. They had:

499 I Nathan, b. Nov. 25, 1856, in Great Village, Nova Scotia; m. Agnes McDougall. Living in Drayton, Dakota, 1889; member of the Dakota Legislature.

II Augustus Forsythe, b. June 22, 1858. Was in Washington Territory, 1888.

III Mary Elizabeth, b. Sept. 4, 1860; m. John R. Hogg, at Grafton; d. at Grafton, July 17, 1888, leaving three children, William H., Harriet and Robert. At her death the following obituary notice appeared in the Grafton *Herald*:

"THE SILENT MESSENGER.

"In this city, July 17, 1888, of typhoid fever, Mrs. John R. Hogg, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. H. C. Upham, aged twenty-seven years and ten months.

"Few announcements of a similar kind have occasioned more surprise or awakened more heartfelt regret in this community than did the intelligence of the death of Mrs. John R. Hogg. Upon the threshold of womanhood, with a pulsation of a mother's love warming the young hearts of her three little darlings, the loving wife and excellent lady was torn from husband, mother and father, sisters, brothers, and passed to the pathetic silence of the tomb. As Miss Lizzie Upham she was known for her refined affability, her gentle good nature and unparalleled sweetness of temper. As Mrs. Hogg her power to compel friendship was no less potent than in her maiden days, and if all the kind words could be printed that have been spoken in her praise,

they would fill many volumes. The funeral took place yesterday from the family residence, the services being conducted by the Rev. A. McDonald, pastor of the Baptist church, of which she was a devoted member. After the service at the home a long, sad cortege filed away to the cemetery, where the last solemnities were administered, and Mrs. Lizzie Hogg was lowered forever from the scenes that had been so bright to her, and that she had rendered so much brighter by her presence."

IV Charlotte M., b. Dec. 19, 1862.
V Selina Jane, b. Sept. 23, 1864. In 1888, was bookkeeper in a bank at Grand Forks, Dakota.
VI Henry Clinton, b. March 1, 1871.
VII George Francis, b. March 10, 1876.
VIII Daniel Moore, b. Nov. 30, 1878.
IX Arthur Lawrence, b. Aug. 8, 1880.

430. **Albert Smith[9] Upham** (Ezra S.[8], Ezra[7], Jessie[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Indianapolis, Indiana, b. in South Reading (now Wakefield), Mass., Aug. 26, 1852; m. Sept. 26, 1876, at Camden, N. J., Mary E. Keene, who d. Feb. 12, 1881; m. (2) Mosella Simmons, at Indianapolis, Jan. 3, 1883. In 1889 he was living at Indianapolis, connected with the passenger department of the I. & St. L. R. R. He had by wife Mary:

I Albert Abdon, b. April 18, 1879; d. Feb. 24, 1880.

By wife Mozella:

II Edna Mozella, b. March 27, 1887, in Indianapolis.

431. **George Elbridge[9] Upham** (Elbridge G.[8], Ezra[7], Jesse[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Washington, D. C., b. in Waukegan, Ill., Feb. 14, 1851; m. Aug. 20, 1874, at Newark, N. J., Ella Prentess, of Washington, D. C., b. in Milwaukee, Wis., April 12, 1850 (dau. of William H. Prentess, of Washington, D. C., and his wife Lizzie Bratton, of Birkenhead, Eng.) George E. Upham finished the preparatory course at the Chicago University in 1870, and was graduated at Columbia College, N. Y., in the class of 1873, and at Columbian Law School, Washington, D. C., 1875 (during which course he was under the instruction of Judge Walter S. Cox, who presided at the famous Guiteau trial for the murder of President Garfield). He was admitted to practice before the Supreme Court of the United States in 1876, but afterward chose the profession of journalism. In

1891, he was living at Dixon, Ill., connected with the *Evening Star*, a daily paper published in that city. They had:

I Dexter Prentess, b. July 4, 1875, in Washington.
II Nellie Frances, b. Aug. 9, 1876, in Washington.

432. **Charles Henry[9] Upham** (Joshua[8], Jesse[7], Jesse[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Rutland, Mass., b. May 15, 1835, in Melrose, Mass.; m. Mary Sprague, Sept. 13, 1860. He served in Co. C, 42d Mass. Inf., in the war of the Rebellion. In 1888, was engaged in farming at Rutland. They had:

I Alfred E., b. Sept. 16, 1865.
II Olive S., b. Dec. 16, 1867.
III Western R., b. June 27, 1870.
IV Mercy E., b. Feb. 21, 1876.

433. **Willard Putnam[9] Upham** (Joshua[8], Jesse[7], Jesse[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas,[2], John[1]), of Quincy, Ill., b. March 9, 1841, in Melrose, Mass.; m. Dec. 20, 1865, Caroline R. Bidwell, of Springfield, Mass. He was in wholesale boot and shoe business at Quincy, 1889. They had:

I Charles C., b. June 27, 1868.
II Bertha D., b. July 15, 1872.
III Harry Judson, b. July 22, 1879.
IV Nellie May, b. May 4, 1881.

434. **Hervey Whiting[9] Upham** (Joshua[8], Jesse[7], Jesse[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Keokuk, Iowa, b. Nov. 12, 1851, in Melrose, Mass.; m. Jan. 6, 1874, Louisa Fletcher. He was a merchant at Keokuk, 1889. They had:

I Mary Elizabeth, b. Oct. 25, 1876.
II Georgie Fletcher, b. Aug. 29, 1878.

435. **Franklin[9] Upham** (Joshua[8], Joshua[7], Jesse[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Salem, Mass., b. there Dec. 25, 1832; m. Elizabeth E. Fogg, b. Oct. 6, 1829. They had:

I Eva Frances, b. Feb. 13, 1853; m. Feb. 12, 1873, Henry Blatchford Smith, b. Dec. 30, 1848. They had:
A George Henry Blatchford, b. April 29, 1874.
B Eva Frances Blatchford, b. Feb. 18, 1876.
C Grace Lillian Blatchford, b. March 3, 1878.
D Elizabeth Jane Blatchford, b. March 11, 1880.
E Laura Collins Blatchford, b. Sept. 17, 1881.
F Andrew Augustus Blatchford, b. June 1, 1884.

500 II Lucius Bolles, b. Jan. 25, 1885; m. Mary Ann Scanlon. Lived in Malden.
III Ada, b. Jan. 4, 1867.

JAMES BAILEY UPHAM,

OF MALDEN, MASS.

436. **Benjamin Nichols[9] Upham** (Joshua[8], Joshua[7], Jesse[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Salem, Mass., b. July 7, 1836, in Salem, Mass.; m. in 1853, Caroline Pickering, who d. Feb., 1858; m. (2) Lucinda W. Larabee. He was connected with the *Youth's Companion*, 1889. He had by his wife Caroline:

I David A., b. May 28, 1854; m. 1878, Josephine Andrews. They had Arthur A., b. 1878, d. 1882.
II Clara E., b. Oct. 9, 1856.

By wife Lucinda:

III Addie L., b. Aug., 1859; d. Oct., 1865.
IV Walter J., b. July 7, 1873.
V Horace Lincoln, b. Jan. 17, 1878.
VI James, b. May 4, 1888.

437. **Joseph Warren[9] Upham** (Joshua[8], Joshua[7], Jesse[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of East Saugus, Mass., b. there June 17, 1839; m. June 13, 1862, Hannah Stone Killam, b. March 20, 1844. They had:

I Alice Augusta, b. March 6, 1866.
II Hervey, b. Jan. 14, 1868.
III Anna Frances, b. March 17, 1871; drowned in Saugus river, East Saugus, Aug. 1, 1883.
IV Ada Florence, b. March 17, 1871; d. April 18, 1872.
V George Warren, b. April 6, 1882, in Lynn, Mass.
VI Arthur Warren, b. April 6, 1882, in Lynn; d. same day.

438. **Henry Pulaski[9] Upham** (Joshua[8], Joshua[7], Jesse[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Salem, Mass., b. there June 16, 1847; m. Emma E. Eaton, b. March 5, 1852. They had:

I Olive Francis, b. Jan. 4, 1875.
II Harriet Carleton, b. June 19, 1876.

439. **James Bailey[9] Upham** (James[8], Joshua[7], Jesse[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Malden, Mass., eldest son of Rev. James Upham, D. D., b. in New Hampton, N. H., Dec. 27, 1845; m. June 1, 1876, Mary Hartshorn, of Milford, N. H., b. Jan. 18, 1854.

James B. Upham was educated mainly at the New Hampton Literary Institution at Fairfax, Vt. He went to Detroit, Mich., in 1866, and entered the employ of E. B. Smith & Co., booksellers and publishers. This firm established a branch store at Jackson, Mich., in which he had an interest. In 1871 he sold his interest in the bookstore at Jackson, and took charge of an

important department in the firm of Perry, Mason & Co., of Boston, publishers of the *Youth's Companion*, the circulation of which at that time was 70,000; at this time, 1891, it had reached 500,000. June 18, 1886, he was admitted as a partner in the firm of Perry, Mason & Co., which position he now holds. Since 1880 his home has been at Malden. In 1888 he was chosen deacon of the First Baptist Church there, thus continuing the diaconate in the family at Malden so long filled by its progenitor. The present beautiful church edifice at Malden, located at the corner of Salem and Main streets, owes its existence, it is believed, to the forethought and enterprise of Mr. James B. Upham. They had:

I Bertha Cynthia, b. in Boston, April 7, 1878.
II Henry Putnam, b. in Malden, Oct. 5, 1882.

440. **Benjamin Nichols[9] Upham** (James[8], Joshua[7], Jesse[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Boston, Mass., b. July 12, 1854, in Fairfax, Vt.; m. Oct. 17, 1878, Fannie Scott Dameron, b. Aug. 25, 1861, in Bethel, Va. They had:

I Marion Scott, b. April 30, 1883, in Boston.
II Grace Dameron, b. Oct. 9, 1884, in Boston.

441. **Willard Stow[9] Upham** (Willard P.[8], Joshua[7], Jesse[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Coffeyville, Montgomery Co., Kans., b. April 13, 1845, in Taquoee, Cherokee Nation; m. May 5, 1873, at San Francisco, Cal., Emma Augusta Morgan, b. March 3, 1849, in Cleveland, Ohio. He was a merchant and real estate dealer at Coffeyville, 1889, one of the founders of the Baptist church at that place, of which he was deacon. They had, all b. in Coffeyville:

I Willard Morgan, b. Feb. 15, 1874.
II Maggie May, b. Oct. 4, 1876.
III George Newhall, b. July 1, 1878.
IV Vera, b. Sept. 1, 1885.

442. **Rev. Nathaniel[9] Lord Upham** (Nathaniel G.[8], Nathaniel[7], Timothy[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Philadelphia, Pa., b. in Concord, N. H., April 28, 1833; m. at Kingston, N. J., June 5, 1861, Anna Howell Janeway, youngest daughter of Rev. Thomas L. Janeway, D. D. He was graduated at Dartmouth College, 1853, and at Andover Theological Seminary 1858, was early settled as pastor of a church and afterward removed to Merchantsville, N. J., where he was pastor of a church for about ten years. From 1863 to 1865 he was chaplain of the 35th New

WILLARD STOW UPHAM

OF COFFEYVILLE, KAN.

Henry P. Upham

Jersey Veteran Volunteers. Living in Philadelphia 1889, treasurer of the Presbyterian Ministers' Fund, a church institution, founded in 1759. They had:

I Anna Janeway, b. April 3, 1863.
II Nathaniel Janeway, b. Aug. 28, 1865.
III Lillian Howell Janeway, b. Sept. 2, 1867.
IV Thomas Francis Janeway, b. Sept. 30, 1869.
V John Howell Janeway, b. Aug. 12, 1871.
VI Abby Janeway, b. June 8, 1876.

443. **Henry Pratt[9] Upham** (Joel W.[8], Pliny[7], Nathan[6], Isaac[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of St. Paul, Minn., b. in Millbury, Mass., Jan. 26, 1837; m. Sept. 23, 1868, Evelyn Gertrude Burbank, b. in Lewis, Essex Co., N. Y., October 30, 1844, the daughter of Simeon Burbank, of St. Paul, formerly of Ludlow, Vt., where he held a commission as colonel of Vermont militia. Colonel Simeon Burbank's father was Samuel Burbank, who m. April 22, 1773, Eunice Kendall, of Sherburne, Mass., and served in the Revolution. He was at the battle of Lexington, as an ensign, at Bunker's Hill as a lieutenant, and in the Rhode Island campaign as captain. His widow, Eunice, received a pension until her death, June 30, 1845, at the age of 95. Captain Samuel Burbank lived in Massachusetts and in Vermont.

Henry Pratt Upham's mother died when he was two years old, and his father marrying again, he was brought up by a stepmother, whom he bears in affectionate remembrance. When about three years old his father moved from Millbury to Worcester, Mass., and continued to live there during the remainder of his life, where he acquired a competency in the manufacture of the famous turbine water-wheel. Henry P. Upham attended the public schools at Worcester until about 1856, and soon after went West. He reached St. Paul on the 9th of March, 1857, then a little town "out west," of about 10,000 inhabitants. Here he formed a copartnership with Chauncey W. Griggs (afterward State senator and colonel of the 3d Minnesota Regiment in the war of the Rebellion). The firm was successfully engaged in the lumber business for about one year, owning and operating a saw-mill on the banks of the Mississippi. Mr. Upham was also engaged in the flour milling business for a time. In 1863, he became teller in the banking-house of Thompson Brothers, then the leading bankers at St. Paul. During 1863, the Thompson Brothers, with other capitalists, organized the First National Bank of St. Paul, the first bank of this kind in Minnesota, and one of the earliest in the United States, its charter being numbered 203. The bank was started with a

capital of $250,000. Mr. Upham was teller for two years from its organization, and then assistant cashier. In 1869, Mr. Upham, with others, aided in organizing the City Bank of St. Paul, of which he became cashier, the president being General H. H. Sibley. This bank was operated successfully for four years, when it was consolidated with the First National Bank, Mr. Upham becoming one of the officers of the reorganized bank. After the death of James E. Thompson, in 1870, Horace Thompson became president, and in 1873, Mr. Upham became cashier. After the death of Horace Thompson in 1880, Henry P. Upham was elected president, which position he has held continuously until the present time, and it is a recognized fact that the remarkable success of this bank is due to the excellent management and business ability of its president, with the aid of his associate officers and directors. At the present date the capital stock has quadrupled, with a surplus of $1,000,000, which is constantly increasing. In 1884, a large and well-constructed building was erected for the use of the bank, one of the most commodious, secure, and well-planned bank buildings in the West, suited to accommodate its extensive and rapidly growing business, with its necessarily large corps of attaches. Among the business men of St. Paul, H. P. Upham stands as one of the foremost in ability and integrity, most enterprising and reliable, and at the same time most conservative. By these characteristics he has acquired a handsome fortune.

It is not, however, in the business world alone where Henry P. Upham is known. He is familiar with books and authors, and owns a large and carefully selected private library, to the contents of which he is no stranger. His especial interest is in the direction of historical and genealogical researches. With American genealogy, it has been said, there is probably not one more familiar outside of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, at Boston, certainly there is not one more so in the West, and many families in the North-west are indebted to him for what they know of their origin, labor of this kind, to him, having been a labor of love. He has been for many years treasurer of the Minnesota State Historical Society, whose library comprises one of the most extensive collections of historical and genealogical works in the United States, probably second to none other than that of the New England Historical and Genealogical Society already referred to; and it is to him almost exclusively, that this society is indebted for the watchful and painstaking labor which has resulted in the rare collection of valuable books, so rare that persons from a remote distance frequently send to St. Paul to have researches

made at this library. He is also an honorary member of the Worcester Society of Antiquity.

In the preparation of this (Upham) Genealogy, Henry P. Upham's labor has been untiring, and his interest has never flagged; many "lines" of Uphams owe it to him alone that they find themselves attached to the "main stem." His time and money have been liberally contributed, and the Upham posterity owe as much to him for the appearance of this book as to the compiler, though he declined the offer to have his name placed with that of the compiler on the title page. Mr. Upham's residence, on Summit avenue, is one of the handsomest in St. Paul, where, as he says, "the latch string is always out to the descendants of John Upham."

Henry Pratt Upham and his wife, Evelyn Gertrude Burbank, had, all b. in St. Paul:

I Gertrude, b. Oct. 1, 1870.
II Grace, b. Dec. 31, 1873.
III John Phineas, b. Dec. 2, 1877.

444. **Henry Laurens[9] Upham** (Laurens[8], George[7] Nathan[6], Isaac[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of California, b. June 18, 1852, at Brookfield, Mass.; m. April 11, 1878, Mary Alice Talbot, b. in Illinois, Feb. 5, 1857. She was third daughter of Hugh Augustus and Julia Ann Talbot, of Galesburg, Kan., where Julia Ann Talbot d. March 28, 1889. Henry L. Upham went one voyage to sea, in the ship *Enoch Train*, from New York to Hong Kong, in 1872; the ship was dismasted by a typhoon in the China Sea, and afterward towed to Hong Kong by an English steamer. He returned to the United States in 1873, and has been living in California since 1881, at Riverside, Los Angeles, San Diego and Mayfield. His occupation is that of a contractor and builder, more especially of mills, and in 1892, he was living at Mayfield. They had:

I Augusta May, b. July 7, 1884.

445. **John Austin[9] Upham** (Leonard[8], William[7], Daniel[6], Issac[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of East Brookfield, Mass., b. July 19, 1850; m. Nov. 26, 1871, Addie Lurane Lull. They had:

I Clarance Ezra, b. March 27, 1874.
II Charles Edwin, b. May 30, 1877; d. July 25, 1877.
III Walter Lewis, b. Sept. 10, 1879; d. Sept. 17, 1880.

446. **Amos[9] Upham** (Amos[8], William[7], Daniel[6], Isaac[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Worcester, Mass., b. April 7, 1838; m. Sept. 10, 1862, Mary J. Parker. They had:

I Sarah J., b. June 22, 1863; m. Nov. 9, 1881, George H. Bowker. She d. July 7, 1883.
II Charles A., b. June 11, 1864; m. Oct. 28, 1886, Susie W. Fellows. She d. Dec. 31, 1887.
III Hattie M., b. Sept. 14, 1868.
IV Nina V., b. June 17, 1870.
V Della A., b. Oct. 28, 1872; d. Aug. 14, 1873.
VI Warren L., b. Sept. 14, 1874; d. Oct. 11, 1875.
VII Clarence H., b. Aug. 19, 1880.
VIII Ida Frances, b. Jan. 16, 1884.

447. **Frederic A.[9] Upham** (Freedom N.[8], Hiram[7], Daniel[6], Isaac[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Eastford, Windham Co., Conn., b. in Brookfield, Mass., Nov. 11, 1854; m. Feb. 23, 1876, Sarah Frances Hyland, b. in Scituate, Mass., Jan. 7, 1855. They had:

I Albert Henry, b. July 3, 1877.
II George Oliver, b. Oct. 13, 1881.
III Adeline Winter, b. Oct. 13, 1883.
IV William Nichols, b. April 7, 1886.

448. **James Edward Jarvis[9] Upham** (George B.[8], George B[7]., Phineas[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Newark, Ohio, b. May 3, 1846, in Hebron, Ohio; m. Jan. 20, 1873, Bella Sampson, of Licking Co., Ohio. He was at one time in the boot and shoe business, and was living at Newark, 1888. They had:

I George Baxter, b. Oct. 17, 1874, in Woodson Co., Kan., "on the broad prairie."
II Herman Oska, b. Aug. or Sept., 1875, at Neosho Falls, Woodson Co., Kan.

449. **James Duncan[9] Upham** (James P.[8], George B.[7], Phineas[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Brandon, Vt., b. Nov. 7, 1853, in Claremont, N. H.; m. Katherine Deane, of Claremont. Graduated at Cornell University, 1874. In 1890 treasurer of the Brandon Marble Company. They had:

I Katherine, b. about 1884.
II Elizabeth, b. about 1887.

450. **George Baxter[9] Upham** (James P.[8], George B.[7], Phineas[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Boston, Mass., b. in Claremont, N. H., April 9, 1855; m. Cornelia Alice Preston, of Dover, N. H., Aug. 14, 1878, dau. of E. C. Preston, of South Dover. Gaduate of Cornell University, 1874, and Harvard Law School, 1876; admitted to Suffolk Co. Bar in Boston, Feb., 1877;

in 1890 engaged in practice of law, firm of Upham & Proctor, 86 Equitable Building, Boston. They had:

I Margaret Ruth, b. Sept. 8, 1879.

II Preston, b. Oct. 2, 1885.

451. William H.[9] Upham (James W.[8], Joshua[7], Jabez[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Cedar Rapids, Iowa, b. Dec. 21, 1849, in Upham, Kings Co., N. B.; m. Elgeria Lyon of Cambridge, Mass. They had:

I Arthur, b. Jan. 17, 1876, in Cambridge, Mass.

II Bella, b. March 27, 1878, in Cedar Rapids.

452. Albert Hart[9] Upham (James W.[8], Joshua[7], Jabez[6], Jabez[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Upham, Kings Co., N. B., b. there Feb. 4, 1859; m. Ada L. Snyder, Sept. 28, 1881, who d. March 2, 1884; m. (2) Dec. 21, 1886, Anna M , dau. of S. E. Frost, of Norton, Kings Co., N. B. They lived in Upham, 1889. He had by wife Ada:

I Son, b. Aug. 26, 1882; d. Feb. 21, 1885.

By wife Anna:

II Murray, b. Nov. 23, 1887, in Upham.

453. Rev. Samuel Foster[9] Upham (Frederick[8], Samnel S.[7], Amos[6], Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Drew Theological Seminary, Madison, N. J., b. May 19, 1834, in Duxbury, Mass.; m. April 15, 1857, Lucy G. Smith, of Middleton, Conn., b. Oct. 24, 1833, in Weathersfield, Conn. He was graduated at Wesleyan University, 1856, and entered the Methodist Episcopal Ministry, in which he received the degree of D. D. The first twenty-five years of his pastorate were spent in Boston, and other parts of Massachusetts. In 1881, he went to Drew Theological Seminary as one of the professors. In 1888, he was professor of practical theology in that institution, the largest and best endowed theological school under the control of the Methodist Church in this country. They had:

I Frederick Norman, b. Aug. 22, 1860, in New Bedford, Mass.; m. June 22, 1887, Carrie E. Osborne, of Madison, N. J., who d. July 2, 1888, at Reading, Mass., æ. 23. He was graduated A. B., Boston University, 1883, and B. D., Drew Theological Seminary, 1886, and entered the Methodist Episcopal Ministry. He was formerly pastor of Trinity Church, Springfield, Mass., and in 1888, was preaching at Reading. They had: Carrie Lucy, b. June 20, 1888, at Reading.

II Francis B., b. Nov., 1862, in Bristol, R. I. Methodist Episcopal Clergyman, preaching in Brooklyn, N. Y., 1888.

III Walter Horace, b. Sept. 7, 1875, in Lynn, Mass.

454. **Osgood Wright[9] Upham** (Freeman[8], Samuel[7], Amos[6], Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Keene, N. H., b. May 2, 1835, in North Malden (now Melrose), Mass.; m. at Sandwich, Mass., April 17, 1857, Annie Permelia Dyer, b. in Provincetown, Mass., Jan. 8, 1837, dau. of Henry and Sally (Maze) Dyer. He lived at Melrose till 1873, and afterward at Boston, Holyoke, and Peabody, Mass., was in the wholesale grocery business from 1852 to 1872, and the lumber business from 1872 to 1875. Moved to Keene, 1887, and engaged in the manufacture of glue, the Keene Glue Company, factory 480 Court street, Keene. They had:

I Edwin Osgood, b. May 6, 1859, in Melrose. Treasurer of the Keene Glue Co., 1889.

II William Pettis, b. Oct. 15, 1863, in Melrose.

455. **Thomas Norris[9] Upham** (Eri[8], Asa[7], Amos[6], Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Melrose, Mass., b. there, Jan. 30, 1846; m. Dec. 24, 1867, Vasti Woodis, of Wakefield. They had:

I Harry Eri, b. Nov. 18, 1876.

II Grace M., b. Nov. 25, 1879.

456. **Asa Eugene[9] Upham** (Eri[8], Asa[7], Amos[6], Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Melrose, Mass., b. there, Sept. 6, 1849; m. Sarah W. Tileston, of Randolph, Mass., Nov. 18, 1869. They had:

I Eugenia Dodge, b. July 7, 1872.

457. **Arthur L.[9], Upham** (Eri[8], Asa[7], Amos[6], Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Melrose, Mass., b. there, June 18, 1853; m. Nov. 10, 1876, Marietta Rowe. They had:

I Ella Maria, b. Jan. 7, 1878.

II Charles L., b. Feb. 7, 1880.

III Eva L., b. June 8, 1882.

IV Irma Elmira, b. Jan. 22, 1886.

V Arthur Harrison, b. Nov. 29, 1888.

458. **Walter Sumner[9] Upham** (Orne[8], Asa[7], Amos[6], Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of San Francisco, Cal., b. July 14, 1856, in Melrose, Mass.; m. Sept. 25, 1882, H. Emma Fuller, dau. of William Emerson Fuller, of Melrose. They had:

I Walter Fuller, b. Nov. 27, 1883.

II Daisy Mary, b. Oct. 17, 1885.
III Leslie Orne, b. Oct. 18, 1887; d. May 12, 1888.
IV Lawrence Henry, b. Sept. 30, 1889, in San Francisco.

459. **William Henry Winthrop[9] Upham** (Benjamin R.[8], Asa[7], Amos[6], Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Melrose, Mass., b. there, Nov. 30, 1850; m. Feb. 22, 1870, Josephine A. Sturges, dau. of Joseph, of Boston. They had:

I James Winthrop, b. March 18, 1871; d. in infancy.
II Florence Emma, b. Feb. 16, 1874.
III Hattie Bernice, b. May 25, 1877.
IV William Crawford, b. Aug. 26, 1879; d. June 5, 1885.
V Elmer Sturges, b. June 30, 1882; d. in infancy.
VI Rachel Louise, b. May 30, 1883.

460. **Phineas C.[9] Upham** (Phineas[8], Phineas[7], Phineas[6], Amos[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Amherst, N. H., b. there, Feb. 2, 1835; m. Nellie Stevens, Jan. 3, 1858. He d. Aug. 5, 1859. They had:

I Mary E., b. Oct. 31, 1858.

461. **Edward Wallace[9] Upham** (Darwin B.[8], Dr. Edward[7], Leonard[6], Rev. Edward[5], James[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Waukegan, Ill., b. May 30, 1834; m. Dec. 24, 1856, Mary Jane Whitney, b. at Keene, N. H., March 11, 1835 (a descendant of Henry Dunster, first president of Harvard College). In 1890, he was in mercantile business at Waukegan. They had:

I Edward Darwin, b. March 13, 1858; graduated at Amherst College, 1884, admitted to the bar in Illinois, 1886. Living at Denver, Col., 1890, address 31 Barclay Block.

462. **Charles Duane[9] Upham** (Darwin B.[8], Dr. Edward[7], Leonard[6], Rev. Edward[5], James[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Colfax, Iowa, b. Aug. 13, 1836; m. July 8, 1862, at Cambridge, Ill., Mary Dillon, b. Jan. 1, 1835. They had:

501 I Frank D., b. Oct. 16, 1864; m. Georgia Ryan, and lived at Colfax.
II Alzada, b. Sept. 19, 1877.

463. **James Smith[9] Upham** (Darwin B.[8], Dr. Edward[7], Leonard[6], Rev. Edward[5], James[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Girard, Kan., b. Sept. 24, 1838; m. Mrs. Lavina (Matterson) Pratt, May 2, 1866, b. in Portage Co., Ohio, July 26, 1840. They had:

I Lida M., b. Nov. 21, 1867.

II Lucy J., b. March 11, 1869.
III Robert D., b. Oct. 12, 1870.
IV Ray E., b. Dec. 1, 1878.

464. **Wibur[9] Upham** (Edward[8], Dr. Edward[7], Leonard[6], Rev. Edward[5], James[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Marshall, Mich., b. Jan. 3, 1847; m July 7, 1868, Kate D. Shaw. They had:
I Carlie, b. July 21, 1871.
II Aud, b. Aug. 19, 1874.

465. **Charles[9] Upham** (Edward[8], Dr. Edward[7], Leonard[6], Rev. Edward[5], James[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Marshall, Mich., b. Aug. 16, 1849; m. Sept. 24, 1872, Mary Depul, b. March 23, 1855. They had:
I Arthur, b. Oct. 26, 1874.
II Cora, b. June 14, 1876.

466. **Joseph B.[9] Upham** (Horace S.[8], John[7], Daniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Bath, Steuben Co., N. Y., b. April 11, 1832; m. March 9, 1854, Priscilla Hyde, b. Jan. 9, 1834. They had:
I Fannie E., b. Dec. 28, 1854; d. March 2, 1855.
II Whitehead H., b. May 4, 1856.
III Lillie, b. May 2, 1859; d. June 20, 1859.
IV Emma C., b. Dec. 2, 1861; d. Dec. 24, 1865.
V Samuel W., b. Sept. 25, 1863.
VI Grace L., b. Aug. 2, 1868.

467. **Otis King[9] Upham** (Willard[8], Willard[7], Nathaniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Berlin, Mass., b. Sept. 17, 1843; m. Oct. 15, 1866, Ellen Howe, of E. Westmoreland, N. H., b. Jan. 7, 1847, d. Feb. 14, 1886. They had:
I Lena E., b. Nov. 23, 1867; d. Feb. 14, 1885.
II Otis E., b. Jan. 6, 1870; d. Dec. 14, 1870.
III Etta E., b. April 22, 1872.
IV Ida M., b. June 9, 1874; d. Sept. 10, 1874.
V Grace A., b. Aug. 25, 1877.
VI Nettie L., b. Aug. 19, 1881; died Oct. 17, 1881.
VII Dexter Leroy, b. Aug. 24, 1883; d. Oct. 17, 1883.

468. **Alden Choate[9] Upham** (Willard[8], Willard[7], Nathaniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Le Roy, N. Y., b. April 17, 1847; m. Cyrenia Johnson, of Fitzwilliam, N. H., Feb. 22, 1868, who d. Jan. 14, 1878; m. (2) 1879, Mary Armstrong. He had, by wife Cyrenia:
I David Whitney, b. April 27, 1869.

II Mary Rich, b. Aug. 24, 1871.
III Charles Elmer, b. 1873; d. infant.
By wife Mary:
IV Harry Garfield, b. 1881; d. 1882.
V Stephen S., b. Jan. 9, 1883.

469. **Stephen Willard[9] Upham** (Willard[8], Willard[7], Nathaniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Fitzwilliam, N. H., b. Jan. 7, 1850; m. Sept. 16, 1872, Lucia Ann Savage, of Stockbridge, Vt., b. Dec. 16, 1842; d. Feb. 1, 1888. They adopted:

I Flora Imogene, b. Feb. 25, 1871.
II Burton Lewis, b. Feb. 17, 1874.

470. **Elmer Benjamin[9] Upham** (Benjamin W.[8], Willard[7], Nathaniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Athol, Mass., b. Jan. 12, 1850; m. Lydia Ida Gerry, April 13, 1880, b. Jan. 1861, dau. of Augustus and Lydia (Dike) Gerry. They had:

I Stella Bartlett, b. April 13, 1881.
II Florence L., b. March 25, 1883.

471. **Arthur Aquila[9] Upham** (Benjamin W.[8], Willard[7], Nathaniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Whitewater, Wis., b. Oct. 1, 1853, in Royalston, Mass.; m. Aug. 19, 1880, Mary F. Woods, who was b. July 2, 1857, dau. of James Lyman Woods, of Byron, N. Y.

Arthur A. Upham was graduated from the advanced course at the Westfield, Mass., State Normal School in 1880. He was immediately appointed a teacher of science in the Hitchcock Free High School, which position he occupied four years, and the four years following he was principal of the same school. In 1888, he went to the Whitewater, Wis., State Normal School, as a professor of natural science, which position he still occupied in 1891. They had:

I Emily Woods, b. July 22, 1881.
II Ethel Tenney, b. May 20, 1885.

472. **Albert Tyler[9] Upham** (John Allen[8], Allen[7], Nathaniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of St. Paul, Minn., b. Nov. 20, 1832, in Sheldon, Vt.; m. at St. Charles, Ill., April 28, 1858, Lucie M. Johnson, of Shoreham, Vt. He was living at St. Paul, 1889, engaged in the practice of dentistry. They had:

502 I Fred. Johnson, b. Dec. 3, 1860; m. Ida M. Webber. Living in St. Paul, 1889.

503 II Frank Albert, b. Nov. 13, 1862; m. Alexandrina Murray. Living at St. Paul, 1889.
III Louise Eliza, b. June 22, 1866.

473. Roger Freeman[9] Upham (Freeman[8], Roger Freeman[7], Noah[6], Noah[5], Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Worcester, Mass., b. Sept. 13, 1848; m. June 16, 1873, Clara C. Story, b. April 2, 1850, dau. of Simeon N. Story. Roger F. Upham, Secretary Worcester Mutual Fire Insurance Co., 1889. They had:
I Edith Story, b. Sept. 21,? 1882.

474. Benjamin Rush[9] Upham (Alvah W.[8], Benjamin[7], Samuel[6], Benjamin[5], Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Jacksonville, Ill., b. Feb. 27, 1830, at Youngstown, Ohio; m. July 31, 1860, Sallie C. Clark. They had, all b. in Jacksonville:
I Mary C., b. May 15, 1861.
II Abner Marcena, b. Jan. 12, 1864.
III Nannie Louise, b. Jan. 25, 1871.
IV Henry Clark, b. March 13, 1873.
V Una, b. Oct. 3, 1878.

475. Egbert W.[9] Upham (Julius Buckingham[8], Benjamin[7], Samuel[6], Benjamin[5], Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Garretsville, Ohio, b. Nov. 12, 1834; m. Amanda O. Knowlton, June 28, 1860. He d. March 24, 1878. They had:
I Hattie, b. Sept. 10, 1862; d. Sept. 24, 1862.
II Amy, b. Sept. 6, 1863.
III Lura, b. Oct., 1866; d. Jan. 23, 1870.
IV Florence, b. Feb. 18, 1874.

476. Sharon H.[9] Upham (Julius B.[8], Benjamin[7], Samuel[6], Benjamin[5], Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Des Moines, Iowa, b. April 6, 1841; m. Aug. 21, 1869, Janette Ormiston. They had:
I Jessie, b. Nov. 14, 1871.
II Sherm, b. June 9, 1873.
III Linn, b. June 24, 1875.
IV Ross, b. March, 1879.
V Arthur, b. Feb. 14, 1882.

477. Myron J.[9] Upham (Julius B.[8], Benjamin[7], Samuel[6], Benjamin[5], Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Des Moines, Iowa, b. June 26, 1856; m. Kate G. Ormiston, Jan. 1, 1882. They had:
I Glenn, b. March 19, 1886.

R. D. Tupham

OF WORCESTER, MASS.

478. George A.[9] Upham(Marcena W.[8], Benjamin[7], Samuel[6], Benjamin[5], Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Cambridge, Ill., and Detroit, Minn., Oct. 16, 1827; m. Sept. 26, 1847, Julia Ann Ladd, b. Dec. 10, 1827, d. Oct. 18, 1887. They had:

I Philena C., b. Oct., 1849; m. Henry Stackhouse, of Stanton, Iowa. Had eight children, all living, 1889.
II Mary C., b. Aug. 14, 1851; m. John T. Casteel, of Cambridge, Ill. Had two children.
III DeWitt Clinton, b. Oct. 15, 1860; m. July 16, 1888, Winnie Grace Luesley. Living at Detroit, Minn., 1889.

479. Alvah W.[9] Upham (Marcena W.[8], Benjamin[7], Samuel[6], Benjamin[5], Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Fiatt, Fulton Co., Ill., b. Feb. 3, 1831; m. June 10, 1857, Margaret Ann Kipling, b. Sept. 24, 1829. They had:

I Lucinda S., b. Oct. 30, 1858; d. July 9, 1860.
II George W., b. Jan. 8, 1861; m. Nov. 25, 1886, Ella M. Ferguson.
III Ellen A., b. June 8, 1863; d. Jan. 18, 1874.

480. Scovel Judson[9] Upham (Benjamin H.[8], Benjamin[7], Samuel[6], Benjamin[5], Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Georgetown, N. Y., b. June 10, 1846; m. Amy A. Price, Dec. 22, 1870. They had:

I Floyd Hawley, b. Aug. 28, 1872.
II Lena May, b. Feb. 4, 1874.
III Charles Morrill, b. June 6, 1876.
IV Carrie Louise, b. Oct. 9, 1878.
V Ned, b. Jan. 31, 1880; d. Aug. 29, 1881.
VI DeEtt, b. Feb. 19, 1882.
VII Marion Grace, b. May 7, 1883.
VIII Frank, b. Jan. 24, 1887; d. March 14, 1888.

481. Egbert[9] Upham (Elijah[8], Alson[7], Samuel[6], Benjamin[5], Noah[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Sherburne, N. Y., b. Sept. 4, 1853; m. Florence Alcott, Feb. 9, 1876. They had:

I Alson Alcott, b. May 31, 1877.
II Mabel, b. Feb. 12, 1879.

482. Charles Henry[9] Upham (Samuel C.[8], Samuel[7], Samuel[6], Samuel[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Philadelphia, Pa., b. Jan. 15, 1856; m. Dora Roop, Sept. 25, 1876. They had:

I Charles Henry, b. Aug. 12, 1877.

483. **Frank Rowland[9] Upham** (Nathan D.[8], Alvin[7], Jonathan[6], Jonathan[5], Samuel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Marshfield, Wis., b. Jan. 9, 1859, in Weyauwega, Wis.; m. Genevieve Ramsdell, at Peshtigo, Wis., 1882, who d. in Marshfield, 1883; m. (2) at Marshfield, May 17, 1887, Lilian Vedder. In 1889 he was treasurer of the Upham Manufacturing Co., and Elder in the Presbyterian Church at Marshfield. He had by his wife Lilian:

I Charles Sidney, b. May 12, 1888, in Marshfield.
II William Nathan, b. Oct. 1, 1889.

484. **Orin W.[9] Upham** (Anson[8], Chester[7], Nathan[6], Ezekiel[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of New Haven, Gratiot Co., Mich., b. Sept. 11, 1854; m. Dec. 25, 1879, Alice C. Culy, b. Feb. 5, 1859. They had:

I Anson David, b. June 6, 1881.
II Lilly May, b. Sept. 14, 1883.
III William L., b. Dec. 4, 1885.
IV Stephen John, b. March 2, 1889.

485. **Edward[9] Upham** (Freeman F.[8], Chester[7], Nathan[6], Ezekiel[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Odell, Ill., b. Sept. 27, 1848; m. Kate Haggadorn, Nov. 10, 1869. They had:

I Elizabeth, b. Nov. 8, 1871.
II Charles S., b. April 9, 1877.
III Lida, b. July 1, 1883.

486. **Warren[9] Upham** (James B.[8], Chester[7], Nathan[6], Ezekiel[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Fredericksburg, Iowa, b. June 5, 1855; m. Allie Caine, Nov., 1877. They had:

I Earle, b. Sept. 15, 1879.
II Clarence, b. July 3, 1883.
III Claude, b. Dec. 29, 1888.

487. **William[9] Upham** (James B.[8], Chester[7], Nathan[6], Ezekiel[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Williamstown, Iowa, b. Sept. 14, 1857; m. May Struble. They had:

I Artie, b. Jan. 31, 1884.
II Lamont, b. June 22, 1886.

488. **Charles H.[9] Upham** (Henry N.[8], Nathan[7], Nathan[6], Ezekiel[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of De Soto, Wis., b. June 24, 1853; m. Lizzie C. Duffy, May 5, 1881. They had:

I Lottie E., b. Jan. 17, 1884.
II Bessie F., b. Nov. 6, 1885.

489. Clayton Benjamin[9] Upham (Henry N.[8], Nathan[7], Nathan[6], Ezekiel[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of De Soto, Wis., b. April 27, 1863; m. Marilla Asbury, April 5, 1885. They had:

I Chester F., b. July 26, 1886.
II Clarence, b. May 15, 1888.

490. Lorenzo Muzzy[9] Upham (Abijah[8], Abijah[7], Abijah[6], Abijah[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Sherman Island, Cal., b. Sept. 5, 1851, in Readville, Me.; m. in California Lizzie M. Brown, b. in Clinton, Iowa. Living at Sherman Island, 1889. They had:

I Mary Elizabeth, b. Sept. 1, 1878, on Sherman Island.
II Robert Lorenzo, b. July 6, 1880, on Sherman Island.
III Celeste Isabella, b. March 18, 1884, at Rio Vista, Cal.
IV Clarence Irving, b. Feb. 13, 1886, at Rio Vista.

491. Finaldo Frank[9] Upham (Ansel[8], Abijah[7], Abijah[6], Abijah[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Dixon, Solano Co., Cal., b. in Lincolnville, Me., Oct. 21, 1843; m. Annie B. Stevens, of California, about 1867. In 1890 he was living at Dixon engaged in the practice of dentistry. They had:

I Annie Beatrice, b. Sept. 2, 1868.
II Ulysus, b. Aug. 26, 1870.
III Blanche, b. July 23, 1877.
IV Vivien, b. July 27, 1885.

492. Charles[9] Upham (Abel T.[8], Charles[7], Abijah[6], Abijah[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]). of Stoughton, Mass., b. there, July 26, 1829; m. Laura Amelia Churchill, Nov. 12, 1852, dau. of Samuel and Rachel (Capen) Churchill, of West Bridgewater, Mass. He d. in Stoughton, Aug. 2, 1879.

He attended the public schools at Stoughton, and the Adelphian Academy at North Bridgewater; was early engaged in teaching, and chosen one of the school committee at the age of twenty-one. He was an active and energetic member of the church. He was chosen town clerk at Stoughton in 1855, and served as such a period of years, holding that office during the war of the Rebellion, during which time he was especially active in the Union cause, and was of great assistance, both officially and personally, in raising and equipping troops for the war. He was for some years a member of the firm of Atherton, Stetson & Co., boot and shoe manufacturers at Stoughton. In the fall of 1872, he and his brother Alfred, established the firm of Upham Bros. & Co., in the same line of business, in which firm he continued until his

death. Of his character, his brother Alfred wrote: "He was an especially social man, and one whose advice was much sought. Peculiarly so by his younger friends, who came to him often for the words of encouragement or guidance which he knew so well how to bestow. His presence brightened every gathering, his words were apt and timely, his friends were the community in which he lived, and his death was a public loss." Charles Upham and wife Laura had:

I Laura Elmina, b. April 18, 1855; d. Oct. 12, 1870.
II Rachel Isabel, b. Oct. 5, 1859; m. Sept. 25, 1879, in National City, Cal., Edgar Francis Leonard, of that place, formerly of Bridgewater, Mass.
III Mabel Frances, b. April 25, 1873.

493. **Alfred**[9] **Upham** (Abel T.[8], Charles[7], Abijah[6], Abijah[5], Abijah[4], Abijah[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Stoughton, Mass, b. Aug. 17, 1838, in Canton, Mass.; m. Mary Elmina Churchill — sister to his brother's wife — Dec. 24, 1861. In 1872, he with his brother Charles, established the boot and shoe manufactory of Upham Brothers, at Stoughton; Charles Upham dying in 1879, left him at the head of the firm, where he remained, 1889. They had:

I Charles Sawtelle, b. Jan. 25, 1864; m. at Stoughton, Jan. 17, 1889 (by Rev. C. R. Tenney), Myra Frances Tenney, dau. of Charles and Sarah Maria (Lunt) Tenney, of Stoughton. In 1889, he was a member of the firm of Upham Brothers, above mentioned.
II Esther Louisa, b. June 10, 1873.

494. **Charles E.**[9] **Upham** (Amos[8], Amos[7], Amos[6], Abijah[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of North Adams, Mich., b. at Chagrin Falls, Ohio, Sept. 6, 1849; m. Hattie P. Curtis, at Hillsdale, Mich., 1875. He was in mercantile business at North Adams, 1879. They had:

I Clarence Curtis, b. July 31, 1876.
II Clara, b. April 23, 1878.

495. **Harry Thomas**[9] **Upham** (Thomas A.[8], Joel[7], Abijah[6], Phineas[5], Abijah[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Cambridge, Mass., b. Jan. 16, 1856, in Boston; m. June 2, 1880, Eliza Colby Richardson, dau. of William Fox and Eliza C. Richardson, of Cambridge, Mass. In 1890, he was city auditor at Cambridge. They had:

I Harold Colby, b. Nov. 23, 1881.
II Lucetta Averill, b. Jan. 10, 1885.

496. **James Henry[9] Upham** (James A.[8], Sylvanus[7], Joseph[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Portland, Oreg., b. in Northfield, Rice Co., Minn., Nov. 22, 1859; m. Elva J. Dickey, Oct. 5, 1881, in Albany, Oreg. Living in Portland, 1890. They had:

I Fern, b. Nov. 21, 1886.

497. **Edwin Jay[9] Upham** (James A.[8], Sylvanus[7], Joseph[6], Joseph[5], Joseph[4], Thomas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Albany, Oreg., b. in Northfield, Minn., April 20, 1864; m. June 3, 1885, Carrie M. Day, at Portland, Oreg. Living at Albany, 1890. They had:

I Charles Austin, b. March 3, 1886.

II Linn, b. Nov. 10, 1889.

498. **Charles Clifton[9] Upham** (George P.[8], Dyer[7], Nehemiah[6], Luke[5], Ivory[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Boston, Mass., b. Nov. 30, 1851, in Webster, Mass.; m. Dec. 23, 1874, Emma Nag Bonney, at Lawrence, Mass., dau. of Milton and Mary Ann, b. in Lowell, Mass., July 10, 1849. He was in the commission business in Boston, 1891, firm of Hills & Upham, 206 State street. Residence in Brookline. They had:

I Marion, b. March 19, 1881, in Boston.

II Nora Clifton, b. Aug. 5, 1882, in Boston.

499. **Hon. Nathan[9] Upham** (Henry C.[8], Alexander M.[7], Luke[6], Nathan[5], Richard[4], Richard[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Drayton, Dak., b. in Great Village, N. S., Nov. 25, 1856; m. Agnes McDougall (a descendant of William Putnam). He was elected as a Republican, in the twentieth Dakota district, to the House, in the Territorial Legislature of Dakota, Nov. 6, 1888. The St. Paul *Globe* (Democratic) of Nov. 24, 1888, publishes the following notice of him:

"Nathan Upham, lately elected to the Dakota legislative assembly by an overwhelming majority, was born at Great Village, N. S., Nov. 25, 1856. After attending the graded school in his native town until 14 years old, his time was mainly spent as a clerk in a store until he came to Dakota. He visited the Red River Valley in 1878, but did not stay. While on his way he became acquainted with W. R. Tweedlie, ex-register of deeds in Pembina county, who also returned to Ontario. After some correspondence, they determined to come out again in 1879, and took up land in Drayton township, where they lived and worked together until late in the fall, when Mr. Tweedlie returned to Ontario for his friends and stock. During his absence in the winter, Mr. Upham was employed in hauling wheat for Budge, Eshelman & Co., who had

then started business in the new town of Acton. W. J. Anderson, one of the firm, being appointed receiver of the United States land office, Mr. Upham took Mr. Anderson's place in the store. In Nov., 1880, he was elected judge of probate for Pembina county, considered a very unimportant office. But as he was the only person who could take final proofs, or make loans between Pembina and Grand Forks, the business became extensive and profitable. Upon the organization of Walsh county, in 1881, he resigned the office and was appointed register of deeds for Walsh county, which office he held until 1886. During the latter period of his term he had acquired a farm of eight hundred acres in St. Andrews township, upon which he has resided for about three years. This is one of the best located and desirable properties in the Red River Valley outside of the railroad belt. He gives his exclusive attention to farming, not mere grain raising, having a herd of 100 to 130 head of cattle, and living on the farm. He has been married nearly four years, and has one surviving child. He has been able to secure and maintain his popularity by inspiring confidence in his honesty and ability, and by unassuming and conciliatory address." Nathan Upham and wife Agnes had:

I Roy Clinton, b. 1886; d. Sept. 11, 1888, at St. Andrews, Dak., æ. 1 year and 10 months.

II A daughter, b. July, 1888, not named at last accounts.

500. **Lucius Bolles[10] Upham** (Franklin[9], Joshua[8], Joshua[7], Jesse[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Malden, Mass., b. in Salem, Mass., Jan. 25, 1855; m. June 12, 1879, Mary Ann Scanlon, b. March 8, 1853. They had:

I Charles Wendell, b. Feb. 13, 1880, in Salem.

II Mary Elizabeth, b. July 7, 1882, in Salem; d. Aug. 1, 1883.

III Frank, b. May 12, 1883, in Salem; d. June 1, 1884.

IV Arthur Cleveland, b. Nov. 22, 1884, in Malden, Mass.

501. **Frank D.[10] Upham** (Charles D.[9], Darwin B.[8], Dr. Edward[7], Leonard[6], Rev. Edward[5], James[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Colfax, Iowa, b. Oct. 16, 1864; m. Dec. 21, 1885, Georgia Ryan, b. in Kentucky, April 12, 1867. They had:

I Stacia, b. Sept. 14, 1887.

502. **Fred. Johnson[10] Upham** (Albert T.[9], John A.[8], Allen[7], Nathaniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of St. Paul, Minn., b. Dec. 3, 1860; m. July 4, 1886, Ida M. Webber. They had:

I Walter Laroy, b. May 12, 1887.

II John Allen, b. March 20, 1889.

503. **Frank Albert**[10] **Upham** (Albert T.[9], John A.[8], Allen[7], Nathaniel[6], Nathaniel[5], Nathaniel[4], Nathaniel[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of St. Paul, Minn., b. Nov. 13, 1862; m. Nov. 12, 1885, Alexandrina Murray. They had:

I Albert Tyler, b. Oct. 29, 1886.

APPENDIX.

The Descendants of Joseph P. Upham and Rosabella Tuttle, of Pawlet, Vt., and Granville, N. Y.

1. **Joseph F.[6] Upham** (Asa[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Pawlet, Vt., and Granville, N. Y., b. Feb. 12, 1764, in Sturbridge, Mass.; m. Rosabella Tuttle. He was the son of Asa Upham, of Weathersfield, Vt. (No. 46, of the regular series preceding). Joseph P. Upham was a prominent citizen in the community where he lived. He died in October, 1857, at the age of 93. A sketch of his life is given in the Vermont *Historical Magazine*, Vol. III, page 927. They had:

2 I Cina Chapman Upham, b. March 3, 1792, in Pawlet. She m. Elisha Orvis.

II Huldah Upham, b. June 14, 1794, in Granville; d. June 15, 1838; m. Rev. Nehemiah Nelson.

3 III Ann Upham, b. April 12, 1796, at Granville; m. Arch Bishop, and moved to Fond du Lac, Wis.

IV Clarissa Upham, b. Dec. 22, 1798, at Granville; m. —— Hay, of Troy, N. Y. They had:

A Arch Hay, who m., and had a daughter who m. a Lapham.

B Mary Hay, m. Dr. Asa P. Hammond, of Keenesville, N. Y.

C Eliza May, m. Joseph Reed, and d. at Dixmont, Pa. They had: James Reed, m., and Clarissa Reed, who m. Dr. Hertz, of Allegheny City, Pa.

4 V Maria Upham, b. Sept. 8, 1802, at Granville; m. (1) —— Johnson; m. (2) Jonathan Dayton.

VI Loretta Upham, b. at Granville, Feb. 6, 1804; m Josiah Tobey They had:

A Azro Tobey, b. Feb. 7, 1831, d. June 5, 1857.

B Chapman Tobey, b. Oct. 17, 1834.

C George Tobey, b. Aug 16, 1840; m. Laura Bishop, and had sons Edward and Albert Tobey, and two daughters.

VII John Upham, b. April 9, 1806, at Granville; m. —— Blossom. He d. Nov. 20, 1883. He lived in Burlington, Vt., and had a son John, who had a son Willie Upham, who was living at Barre, Vt., in 1890.

VIII Joseph Upham, b. April 12, 1808, at Granville; m. Phebe E. Richards. They had:

A Joseph Upham, died.

B Charles Henry Upham. Living in Burnt Hills, N. Y., 1890.

C Edward Richardson Upham, m. Anna Cowdin, and had a son and a daughter.

D Joseph Kellogg Upham, m. Sarah Davis, and had a son.

2. Cina Chapman[7] Upham (Joseph P.[6], Asa[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), b. in Pawlet, Vt., March 3, 1792; d. April 17, 1867, in New York city, buried at Troy, N. Y. She m. Feb. 4, 1813, at Pawlet, Elihu Orvis, b. Oct. 25, 1788, at Hinsdale, Vt., d. May 18, 1845, at Troy, N. Y. They had:

I Ann Eliza Orvis, b. May 14, 1814; d. May 3, 1868; m. Isaac Schram, May 15, 1845, who was b. May, 1818. Living at Grand Blanc, Mich., in 1890. They had:

A Kate Schram, m. J. Cloisterman.

B Joseph Elihu Schram, formerly mayor of Glenwood Springs, Col. He was b. Aug. 22, 1850, at Grand Blanc, Mich.; m. Dec. 22, 1885, at Glenwood Springs, Ida Adel Barlow. In 1892 he was in mercantile business at Palermo, Cal.

5 II Joseph Upham Orvis, b. Nov. 8, 1816, at Granville; m. Mary Elizabeth Nazro.

III Huldah Maria Orvis, b. April 12, 1819; d. June 20, 1820.

IV Edwin Church Orvis, b. June 26, 1821; d. March 2, 1825.

V Catherine Lorette Orvis, b. Feb. 23, 1826; d. June, 1859; m. Dr. Thomas C. Mercer, of Soplin, Mo. They had:

A Lizzie Mercer, m. —— Girdlin.

B Nettie Mercer.

C Neville O. Mercer.
D Catherine L. Mercer, d. July 27, 1859.
VI Philander Denslow Orvis, b. July 10, 1828; m. Marie Adeline de Giradin, of Martinique, W. I.

3. **Ann[7] Upham** (Joseph P.[6], Asa[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), b. April 12, 1796, at Granville, N. Y.; m. Arch Bishop, b. 1796. They moved to Fond du Lac, Wis. They had:

I John Bishop. He m., and had:
A Llewellen Bishop, m.
B Annie Bishop, d.
C Hoel S. Bishop, who was graduated at West Point, 1873, and in 1891, was first lieutenant 5th U. S. Cavalry.
D William Bishop.
II Henry Bishop.
III Stephen Bishop, m. Helen Chapman. He d. They had:
A Lillian Bishop.
B Charles, m., and living in Toledo.
D Maria Bishop, m.
E Mattie.
IV Maria Bishop, m. Hon. Charles A. Eldridge, of Fond du Lac, Wis. They had:
A William Eldridge, m.
B Arch Eldridge, m.
C May Eldridge, m.
D Charles Eldridge.
E Ada Eldridge.

4. **Maria[7] Upham** (Joseph P.[6], Asa[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), b. Sept. 8, 1802, at Granville, N. Y.; m. (1) —— Johnson; m. (2) Jonathan Dayton. She had by first marriage:

I Huldah Johnson, who was second wife of Dr. Thomas C. Mercer.

By second marriage:

II Helena Dayton; m. (1) —— Smith; m. (2) H. C. Van Deusen, cashier of a bank at Flint, Mich. She had by first marriage, George and Oliver Smith.
III John Dayton; m. Jennie Wolverton. He was mayor of Flint, Mich.
IV Kate, d. in infancy.

5. **Joseph Upham[8] Orvis** (Cina Chapman Upham[7], Joseph P.[6], Asa[5], Ezekiel[4], John[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), b. Nov. 8, 1816, at

Granville, N. Y.; m. Mary Elizabeth Nazro, b. June 10, 1821, dau. of Henry and Elizabeth (Paine) Nazro, of Troy, N. Y. He was a prominent banker in New York city, and d. at Palatka, Fla., March 30, 1883. They had:

I Mary Elizabeth Orvis, b. April 23, 1843, in Troy, N. Y.
II Henry Nazro Orvis, b. Dec. 28, 1844, in Troy; d. in Troy, Sept. 1, 1846.
III Henry Paine Orvis, b. Dec. 6, 1846, in Troy.
IV Charles Eustis Orvis, b. Jan. 1, 1849, in Troy.
V Edwin Waitstill Orvis, b. June 20, 1853, in Troy; m. Jan. 27, 1885, Carrie Emerton, in New York. He was of the firm of Orvis Bros. & Co., bankers, 44 Broadway, New York, in 1890. They had:
  A Warren Dayton Orvis, b. July 7, 1886.
  B Arthur Emerton Orvis, b. July 21, 1888.
VI Sarah Belcher Nazro Orvis, b. Aug. 2, 1856, in New York; m. Charles A. Hammond. They had: Harrold Orvis Hammond, b. April 26, 1888.
VII George Herbert Orvis, b. Aug. 26, 1858, in New York; d. Dec. 15, 1859.
VIII Harriet Josephine Orvis, b June 2, 1860, in New York; m. Henry M. Orne, June 10, 1889.
IX Julia Nazro Orvis, b. Nov. 10, 1862, in New York.

☞ The descendants of Gilman Upham, of Portsmouth, N. H., son of Ezra Upham, of Melrose, Mass., and Herkimer, N. Y., and wife Susanna Smith. See No. 139, in regular series of families.

Gilman[8] **Upham** (Ezra[7], Jesse[6], Timothy[5], Phineas[4], Phineas[3], Phineas[2], John[1]), of Newington, Newmarket, and Portsmouth, N. H., b. in Herkimer, N. Y., Nov. 4, 1807; m. July 2, 1836, Abigail Sarah Twombly (dau. of James and Hannah), b. in Dover, N. H., July 11, 1811. She d. in Portsmouth, Dec. 9, 1874. He d. May 25, 1882, at the home of his daughter, Mrs. Maddox, in Dover, N. H. They were both members of the Methodist Church. They had:

I Susan, b. in Newington, Dec. 28, 1838; m. Ivory Maddox, of Great Falls. They had James Winthrop Maddox and Lydia Mabel Maddox, who m. Charles H. Cushing, of Dover.
II Smith, b. June 3, 1840, d. 1841.
III Lucy Augusta, b. Sept. 3, 1842, in Newington; m. April 1, 1865, Benjamin Franklin Burke, who d. Dec. 2, 1879. Both members of the Baptist Church. She was living at Portsmouth in 1891. They had:

A Lucy Augusta Burke, b. March 24, 1866; m. April 9, 1883, Frank W. Danielson. Both members of the Baptist Church. They had: Winthrop Warren Danielson, b. Oct. 22, 1885; Rosamond Danielson, b. June 25, 1889, d. May 27, 1890; Harold Grover Danielson, b. June 15, 1891.

B Benjamin Winthrop Burke, b. Feb. 11, 1869, of Canton Center, a member of the English Church.

C Mary Abbie Burke, b. April 4, 1871, a member of the English Church.

D Susan Ellen Burke, b. Aug. 8, 1873, organist in the Baptist Church, where she was baptized at the age of twelve years.

IV Winthrop Smith, b. Oct. 16, 1844. He was in the Navy during the War of the Rebellion, and d. unm., Aug. 25, 1863, on board the U. S. ship *Portsmouth*, at New Orleans, La., was buried on shore.

V Sarah Ada, b. Dec. 14, 1847, at Newington; m. James William Lucim, at Kittery, Me. They lived at Exeter, N. H., where she d., after which he went to Kentucky.

VI Mary Emma, b. Aug. 27, 1850, in Newington; m. William Cross, of Dover, N. H., who d. They had: Charles Winthrop Cross, b. June 24, 1869, who was baptized in the Baptist Church at the age of ten, and in 1891, was studying for the Baptist ministry.

VII Hannah Ellen, b. Feb. 3, 1853; m. William S. Stratton, of Boston. She d. soon after, leaving a daughter who went to her father's family.

UPHAM GRADUATES.

The following is a list of Uphams who have been graduated at colleges and higher educational institutions in the United States, though it is not believed to be complete; undoubtedly there are others, especially from the western colleges, whose names have not been ascertained:

HARVARD.

1734. Edward.
1744. Caleb.
1763. Joshua.
1768. Timothy.
1776. Benjamin Allen.
1785. Jabez.
1789. George Baxter.
1819. Henry.
1821. Charles Wentworth.
1845. George Phinehas.
1847. Jabez Baxter, M. D.
1852. Charles Wentworth.
1856. William Phinehas.
1868. Thomas Ellinwood.
1876. George Baxter, law.
1877. Henry.
1881. George Phinehas.
1886. Henry Lauriston, dentistry
1890. Richard Dana.

DARTMOUTH.

1801. Samuel.
1818. Thomas Cogswell.
1820. Nathaniel Gookin.
1834. Alfred.
1842. Jabez Baxter.
1850. James Phineas.
1853. Nathaniel Lord.
1871. Warren.

BOWDOIN.

1838. Francis William.
1840. Albert Gookin.
1846. George Barnard.
1861. Joseph Badger.

YALE.

1853. Nathan.
1874. William Richardson.
1875. George Leland.

BROWN.

1835. William Dennis, (Diploma of graduation issued after his death.)
1874. Albert George.

CORNELL.

1874. James Duncan. 1874. George Baxter.

COLUMBIA.

1829. Timothy. 1874. George Elbridge.

UNION.

1830. Don Alonzo Joshua.

COLBY.

1835. James.

MICHIGAN UNIVERSITY.

1875. Horace Alonzo Jaques.

AMHERST.

1884. Edward Darwin.

NORWICH UNIVERSITY, VT.

1874. Edward Denslow.

BOSTON UNIVERSITY.

1883. Frederick Norman.

WESLEYAN UNIVERSITY.

1856. Samuel Foster.

UNITED STATES MILITARY ACADEMY, WEST POINT, N. Y.

1859. John Jaques. 1866. William Henry.

TECHNOLOGICAL INSTITUTE, WORCESTER, MASS.

1878. Artemus Boutelle.

COLUMBIAN LAW SCHOOL, WASHINGTON, D. C.

1876. George Elbridge.

PHILADELPHIA MEDICAL COLLEGE.

1822. Alvah West, M. D.

CARLETON MEDICAL COLLEGE, VT.

1854. Edward Fisk, M. D.

HOWARD UNIVERSITY, D. C.

1888. William Clarence, M. D.

ANDOVER THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY.

1858. Nathaniel Lord.

DREW THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY.

1886. Frederick Norman.

BANGOR, ME., THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY.

1856. James Henry. Died a few days previous to the graduation of his class.

MAINE WESLEYAN SEMINARY.

1859. Isaac.

MASSACHUSETTS STATE NORMAL SCHOOL, WESTFIELD, MASS.

1880. Arthur Aquila.

WELLESLEY.

1891. Lucia Frances, A. B.

NEW LONDON LITERARY AND SCIENTIFIC INSTITUTE.

Sarah, Charles H., } Years of graduation not known.

UNITED STATES NAVAL ACADEMY, ANNAPOLIS, MARYLAND.

1893. Frank Brooks is in the class which will be graduated in 1893.

CONCLUSION.

Nearly a quarter of a century has slipped away, since, after a prolonged absence which had begun at an early age, I spent a winter at home. I took that opportunity to question my father on the subject of his Upham ancestry — a matter about which I had always been curious, and of which I had often thought while in the far West. He could tell me little more than that his father came from Dudley, Massachusetts, and that there was a tradition that the family had originated in Wales; with the exception of an aunt, he had never seen any of his father's people, and knew very little about them. He was able, however, to tell me the names of his grandparents, and of his uncles and aunts — more than is usually known under such circumstances, as I have since had occasion to learn. I made notes of such information, and those notes have grown until they have formed the records in the preceding pages, embracing grandfathers — "ready-made," so to speak — for an endless number of Uphams now living and yet to be born.

The long-promised "Upham book" is at last an accomplished fact, and the labor has ceased; though the work could be extended indefinitely, and as long as the posterity of John Upham continue to be born, to marry, and to die. I send these last sheets to the publishers, and lay aside the work with satisfaction, though not without regret. Regret that I shall here part company, and in a certain sense cease to associate with the ancient worthies whom I have learned to know so well. The Johns, Phinehases, Richards, Thomases, Nathaniels, and others, who have left behind as unseen forces those hereditary influences which have characterized us to the present day — almost as with the hand of Destiny.

In my wanderings from the Atlantic to the Pacific, from the British Columbia line to Mexico, and while at remote frontier stations, these have been with me, lo, these many years. Constant familiarity with their names and brief biographical records has caused them — with me — to seem to live again. I run through the generations mentally and recognize each individual, as the long procession passes in review. Theirs has been a shadowy but a pleasant companionship, and I shall miss it.

I can see the stout-hearted John, his wife Elizabeth, and their little ones, and his sister Sara, as they leave forever the ancestral home at Bickton, in old Devon, to join with the Hull colony, and find a home in that western world beyond the sea. Here, unconsciously to him, to take his place at the head of this large family. Then the brave Phinehas, the first-born American Upham, as he goes forth to fight in those early days of that war of races which was inevitable, and in which his descendants have not yet ceased to participate, helping to make civilization on this continent possible, and moving with the star of empire on its westward course. I can see him wounded and bleeding on that fatal Sabbath morning at the storming of the Narragansett fort — one of the greatest Indian conflicts in the history of this country, now almost forgotten — borne in the arms of his comrades from the frozen field where he had so gallantly led his men and fought so well, over the snow red with the blood of two races. Carried hence to distant Malden, there to die; his wife Ruth, widowed, his children fatherless. Down to this point our ancestry is a common one; here the "lines" diverge, but I have followed them all, to the eleventh generation.

And now, since the printing of the earlier pages of this book, comes from Old England the knowledge of a remoter ancestry, and a contemporaneous kindred, extending, as with us, down to the present generations. Our English kindred we hail with cordial greeting, and though for nearly three centuries the broad Atlantic has separated us, we claim the unity of blood. Soon we that live, and bear the name on both sides of the ocean must take our places in that silent company of which the earlier members have moved on — perhaps to know each other in a life beyond.

During the progress of the work many changes have come — the original manuscript shows them. Death has been among us and gathered his harvest; even as I write, I stop to record the taking of one whose end has come — but whose life has been worthy. With a habit of scanning the obituary columns of the daily press I do it apprehensively, for several who have assisted in the preparation of this genealogy, and have looked forward to its appearance with pleasurable anticipation, have already gone without being permitted to witness its completion.

The compiling of a genealogy is a laborious though fascinating task. Those who appreciate its object are comparatively few. and one so engaged must be willing to work on without the incentive which might be furnished by a general co-operation on the part of those for whose benefit the work is intended. And yet the

accomplishment of this one has proved to be one of the satisfactions of a lifetime. If its effect is — as I have hoped it may be — to cause each one bearing the name of Upham to feel that he has a responsibility for bearing it creditably, then indeed will a grand object have been attained, and we may all adopt the sentiment of the New Brunswick Uphams:

"If it is not in all mortals to command success, we will do more, deserve it."

F. K. U.

NOTE.

I shall be pleased to receive notice of all errors which may be discovered at the appearance of this book, also of any additional information which may help toward the completeness of the Upham genealogy in all its branches. Errors will be corrected, and additional information preserved, with the hope that at some future time there may be a revised edition. While at present I have no permanent local address, a letter will always find me if sent to my official address, viz.:

Captain F. K. UPHAM, *U. S. Army*,
Care of Adjutant-General, War Department, Washington, D. C.

End of the American Genealogy.

SUPPLEMENT,

SHOWING THE

English Ancestry of John Upham,

OF NEW ENGLAND,

WITH AN

ENGLISH UPHAM GENEALOGY

From 1523 Down to the Present Time.

ALSO MUCH VALUABLE INFORMATION CONNECTED WITH THE UPHAMS IN ENGLAND, ONLY RECENTLY DISCOVERED.

EXPLANATORY AND INTRODUCTORY.

When pages 7 to 18 — under the heading of "the name in England" — were sent to the publishers, it was with the hope that they might be useful in a search for the English ancestry of the American Uphams, should it ever be practicable to undertake one. But such a discovery was only regarded as a possibility of the indefinite future. It was little anticipated that even before these proof-sheets were corrected, this knowledge would be in our possession. Yet such is the case, and the book now includes not only the identified ancestry of the emigrant John Upham for several generations, with indications of a still more remote trace of the family, but also an English genealogy of very considerable scope, showing the Uphams from an early period down to the present date, thereby adding immensely to the interest and value of this as a record of the Uphams of England and America.

For this important knowledge we are indebted to the perseverance and untiring labor of our young kinsman, William Upham Reynell-Upham, Esq. — whose ancestry is shown — until recently living at his home in Bristol, England, but now in the United States, where he brought with him all the records which follow, and has since his arrival here taken the time — important to his personal interests — to arrange for publication in these pages. Before leaving England he spent fourteen weeks in his voluntary and self-imposed task of searching the various sources of information, and it is sincerely hoped that the valuable service which he has contributed will be appreciated.

At this place I take pleasure in recording the wish of Mr. Reynell-Upham that the valued assistance which he received from the following-named gentlemen should be acknowledged, viz.: Dr. T. N. Brushfield, of Budleigh, Salterton, who searched the Budleigh records for him, and afterward sent him a number of names which he had found; the Rev. R. Hobhouse, of St Ive, Cornwall, who sent him full details of Upham farm, etc.; Arthur Burch, Esq , bishop's secretary, who gave him access to the bishop's transcripts, visitation books, etc., preserved at the Diocesan Registry, Exeter; the record keeper, Somerset House, London, who gave him permission

— only granted in special cases — to extract details from the Probate Calendars; and others.

A notable feature of the "new light" is the fact which appears that the wife of our ancestor, John Upham, of New England, was not Elizabeth Webb, as "assumed" so confidently on page 34, but Elizabeth Slade. The mistake was a natural one, still it is only another illustration of the often-repeated lesson, that no assumption is safe in genealogical researches, frequently so strangely misleading. In this connection I will only invite attention to what is mentioned on page 34: "John Upham, to have been the uncle of Joseph, the son of Richard Webb, must either have married the sister of the said Richard Webb, or Richard Webb must have married the sister of John Upham." With reference to Sara, the sister of John Upham, mentioned in her father's will, as well as in the passenger list from England, it is suggested, as will be seen, that "she may have become the wife of Richard Webb."

With regard to the Rev. Joseph Hull, as already seen on page 19, he had been for eleven years rector at Northleigh, which position he resigned in 1632, "and gathering a company of devoted followers," etc., sailed with them for this country two years later. Northleigh—pronounced Norley—is about ten miles from Bickton, and what seems more natural than that John Upham, then a young married man with a growing family, a younger son, with little prospect of succeeding to the limited ancestral acres at Bickton, should have been induced to join his fortunes with those of the Hull Colony. Whether the Puritan movement of the day toward New England was wholly the cause of this may be questioned. Until two years prior to his departure from England, Mr. Hull had been in the established church. On page 24 it also appears that he was afterward, in 1659, having returned to England, again identified with the Episcopacy as rector of St. Buryan's, Cornwall. While we know that for many years prior to his death, John Upham was a deacon in the New England Congregational church, there remains a reasonable doubt as to his religious tendencies in England. None of the members of his father's family seem to have been identified with those who had abandoned the Episcopal forms, and his uncle Thomas lived and died as a clergyman of the established church.

It is interesting to observe how the names have been repeated through the numerous successive generations. Nathaniel, so usual among the American Uphams, seems to have come in with the Slade ancestry in England, and to have continued with the

Richards, Johns and Thomases down to the present time. Phynehas seems to be purely American in its introduction, and to have been unknown among the English Uphams. The suggestion near the bottom of page 47, as to the origin of this name, seems now even more probable.

F. K. UPHAM.

SAN JOSE, CALIFORNIA, *December*, 1892.

RESULT OF A SEARCH IN EARLY LAY SUBSIDY ROLLS FOR DEVON AND WILTS, CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS &c., AT THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, LONDON.

Lay Subsidy, Devon, I Ed. III. "De taxacione vicesime in com Devon," a roll of 34 membranes.

"*Hundrūm de Buddlele Est.*"*

Henr:faber.....via.
Henr:de llye.....xijd.
Johūs llychebold.....vid.
Willūs Baudichour.....xijd.
Radūs atte hulle.....xijd.
Robtūs Uphom.....vid.
Henr de Lavyngton.....vid.
Willūs Lomene.... .....vid.
Radūs Cole.....xijd.
Regin de Chambnon .....ijs.
Thomas Sospyk.....xijd.

"*Westbud.*"

Adam atte hulle
Joel atte Heghen
Johūs atte Burghe
Johēs de Churstōn
Isabella d. Willo Magft
Walterus atte senne
Ricūs de Naddisolyne
Thome de Yandebrok
†*Galfr° Uphom*..xijd.

* There are no names of parishes given, but several of these names, including Robt. Uphom, we found in a later subsidy roll (viz.: that for 6 Ed. III) among the taxpayers of a place named in the margin "holebrok."

† Galfrido or Galfridus = the Latin form of the Christian name Geoffrey.

Galfri° de Mersheghes
Robtūs att ffursen
Willo fferlegh
Thos. atte Neghen
Henr. de la Pomāy

Lay Subsidy 6 Ed. III. Devon.

"*ad hucde Hundr. de Westbudd.*"

17. Galfro Uphom.....xiiid.
18. Henr. Uphom.....xijd.

Hundr. de Buddeleghest. holebrok

Ricō de Wydslade.....ijs.
Willo Spekt [i. e. Spekott]..ijs.
Willo Lomone.....xijd.
Robto Uphom.....viiid.
Thōm Bisshop.....viiid.
Johne llychebold.....xijd.
Henr de llye.....viijd.
Jordano atte Venne.....viijd.

Boddl.

Robert Uphom came 53d on the list for the hundred of E. Budleigh, and fourth in the second (the right hand) column. On the left margin of the membrane the names of the taxpayers were written close to the edge, and no names of villages or towns were added, but on the right hand (indented) margin there was plenty of space, where as above represented the names of localities were inscribed. We took down the whole list of the taxpayers in the parish of "holebrok" where this Robert Uphom* was living in 1332, (6th Ed. III) as the names would be of great value in identifying the family and locality of Robert Uphom in these records where the name of the parish is so frequently absent. Next to the above list came "Boddl," (Budley) with its taxpayers, not however containing any Uphams or Uphoms. An examination of the hundred of East Budleigh on the map of Devon, reveals a parish named Halbrook near Sowton, and a little to the south of it we note "Wynslade House" marked.

*This Robert Uphom was probably living there in 1327, for the lay Subsidy in 1 Ed. III contains his name with others who are found in this parish.

On another membrane of the same Roll we found:—

Ant: dīna de Buddelegh

(i. e. the ancient lordship or demesne of Budleigh of which the subjoined would be the tenants.)

Willo de Todwille.....ijs.
Robtō de Boghdwaye.....xijd.
Willo Haille.....xijd.
Robto Sparre.....xijd.
Maurice Broudebroke.....iijs.
Henr. Mou.....iijs.
Johne Upham.....viijd.
Johne Honewille.....xiid.

LAY SUBSIDY 15TH HENRY VIII. DEVON.

Hund. de E. Budley.

Sydbury. Thomas Uphome sessed as subsody for his goods at LX.s.— tax xviii.d.

Beketon. Richard Uphome sessed at the subsody for his goods at xijli.— tax vj.s.

The taxpayers at "Beketon" this year (1523) were: Carolus Copleston, John Peryman, Johān Ryye Junr, Richard Russell, Johān Ryye Senr, Willm Oake, Richard Uphome, Henry Whytyng, Johān Glys, Johān Portebury, Richard Brok, Richard ffacye, Carolus ffacye, Johann Colyn (ffreusshman) Johan Clapp, henry hoppyng, Thomas Taylo^{r}, Petre Morde (ffreusshman), Richard Peryman, Alys hoppyng, henry peryman.

LAY SUBSIDY WILTS. 1 EDWARD III. "TAXATIO XX^{m} PARTIS DOMINO REGI CONCESSE IN COM WILTES FACTA PER WALTERUM GATELYN ET JOHANNEM DE BRADENSTOKK TAXATORES ET COLLECTORES XX^{m} PREDICTE ANNO REGNI REGIS EDWARDI POST CONQUESTUM PRIMO.

On the Dorse is a note of its delivery 19 July 2 Ed. III.

Hundrūm de Mere

Bradelegh:—
Willō Upehamme.....xijd. (Memb. v)
Swyndone:—
Willō de Uppham.....iiis. xjd. (Memb. vi)

Hund. de Selkelee.

Aldbourne:—
Katrina de Uph$^{a}_{m}$.....iiii.s.*

LAY SUBSIDY WILTS. 7TH EDWARD III.

Neither Bradelegh Hund. de Mere nor any other parish in this roll contained a taxpayer of the name Willō Upehamme in this year. So it may be that he died between 1327 and 1333. The nearest approach: Willō in la Hamme paid a tax of ii.s. ix.d. As Bradley is close on the borders of Somerset it is possible that he crossed over into that county between the aforesaid periods.

Hund. de Selkelee. (Memb. xiii)

Uph$^{a}_{m}$:— Nich. Mantell.....xiid.
Ed. Prat.....xd.
Galf. Pagnell.....ixs. viiid.
Petre. Donster.....xvjd.
Alic Stounde.....xijd.
Ricō Somet.....xi.s. ijd.
Katerina de Uph$^{a}_{m}$.....xijd.
Alice Harblot.....xvjd.
Hugone le Palinde.....xviiid.

Swyndone:—
Willmō de Uph$^{a}_{m}$.....iiii.s.

CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS.

Enrolled Decrees Hen VIII to Elizabeth. Vol. I of Index:—25. Upham Margaretta, vid. con Upham Ricūm. Tricesima pars (Roll) No. 44. A perusal of this case in Roll 44 revealed details so interesting that we extracted it in full as follows:

"25. "Whereas Margaret Upham the late wief of Thomas Upham, gentelman, deceased hath exhibited a bill of complainte unto the quenes maiesties most hieghe courte of chauncerie againste Richarde Upham, yoman, alleaginge by the same: That whereas Richarde Whitinge late abbott of the late dissolved monasterie of Glaston in the countie of Somerset was lawfullie seated in his demeane as of fee as in the pghte of the saide

* Katerina de Upham is placed in Aldbourne in this record among many of the persons who together with her when taxed in the 7th year of Ed. III are found in a place called Upham, which is marked on the map of Wilts close to Aldbourne.

monasterie of and in the manor of Buckland with the appurtenences in the countie of Dorset, the custome of which manor is and tyme sythens the remembrance of man hath byn that the custom-ye landes & ten-te of the saide manor have byn demisable and demised by the lordes of the said manor or by their stewarde or surveyor for the tyme beinge to anye p-son or p-sons that like to take the same for tyme of lief or lyves in possesscon or in ren-con by copie of courte roll of the saide manor accordinge to the custome of the saide manor. And alleged further that the custome of the saide manor is and tyme sythens the remembrance of man hath byn that yf anye copieholder of anye the customarie landes or ten-tes of the saide manor doe die seased of anye the customarie landes or ten-tes of the saide manor havinge a wief at the tyme of his decease, the wief of anye such customy tenante so dyinge seased shall have and enioie all such customarie landes and tentes as her saide husbande soe died seased of within the saide manor for and during her widowhedd by the custome of the saide manor. And the saide late abbott soe of the saide manor and other the pr-msses beinge seased at a courte holden at the saide manor in the . . . yere of the late kynge of famouse memorie kyng henrye the eighte by one . . . stewarde of the saide manor whose name the saide complaynaⁿt knoweth not for want of the saide copie, did by copie of courte roll of the saide manor, accordinge to the custome of the said manor demise one messuage and one yarde lande with appurtenences in Cleanger partt custom-ye landes and ten-tes of the saide manor of Buckland with a curtalage thereunto adyoyninge and eighte closes of meadowe and pasture conteyning by estimation fourscore nyne acres and twoe groves of woode situate lyinge and beinge within the closes aforesaide conteyninge eight acres part of the saide manor and late in the tenure of one Nicholas Roo, deceased all whiche then were and yet be part of the customye landes of the saide manor to Thomas Upham late husbonde of the saide complaynante and to Richarde his sonne. To have and to houlde the same for tenure of three lives and for the tenure of the lief of the longest liver of them successively accordinge to the custome of the saide manor. By force whereof the saide Thomas Upham entered into the saide messuage and other the pr-misses and was thereof admitted tenante and was thereof lawfully seased in his demeane as of freholde for the terme of his lief accordinge to the custome of the saide manor and the issues and profitte thereof did take and receyue as lawful was for him to do. Untill nowe of late that the saide Richarde Upham which is to have the premises after the deathe of the saide com-

playnante wrongfullie entered uppon the possession of the saide complaynante and expulsed her from the quiet possession thereof, contrarie to all righte, equitie and good conscience, as by the saide bill of complaynt remayninge of rew-rde in this honorable court of chauncerye, more playnelye yt doth and may appere, whereunto the saide defendant made answer and the complaynant replied and the saide defendante rejoyned and so pr-ceded to a full and pfct issue. And after witnesses beinge examined on both p-tes and publication was thereof granted and a day then was appointed for the hearinge, endinge and finall determininge of the saide cause, at whiche daie as-weth the saide complaynãte as the saide defendaunte by theyre councellers and attorneys gave theyre attendance for the hearinge of theyre iudgment in the pr-misses and the same matter, and the circumstances thereof, withe the depositions and allegacõns of either of the saide p-ties beinge then theyre in open court sedd, harde. understande and well considered of by this courte of chauncerie, for diũs considerations, the saide courte movinge: It ys this p-sent terme of Sainte mychaell tharchanngell, that is to saie the xviiijth daie of November in the thirtenth yere of the raigne of oure most gracious soũaigne ladye Elizabeth by the grace of God of Englande, ffraunce ande Irelande quene, defendor of the faithe &c. Ordered adiudged and decreed by the righte honorable Sir Nicholas Bacon, knighte, lorde keeper of the greate seale of England and by the said courte of chauncye, that the saide Margarett Upham and her assigns duringe the widowhed of the saide Margaret shall have and enioie from hensseforthe the possession, use and occupacõn of all and singular the landes and ten-tes in question betwene the saide p-ties againste the saide Richarde Upham, defendaunte and againste all and enye other p-son & p-sons clayminge the pr-misses or anye p-te thereof by from or under hym the saide Richarde Upham since the date com-enced in this courte untill the saide defendaunte shall recõr the same by thorder and course of the com-on lawes of this realme. Wher yf the saide Richarde Upham defendaunte in this courte shall bringe anye ac-ion againste the saide Margaret Upham (beinge in possessione of the same) then the issue betwene them to be of the custome of the mannor of Buckland in the bill mencõed. videlt, whether that the custome of the saide mannor of Buckland whereof the saide landes in questione are p-rcell, be that if the seconde wief of anye copieholder of the saide mannor of Buckland dying seased of any custom-ye ten-tes and landes thereunto belonging shall have her widowes estate yf a firste wief were named in any copie with her

husbond. And it is further ordered adiudged and decreed by the saide lorde kēper and courte of chauncerie that if the saide Richarde Upham defendaunte in this courte in an accōn to be broughte by him at the com-on lawe for the landes in question againste the saide Margaret Upham his mother-in-law, beinge by order of this courte in possession of the same shalbe either non sute in the saide accōn or v-ditt founde againste him then the saide Margarett Uppon (sic) defendaunte in the said accōn at the comon lawe and plaintiff in this courte shalbe discharged of twentie nobles yerelie which she uppon requeste to her made did agree to paie to the saide Richard Upham her sonne-in-lawe duringe her widowhed. But yf uppon the saide accōn to be broughte by the saide Richard Upham againste the pleyntiff in this courte the matter shall passe and be founde for the saide Richarde Upham until the saide Margaret shall recōr the same by thorder of the com-on lawe as is aforesaide. And yt is likewise further ordered adiudged and decreed by thauctoritie aforesaide that master Penruddocke, master Dudley and master Glasier, beinge officers to the righte honorable the erle of Leycester beinge then owners of the saide mannor be examined conc-rninge the saide cause in question by one of the examiners of this courte (if the p-ties or anye of them do will) and to be published. But yf anye of the said p-sons soe examined shall happen to be att the triall of the saide cause that then theyre examinacōns and depositcōns taken by the examiners of this courte not to be used but viva voce to declare theyre knowledges concerninge the saide cause.

Clianger. A farm of about 429 acres, value (1774) £175 per an. situate two miles from Buckland, to the S. W. upon the declivity above Revels Hill. It derives its name from clay, the nature of the soil, and "Hangre," which at the end of words, according to Sir Wm. Dugdale signifies the slope of a hill. 5 Ed. III a messuage and carncate of land at Cleyhangre had been held by the Abbot of Milton for above 100 years past of the heirs of Alured de Lincoln, by service of 12d per annum, for all services of the gift and feoffment of the said Alured. (Hutchins' Dorset. III. 709.)

Buckland Abbas a very large parish about 4 m N. E. from Cerue Abbas, and gives name to the hundred, yet in the roll of the Nona inquisition it is called Bouncloude, and is placed in the hundred of Nyweton and Choulonde. It derives its name according to Sir Robert Atkyns, from the tenure of its land, by deed in writing anciently called Bockland, i. e. Book-land; as other land

not so held was called Folkland, as having no other evidence but the testimony of the people. It received the name of Buckland Abbas. from its belonging to the Abbey of Glastonbury. It continued part of the Abbey's possessions till the dissolution, at which time we meet with this account of it in the roll entitled "The certificate of Richard Pollard and Thomas Moyle Esq[rs], general surveyors of the Kinge's landes, made upon the survey of all the lordships, manors, landes &c. belonging to the late attainted monasterie of Glastonburge, lying in sondry countys, now in the Kinge's handes by the attaincture of Richard Whiting late abbot of the same, of haute treason attainted, and according unto the view thereof by us in particular bokes made."

"The countie of Dorsetshire

"Temporalities

"The mannor of Bucklond

"Rents and demaynes

"The rents of assize and customarye tenauntes appertayning unto the sayd manor with xvli comyng of the demaynes are of the yerely value of lxxiiii li iiiis. iiiid.

"Woodes

"Commons

"Able men to serve the kynge in nombre xxv

Sum total of the manor of Bucklonde lxxxiii li iii.s ixd. (mon. Aug. 1849, p. 16.)

It continued in the crown till 35 Hen. viii when the manor and lordship were granted to Queen Catherine for life. 4 & 5 Ed. VI. The manor and hundred went to Princess Elizabeth. 8 Elizth. it was granted to Robert Earl of Leicester & heirs who 10th Elizth alienated them to Thomas Viscount Binden. It is now 1870 the property of H. G. Sturt Esq. (1870). (Hutchins' Dorset. III 691.)

Chancery Pleadings

B. & A. (Bills & answers) temp. Elizabeth.

Bundle 3, No. 19. Upham v. Culliford.

"To the right honorable S[r] Nicholas Bacon, knight lorde keper of the greate Seale of England.

In most humble wyse complayninge sheweth &c. Your oratrix Margaret Upham of Osmington in the countie of Dorset wydow that whereas one W[m] Compton Esq and Dame —— Warburge his

wyf were lawfully seysed, in theyre demesne as of fee in the right of the said Dame —— Warburge as yor oratrix supposeth of and in one mannor with thappurtenances called Platforde in the countie of Southtn and so seysed of the p-msses at a court holden there moreover uppon the daye of St Thomas the martyr in the fourth yere of the raigne of our souveaigne lorde of famous memorie kynge henrye theight grauntyd by copie of Court Rolle accordinge to the custome of the mannor there unto Thomas Upham, Phillype his wyf and Thomas Upham theyre sonne one tenement with thappurtenances with one close called lokynnys and one other close called hyckmansham to have and to hold unto the said Thomas, Phillipe and Thomas according to the custom of the said mannor by force whereof the said Thomas and Phillype were seysed in their demesne as of freehold accordinglye and dyed so seysyd, after whose decease the said Thomas Upham theyre sonne and husband to your oratrix entered into the p-msses and was thereof seysyd and according to the custome of the said manner did graunte the premisses from yere to yere according &c to one —— Culliford of Platforde aforesaid and about the fyrste yere of the quenes maiesties raigne dyed, after whose decease the p-msses according to the custome of the said man-r oughte to remayne, come and be unto your oratrix being the wyffe of the said Thomas Upham deceased, during her widowhed. But maye yt please yor lordshippe the said Cullyford on the deathe of yo^ur oratrix husband by subtyll persuasions and untrue suggestions made to the steward and other the lordes officers of the said mannor obtained of the said officers a newe graunte of the said pmsses for the terme of his lief by copie of court roll according &c. Seking fraudulentlie and covynantlie to defeat yor oratrix's right, title and interest in the same, attempted and begonne by the sayd Cullyford and now sythens the deathe of the sayd Cullyford byn with like manner followed and pursued by one Millisent Cullyford the widowe of the said Cullyford deceased clayminge her widowes estate by custome of the said mannor &c. That yor oratrix hath dyvers tymes desyred the said stewarde or officer for the tyme being to enter her playnte in the said court of the mannor &c and to examine into her title but both in the tyme of the said Cullyford and sythens his decease have always denied justice to yor oratrix &c. Oratrix pleads that the quenes maiesties most gracious writte of subpœna be granted directed to the said Millissent Culliford to attend, answer and receive the direction of the court of chauncerie &c.

The Answer of Millicent Culliforde widowe Def^t to the Bill of Compl^t of Margaret Upham widowe complaynaunte.

In the course of this reply she denies the various statements and charges in toto and asserts that her late husband Robert Culliford died "seysyd in his demeane as of freeholde in a tenement and closes of lande parte of the mannor of Plattforde in the countie of Wiltes, held by copie of courte roll." She denies that there is any manor named Plattforde, in the county of Southampton and prays to be "dismissed out of the bill of complaynte withe all reasonable costs and charges for wrongfull vexacōn susteyned in this behalf."

"Plaitford in the hundred of Trustfield, Co. Wilts, is so called from the wide or crooked ford over the stream which passes through it and adjoins the parish of Landford. It forms an oblong narrow strip of land stretching in greatest length from north to south, and intersected nearly in the middle by the turnpike road leading from Salisbury to Southampton. The parish is bounded on the north by Melchet Park, on the south by Bramshaw, on the west by Landford and on the east by the tything of West Wellow in the county of Hants. At the time of the general survey Platford was held by Edmund a Saxon noble, in chief from the Crown. In the reign of Edward the Confessor it was the property of Algar and was assessed at a yard-land. "Here (says the record) is half a plough land with two borderers and two cottagers. The mill pays 10 shillings. The wood is three furlongs in length and one broad. The same Edmund holds one yard-land, in which he has half a plough-land and four borderers and two cottagers." These two estates together are worth forty shillings. In the 3rd Edward I John de Grims, tead of West Grimsted held the manor of Plaitford of the Crown by the serjeantry of having the custody of the royal park of Melchet and by paying eleven shillings to the king through the bailiff of Clarendon. From this period Plaitford is included in the numerous inquisitions taken of the members of that distinguished family.

In 22nd Ed. III it was assigned as the dower of Eleanor wife of Adam de Grimstead and on the death of her son John without issue in 1363 it descended to Reginald Perrot the son of Isabella de Grimsted his aunt. He died seised of Plaitford, in 1371 when it became in part the dower of his widow Beatrix and in 1391 (13th Richd. II) Ralph Perrot his son surrendered Plaitford to John Earl of Huntingdon. Eight years afterwards Sir John de

Bettesthorne died seised of the manor: but it would seem that Reginald Perrot was afterwards in possession as he passed it with other lands by a fine to Sir John Berkeley, the husband of Elizabeth daughter of Sir John de Bettesthorne — Catherine Berkeley the great-granddaughter of Sir John having married Sir John Brereton Knt. left an only daughter Wybergha the wife of Sir Wm Compton of Compton Winyates, Co. Warwick, Knt. who through her became possessed of this property and died seised of it in 1528. It continued in his descendants until about 1680 when Richard Compton of Bisterne, Co. Hants, Esq sold the manor and principal estate to Sir Stephen Fox, Knt. There are in the parish about 1460 acres the principal part of which comprising a farm of nearly 300 acres considerable wood lands and other properties leased out for lives belongs to the Earl of Ilchester." (Hoare's Wiltshire.)

CHANCERY PLEADINGS
(continued)

B. & A. temp. Chas I. (*Bundle* 8, *xxvi*)

xxMay 1648 Upham v. Upham

To the right honorable the commission appoynted for the custody of the greate seale of England.

Humblie complayninge, sheweth unto yor hon^rs^ your orator William Upham of Upton in the county of Somerset, husbandman now that one John Upham of Hewish Champflower in the county aforesaid husbandman five years scithence or thereabouts borrowed of yor said orator the sume of twentie pounds of lawfull monie of England and the said John Upham became bounden, in a certain bill or writinge, obligatorie to your said orator in the full sume of fortie poundes for the true payment of the said twentie poundes to your said orator at a certayne daye then following, and your said orator at the special instance and necessitie of the said John Upham his brother entered into bonds with the said John Upham; to Thomas Longe of Upton aforesaid in the penall sume of six poundes for the true payment of three poundes to the said Thomas Longe; to Robert Reade of Wivliscombe in the said countie in the penall sume of twentie poundes for the true payment of ten poundes to the said Roberte, to Richard Chilcott the younger of Wiviliscombe aforesaid in the penall sume of ten poundes for the true payment of five poundes to the said Richard Chilcott the younger att a certaine daye and time of payment speciallie mentioned in the

said bonds or writings obligatorie. And the said John Upham about five yeares scithince borrowed of George Upham of Hewish Champflower another brother of yo[r] orator twentie and six poundes and John Upham became bound in two bills to the said George Upham for the payment thereof. About three yeares afterwards the said George Upham made his last Will and Testament appoynting yo[r] orator sole executor thereof. After whose decease your orator proved the will &c. John Upham four yeares scithince intermarried and took to wife one Joane daughter of Roger Cheeke of Uplowman in the countie of Devon with whom the saide John Upham made agreement to hande the sume of one hundred and twentie poundes and an estate in a tenement in Brushforde in the countie of Somerset for all the terme to come and unexpired as the marriage portion of the said Joane. And two years scithince the said John Upham died possessed of the said tenement in Brushforde and a personal estate well worth two hundred pounds and upwards and Joane the relicte of the said John Upham took out letters of administration in the archdeaconry Courte of Taunton to the estate of her late husband. But may it please yo[r] lordshippe the saide Joane Upham, the relicte of the said John, Roger Cheeke aforesaid and Thomas Webber of Hewish Champflower aforesaid husbandman and others (whose names though at present unknown he prays may be made parties to this bill of complaint) combined to defraud yo[r] said orator of the said twentie poundes whiche the said John Upham borrowed and of the said twentie and six pounds which the said John borrowed of George Upham deceased and now owing to yo[r] orator as his executor." The said Joane Upham having "purloyned" and possessed themselves of the testamentary estate of the said John Upham and converted the same to their own use and wittingly willingly &c caused much of the testamentary estate and goods to be left out of the inventory: the orator prays that a writ be directed to the said defendants requiring them to appear, answer to the said charges and receive the direction of the Court of Chancery.

B. & A. before 1714. *(Whittington) No.* 42. 9th *part* 1655:—

xxMay 1648 Upham v. Upham

The sevral answeare of Joane Upham wydowe, one of the Defendants to the bill of complaynte of Will[m] Upham Complaynante.

"The said def[t] saying unto herself now and at all times hereafter all advantage of excepcon to the incertentie and insufficiency of

the sd bill of compl^{t} and of the matters and things therein contained for playne declaracon of the truth of the said premises to soe much thereof as doth concerne her this def^{t} shee this def^{t} sayeth &c." She denies all knowledge of the bond between her late husband and the comp^{t} admits that her father Roger Cheeke paid £120 to John Upham as her marriage portion shortly after her marriage but denies that the estate in the tenement in Brushforde was also given to John Upham as part of the said marriage portion or that John Upham ever received the profits thereof but asserts that the said tenement was before her marriage by agreement between the said Joane Upham, and John Upham and Roger Cheeke assigned over to Roger Cheeke aforesaid for the use and benefit of John Palfrey, Elizth Palfrey and Joane Palfrey children of the said defendant Joane Upham by her former husband John Palfrey dec^{d} to which agreement in writing the said compl^{t} is a witness. She denies that John Upham died possessed of the said estate in the tenement at Brushforde or of a personal estate worth £200 which is untruly alleged in the said bill of compt. By an inventory remaining in the Archdeaconry Court, Taunton a personal estate of £80-5-8 is shown left by John Upham. She also states that J. U. was in debt at his decease to Wm Hoyle £4, Humphrey Upham £5-8s, John Hoyle £7-10s, Mr Meade £10-8s, John Date £4-15-5, Henry Clattam £6-10s, Robert Bullory 33s, John Webber £20, John Steevens £8, Thomas Langdon £6-12s, & David Webber £5. Joane says that she paid some, gave security for others and fully administered the estate; that the complainant was one of the appraisors for the inventory and was himself pressed to take his debt out of the corn but refused to accept confessing that the corn was much overvalued. She prays to be dismissed out of the bill with all reasonable costs &c.

B. & A. temp. Chas I. Bundle 15, *No.* 65 *Upham con Prin &c.*

Upham v. Prin et al.

To the Right Honorable Thomas, Lord Coventry, Lorde Keeper of the Greate Seale of England.

"xii daie Febru 1638.

"In most humble manner complayning yor orators and humble suppliants, Christopher Upham of Elworthy in the county of Somerset, yeoman and Alice his wief doe show &c. That whereas about fifteen yeares sythens there was a treatie betweene one John

Welshman of Elsworthy aforesaid and Cicilia Venne of Calue in the said county of Som-set widdow for a marriage to be had betwene the said John Welshman and yo[r] oratrix Alice Upham one of the daughters of the said Cecilia Venne uppon conclusion of which marriage it was agreed that the said John Welshman should have with his wief three score pounds." This sum was never paid and the plaintiffs maintain that the estate of the late Cecilia Venne (who died "about a year sythens appointing one Henry Prinn executor under her will") is indebted to them in that amount. However before the said marriage of Alice Sellecke and John Welshman, Alice's mother Cecilia Venne "by the persuasions and cunninge insinuations sett on foote by one John Sellecke of Otterton in the said countie of Som-sett, Clarke brother of yo[r] said oratrix Alice and Henry Prin of Kilne or Kilme in the sayd countie yeoman who before that time was married to one of yo[r] oratrix her sisters," induced her to enter into a bond with her mother the said Cecilia in the penall sum of £40. This was intended so they told her to secure her against her husband (Welshman) should he not treat her well, but if he acted badly to be put in force against him. Alice in her youthful innocence trusted them in the matter and signed without understanding the effect of her action. Alice had been the wife of Welshman two years and no demand was made on account of the bond during that time nor after his death during her widowhood. But since her remarriage with Christopher Upham and upon the death of Cecilia Venne one Henry Prinn the executor proved Cecilia's will and incited by the said John Sellecke of Otterton, Clarke, John Sellecke of Overstowe fuller and one Robert Withers and Frances his wife agreeing with Henry Prin to share the monies put the said bond in force by the common law "contrarie to all right, equitie and good conscience, noe monie beinge diewe." He states that Cecilia did not pay a legacy left to oratrix by Thomas Venn under whose will Cecilia was executrix. She prays for a writ directed to the def[ts] commanding them to appear and answer to the charges &c.

The Sev-ral Answeres of Henry Prin one of the Def[ts] of the bill of Comp[t] of Christopher Upham and Alice his wife Complaynants.

13 Feb. 1638.

In the course of a lengthy reply he denies everything and everybody. He asserts that the complainant Alice by the name of

Alice Sellecke by her bill bearing date the 9th Sept. in the first year of his now majesty's reign a° Domini 1625 acknowledged being indebted to Cecilia Venn in the sum of ten pounds and that the money had not been paid. He prays to be delivered out of the bill with all reasonable costs &c.

RECORDS BEFORE THE REIGN OF CHAS. II.

B. & A. Trinity 1649:—

22nd Jany 1642 Upham v. Hunt.

To the right honorable the Commissioners for the custody of the greate seale of England.

"In all humble manner complayninge sheweth that your orator George Upham of Wiveliscombe in the county of Somerset, yeoman &c." The substance of this complaint is that one Joseph Hunt of Braunton in Co Devon yeoman "three yeares last past" owned a house and "some four score" acres of land pasture &c. in the parish of Wiveliscombe and as he lived 40 or 50 miles away from it and "beinge a very sicke man at that tyme and by reason of the troubles then beinge in the kingdome no man was able to travel quietlie, or in peace to abide att home" the said Hunt had the house and ground on his hands tenantless and getting out of repair so Ann Hunt his wife by the direction and appointment of the said Joseph went to Geo. Upham being a near kinsman of the said Joseph Hunt and earnestly entreated him to get a good tenant and lease the property and if unable to find a tenant that he would look after it, repair the house make the best of the land, take down trees for making and mending of gates and barr posts and make the best of the woods furze and broom growing thereupon and pay the great taxes and that whatever he disbursed should be paid him again. All this George Upham undertook "uppon the entreatie soe made by the sayd Ann with the consent and approbation of her husband the said Joseph." He tried to get a tenant but "noe man would deale or meddle therein by reason of the tymes." Upon which G. Upham took possession of the house and land made all needful repairs "tooke downe one timber tree for the doinge thereof" paid the rates and taxes discharged the quarteringe of soldiers and expended of his own money some six or seven pounds more than he made out of the place. G. Upham asserts that notwithstanding all his trouble

taken when "noe man would meddle therein" the said Joseph Hunt hath in a most —— manner commenced an action against him for entering the house, treading down the grass, cutting down timber &c. The said J. Hunt pursuing his action with all violence and extremity and refusing to come to any account with the compl[t] for the money that he had disbursed or any part thereof "contrarie to all righte equitie and good conscience." He acknowledges that he has no evidence to prove that the said Joseph Hunt gave such directions to his wife except the confession and acknowledgment of the said J. Hunt made to him in private without calling witness thereto, but hopes that the said Joseph and Ann Hunt will upon their several oaths speak nothing but the truth. He prays for his majestys most gracious writ of subpœna to be directed to the said defendants commanding them and any of them to appear at a certain day &c before the hon. High Court of Chancery and thereupon to answer to all and singular the premises &c and to stand and abide by any further order and direction therein.

June 1648. The Answer &c of Joseph Hunt and Ann his wife Def[ts] to the bill of Comp[t] of Geo Upham Comp[t]

"About three yeares sythens" M[rs] Winefrid Upham mother of the defendant Ann died. After whose decease the house and lands in the said bill of Compl[t] named came into the possession of the defendant Joseph Hunt. Shortly after Ann Hunt with consent of her husband demised the said house and land to one John Tutbole of Wivlescombe Co Somerset, husbandman he paying Jos. Hunt 4s. per week while in possession. He goes on to state that after $5\frac{1}{2}$ years Tutbole left without notice and gave the keys to Upham the complainant who thereupon entered and took possession without the consent or knowledge of the defendants. When the latter heard of it Ann Hunt with approval of her husband went to Wivlescombe to see Upham entered the premises and demanded possession on behalf of her husband but the compl[t] knowing that Hunt was sick and unable to travel, taking advantage of the latter's distance from the house and lands and the unhappy state of the Kingdom refused to yield possession, and had received the profits for one year value £20 and carried away wood and growing timber value £10. Thereupon the defendants took action in H. M. Court of Common Pleas at Westminster against the compl[ts] to recover &c. The def[ts] swears to the truth of their statements and prays to be delivered out of the bill with all reasonable costs &c. Dated 13 Feb. 1638.

Trinity 1649. No. 3. Upham v. Perratt.

To the right hon^ble the Commisioners for the custody of the greate seale of England.

"Humblie complayninge Geo. Upham of Wivlescombe Co. Somt. sheweth &c." That Joane Perratt the daughter of John Perrat by Joane his wife was by her father's Will to have "foure score and tenne poundes" at the age of thirty or on marriage provided she married with the consent of his wife Joane. Joane Perratt was living with her mother when George Upham the complainant came along and they married with the consent of the widow Perratt. On the marriage the latter gave her daughter Joane Upham a lot of things which the latter accepted as wedding gifts but the widow Perratt intended them in lieu of the £90. This is the sum and substance of the bill of complaint to which there is no "answer" attached.

Michas 1649. No. 4. Upham v. Upham.

25th Oct. 1649. To the right hon^ble the Commisioners for the custody of the greate seale of England.

"Humblie complayninge sheweth unto yor hon^bles: Joane Upham of Huish-Champflower in the county of Somerset widowe the relict of John Upham of Hewish-Champflower aforesaid yeoman deceased." Whereas her late husband was by several bills and bonds indebted to Humphrey Upham of Lydiard, St. Lawrance in the county aforesaid in the sum of £4–8s. to Agnes Upham of Hewish-Champflower spinster £20, to Peter Meade, Gyles Withy ats Wheddon, Wm Shoreland, Geo. Ashe, Hugh Mustleburie and Andrew Blackwell, guardians and overseers of the poor in the parish of Dunster in the aforesaid county in the sum of £10 8s. for the use of the poor in the parish of Dunster, to Thomas Langdon of Brunton Regis said county £6–12s. to John Hoyle of Wivlescombe £6–6–7.; to John Daie of Tolland said county £5; to Henry Cletham of Milfordton said county £2–7–7, and also a sum of £4, 3, 4.; to Robert Ballery of Chipstable, said county 43s. to David Webber of Elworthy said county £8–12–8.; to William Hoyle aforesaid £2–1–8.; and to John Steevinges of Upome in the county aforesaid £5–8–0. at certain times and days of payment specially limited in the said bills bonds and writings obligatory besides many other debts amounting in all to upwards of one hundred pounds. The said John Upham died so indebted

on or about 24th June 1646. and on or about the 15th Sept. same year the complainant took out letters of administration of all his goods &c and fully administered his estate paying and satisfying all the beforementioned debts and many others including all necessary expenses, greatly to her own cost as her husband's estate not amounting to above four score pounds or thereabouts. But "William Upham of Upton in the county aforesaid pretends to have a bill or obligation of £40 for the payment of £20 hath now of late causelessly and maliciously put the same in suit against yo[r] oratrix &c." She furthermore accuses him of misfiguring the dates on a bill which was entrusted to him, and asserts that if such bond existed it was fully discharged in the life time of the said John Upham. She prays for a writt &c compelling William Upham to appear and answer to the premises &c.

Oct 31st 1649. The Plea & Demurrer of William Upham, Defendant to the Bill of Complaynte of Joane Upham Compl[te].

William Upham (of Upton Co Somerset) pleads that Joane Upham has not properly administered the estate of John Upham dec[d] and that a bond or obligation for £40 is really owing to him. He denies that he ever altered or misfigured the dates and prays to be delivered out of the bill with all reasonable costs &c.

CHANCERY PLEADINGS

(continued)

B & A. before 1714 (*Collins*) *vol* 19. 29th *part: Upsham v. Daniell.*

Upsham v. Daniell et al.

To the Right Hon[ble] Edward Earle of Clarendon, Lorde Highe Chancellor of England.

"Humblie complayninge sheweth &c. That yo[r] orator John Upsham of the cittie of London and Joseph Upsham sonne of y[r] said orator John Upsham by him y[r] said orator John his guardian and whereas John Daniell of the cittie of Coventry dec[d] cozin german to your said orator Joseph was att the tyme of his decease possessed of a very good plentifull personal estate consisting in bonds bills and other securities, ready money, plate, jewells, household stuff, stock of cattle and other things of a considerable value. The said John Daniell beinge of a sound mind &c and havinge a greate affection for the said Joseph on or aboute the 14th June 1664 did make his Will nuncupative leaving all he might die

possessed of to his young cozin Joseph Upsham." John Daniell died shortly after and John Upsham on behalf of his son Joseph proved the Will and obtained letters of adm-on to the estate of the said John Daniell and they (John & Joseph Upsham) endeavored to possess themselves of it. But one John Daniell of Coventry father of the testator, Francis Clarke, Johnathan Daniell, Thomas Bourne, Abraham Phillipp, Thomas Rogers, Abraham Watts, John Pauley, John Vincent and his wife "combining and confederating together," with other persons as yet unknown whom when discovered he prays may be made parties to this Bill, contrived to get possessed of a great part of the goods and chattells plate, jewells, bonds, bills and other securities and recovered money on some of them "by means whereof y^r orators are like to be defrauded of a greate parte of the estate of the said John Daniell, beinge contrarye to all righte equity" &c. The complainants pray for a writt or writs of Subpiena directed to the defendants commanding them to appear before the Lord Chancellor for his direction and judgment &c. There is no Answer or Plea and Demurrer attached to this or any thing to indicate the Lord Chancellors decision in this case.

CHANCERY PLEADINGS.

(continued)

B & A. bef. 1714. (*Mitford.*) *vol* 27. 83rd *part.* 173:—*Upsham v. Hinchmann.*

Upsham v. Hinchmann.

14th April 1655. To the Right Hon. Edward Earle of Clarendon Lord High Chancellor of England.

"Humblie complaynigne sheweth &c." He complains that having borrowed money of Joseph Hinchman deceased he gave bond for it and afterwards fully satisfied the said bond in money and goods. But that on the death of Hinchman his widow put the said bond in force against him at the common law and had him arrested for debts which he did not owe contrary to all right, equity &c.

The answer of Elizabeth Hinchmann, widdow def^t to the Bill of Compl^t of John Upshan Compl^t. The defendant states: that her late husband Joseph Hinchmann who died in February 1663 lent £50 to John Upshan and acknowledges that the complainant returned £20 of it in 1661. About 1657 John Upshan buried his wife Allice (sister to the defendant Eliz. Hinchmann) and sent

some of her wardrobe to the defendant which the latter at first declined saying that he might marry again and that they would then be useful to the second Mrs Upsham but upon being pressede ultimately accepted and understanding it as a free gift. On the death of her husband E. Hinchman proceeded to collect the debts due to his estate and on John Upsham refusing to pay the remainder of his debt (he saying that he had already satisfied the bond in money and goods) she put the bond in force and had him arrested. She offers to stop proceedings if he will pay up, and prays to be delivered out of the bill with all reasonable costs &c.

CHANCERY PLEADINGS

(continued)

B & A bef. 1714. *Mitford. vol* 27. 128th *part*–218 :–*Upham v. Tanner.*

To the Right Honble Heneage lorde ffinch Earle of Daventry Lorde Chauncellor of England.

25th die Oct. 1678.

"In all humble manner complayninge sheweth &c. yor daily orators James Upham the elder of Tiverton in the countie of Devon ffuller. Leonard ffarmer of the same gunsmith and Henry Cannington and Aquilla Upham of the same ffullers. That whereas by a certificate made at a general quarter sessions of the peace held att the Casle of Exon for the said county the 13th July which was in the seaven and twentieth yeare of his now majestys reigne under the handes of Sir Thomas Carew, Knight, Sir Francis Drake, Barronett and divers other justices of the peace for the said county of Devon that on Wednesday the 14th daye of April last before the date of the said certificate there casually happened a sudden fire upon the houses and habitations of several poore sufferers and inhabitants of the towne and forte of Topsham in the said countie whose names and losses are particularly mentioned in the said certificate. And whereas his majesty beinge soe readily certified as aforesaid,did out of his Princely compassion by his letters patent under the greate seale of England bearing date the fouerthe daye of November in the said seaven and twentieth yeare of his saide majestys reign grante unto the poore sufferers and inhabitants of Topsham aforesaid and in their behalfes, theire deputy and deputies, the bearer and bearers of the same authorised and appointed under the handes and seals of Samuel Taner, Richard Lee and William Sanford Esquires beinge treasurers and receivers of

such moneys as should be collected and received from the charitable benevolence of his majestys subjects within the countyes of Surrey, Sussex, Middlesex, Kent, Essex, Norfolk, Suffolk, Gloucester, Worcestershire, Oxford, Bucks and Herefordshire and in all cityes, townes, corporate boroughs, parishes chapelries, townes villages and hamlets within the said counties and not elsewhere — and whereas the said Samuel Taner, Richard Lee and Wm Sanford by virtue of this power and authority for as aforesaid to them given did by the several writeings under their handes and seales constitute authorise and appoint y^r^ orator the said James Upham the elder and the said James Upham the younger and their assigns on behalfe of the poore sufferers to be collectors of the same." The complainant states also that he together with James Upham the younger, Leonard ffarmer, Henry Cannington and Aquilla Upham as sureties for the said complainant became bound to the said Samuel Tanner, Richard Lee and Wm Sanford, in a bond or obligation for the sum of one thousand two hundred pounds with condition to render to the said treasurers a just account of the money collected and to give acquittances for such. And shortly after the complainant with James Upham the younger who was then a minor proceeded to collect the charitable benevolences upon the authority aforesaid. According to a contract made betweene the complainant and the treasures he was to have thirtene pence for "every briefe which they should lay disperse and gather" out of every parish church or chapel within the aforesaid places," the said sum being also in consideration of their "travel payaes and expenses in and about the same." The compl^t^ says that he and his son were very industrious and used all possible diligence therein to perform the trust in them reposed and did "lay and disperse near three thousand briefes within the lymitts aforesaid, and under the conditions he was to render his account on or before the 20th June now last past but by reason of the great snow and unseasonable weather the previous winter he had been able to collect little by that time so that he was unable to punctually perform the condition of the bond in this particular — moreover his hopeful son James Upham the younger had disappeared and the complainant had heard nothing of him for months by which the compl^t^ is prevented from furnishing an account of his son's transactions and the former knows not where he is. The compl^t^ states that he had collected about £50 besides his deductions and allowances and rendered his account paying in the sum of £100 to the treasures but the latter refused to accept his account and put the bond in force against him and he was arrested and "remayns a prisoner

in the sheriffs ward for the said countie of Devon att the said of the said Samuel Tanner, Richard Lee and Wm Sanford for the said sum of one thousand and two hundred poundes." He complains that he is by this prevented from following his employment and obstructed from finishing the collections and "the rest of the orators are like to be utterly undone and ruined by the strict rules of the com-on lawe (there being sev'ral processes issued against them the said Leonard ffarmer, Henry Cannington, and Aquilla Upham in regard to the said bond) He further states that the said Wm Sanford who acted for the rest refused to accept his account unless he could produce and bring all the briefs from every parish within the said limits which the compl^t^ says is altogether impossible seeing that many refused to give them back and as the fire at Topsham was very inconsiderable "divers ministers and wardens did charge y^r^ said orator James Upham the elder to bee a cheate and affirmed that he went aboute to cousin the country" and some threatened to burn the briefs, others said they had lost them. Moreover there were briefs for the towne of Northampton Cottingham, Co Cambridge and Southwark whose losses were considerable and the people gave largely so that this of Topsham (being but a few ragged houses) did not excite their compassion although the compl^t^ says that his trouble and labor in collecting was increased by the opposition he met with. The compl^t^ furthermore states: that the losses by the fire at Topsham were not a third of the amount asserted and that most of the sufferers were well able to bear it: that the adjacent and neighboring parishes contributed little or nothing because they were better informed than those who lived remote from it: that in particular the parish of ffarringdon being two or three miles from Topsham "where the said Samuel Tanner, dwells and is a parishioner" gave not so much as one penny towards the said losses. Nevertheless the said Samuel Tanner with the other treasurers of the said fund twice sued arressted and imprisoned the complainant upon the accounts aforesaid. The compl^t^ to the end that he may have redress according to equity prays for a writ directing the defendants to appear and upon their oaths to answer to the premises and await the direction of the court, and in particular to state how many persons and who in particular sustained loss by the said fire and whether such were really poor and whether it was not rather a confederacy and combination between one Richard Showers of Topsham (who sustained some small loss by the fire) and others of the pretended sufferers to reap advantage by the public benevolence than for any real need or necessity &c. Also asks for writ

of Injunction staying further proceedings in the common law until the defendants have made answer &c.

The joint and severall answers of Samuell Taner, Richard Lee and Wm Sanford Esq^rs^ Defts to the Bill of Compl^t^ of James Upham the elder, Leonard Farmer, henry Cannington and Acquilla Upham Complainants.

"The said defendants saying to themselves now and at all times hereafter all advantage of excep-con &c." They acknowledge that on 4th Nov. in the 27th year of H. M. reign letters patent were granted "to Richard Shower, William Cawood Gilbert Mogridge, Geo Launder, Robert Pym, Joan Westlake and Elizabeth Knight poore sufferers and inhabitants of the town and post of Topsham to collect within the counties of Devon, Cornwall, Somerset, Dorset, Wilts, Southampton Surrey, Sussex, Middlesex, Kent, Essex, Norfolk, Suffolk Gloucestershire, Worcestershire, Oxford, Bucks, and Hereford, the cittie of Exeter and countye of the same, the cittie of Bristol and countye of the same, the towne and countye of Poole, towne and countye of Southampton, Isle of Wight, cities of Winchester, Chicester and Rochester, citie of Canterbury and countie of the same, citye of Norwich, Universitye and citie of Oxford, borough of Southwarke and all boroughs, suberbs and liberties &c within the said citie, and not elsewhere"— Dated 24th Dec. 27th year &c. The defendants say: that they believe James Upham knows where his son is and that the latter is staying away to form an excuse that the compl^t^ James Upham has collected much more than he has accounted for and appropriated it to his own use.

They state that the loss sustained by the aforesaid poor sufferers and inhabitants of Topsham was £1567–5–3. They acknowledge that James Upham was a prisoner in the sheriffs ward upon their suit and since by Habeas Corpus has been removed to the "ffleete" where they believe he still remaineth a prisoner. The said def^ts^ also assert that they are very desirous and willing that he should be released and will not insist upon the non-compliance with the days and times mentioned on the bond, upon his giving them a fair and just account of what he and the other complainants Acquilla Upham and James Upham the younger have received and giving good security for the uses aforesaid and paying such costs and expenses as the poor sufferers have been put to, in sueing and prosecuting the said complainants "which have been very considerable both in this honorable court and at the common law &c. They pray to be dismissed with all reasonable costs and charges for veracōn in this behalf most wrongfully susteyned."

B & A bef. 1714. *vol* 30. (*Mitford.*) 6th *part.* 90:—*Upham v. Hewes.*

UPHAM v. HEWES

To the Right Honble Thomas Lord Coventry Lord Keeper of the great Seale of England.

9th July 1638.

"Humblie complayninge sheweth &c." The complainant Margaret Upham of Wivlescombe, Co Somerset widow states that thirty years since there was a treaty of marriage between Thomas Hewes of Laurance Lydeard in said county yeoman and one Joane Smyth widow who had a life interest in a messuage tenenent and certain lands in Tolland and Laurance Lideard Co Somerset valued at £30 per annum, the said Thomas Hewes being also seised of a copyhold tenement in Laurance Lideard valued at £20 per an. and by custom of the manor Tho Hewes' wife would have her widows estate in the said copyhold on the death of her husband. Thos Hewes married Joane Smyth and then resolving to defraud his wife of her widows estate and make void his marriage agreement yielded up his estate in Laurance Lideard to the lord of the manor and retook the same to John Hewes his son now deceased. After some disputes Joan Hewes went to her friends and relatives and they endeavoured to get Thomas Hewes to make over to trustees the property he held in right of his wife, for the benefit of her children. Joane consulted her brother Henry Rew and her brother-in-law John Upham the husband of the complainant and told them she had chosen them to hold the lands and tenement in trust on behalf of her and her children They consented on her importunity and it was decided that this would make peace in the Hewes family — So Thomas Hewes about May 47th year James I. by indenture made between the said Thomas Hewes of the one part and Henry Rew and John Upham of the other part demise grant &c to the said Henry Rew and John Upham all that messuage tenement with garden orchard, meadows & pasture thereto belonging in the parish of Tolland and Laurence Hideard aforesaid for 30 years thenceforth at a yearly rent of £10. Henry Rew and John Upham became parties to a bond of value £100 for the true performance of the terms of the said indenture. Neither J. Upham nor H. Rew ever held the property by virtue of the said lease but allowed Joane Hewes to keep possession and Joane regularly paid the rent to her husband until about 4 years before the death of Thomas Hewes (which occurred about 1633) when there was some £4 owing and a new

agreement was entered into whereby Thomas Hewes was content to receive £6–13–4 as rent from thenceforward as she had "a great charge of children to witte seven by one John Smyth her former husband and five by the said Thomas Hewes." Joane Hewes never made any demands upon the trustee John Upham and Henry Rew in their lifetime well knowing that nothing was done, but since the death of Thomas Hewes his son and his executor having obtained the bond put it in execution at the common lawe against the complainant Margaret Upham she being executor of her late husband John Upham and seeks to recover the whole forfieture thereof contrary to all equity and good conscience. Complainant prays for a writ of Injunction directed to the said John Hewes enjoyning his presence to answer upon oath &c. There is no answer attached.

MISCELLANEOUS CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS.

temp Eliz'th.

Vol. 3. 22nd *part.* 96. *Wolsey Uphome Wm.* (*Devon*) *v. Abbott John.*

Uphome v. Abbott.

"To the most Reverend ffather in God, Thomas, lorde legat Cardenall Archebyschoppe of Yorke & chauncellor of Englond

In most humble wise compleyninge sheweth &c. that yor orator William Uphome of Huysch in the countie of Somt husbond and Johan his wief daughter and heire of one Thomas Pape decd that whereas the said Thomas Pape was seasid in his demeane as of fee of and in forty acres of lande pasture and meddow with appurtinances sett and lying in Deane Prior in the countye of Devon and on his death the pr-myses with the appurtinances descended, and of righte ought to descend to the said Johan the daughter and heire of the said Thomas Pape, and the said Johan entered in and was seased in fee accordingly. So it is now most joyous lorde that the evidences, writeings, documents, charters &c concerning the said premyses are casually come into the possession of one — John Abbott of Cornewode in the same com of Devon." The complainant having no remedy by the order of the common law prays that a writ of subpœna may be directed to the said John Abbott to appear in the Kinge's Court of Chancery for judgment &c.

Uphome v. Abbott

continued

"The Annswer of John Abbott to the bill of complaynt of William Uphome and Johan his wife.

"The saide John Abbott saith that the said bille of complaynt is uncertain and insufficient to be answered and the matters therein contained seyured of untrouth &c and are determinable by the com-on lawe." Nevertheless as he is compelled to make answer to the premises for declaration of the truth, thereupon he saith: that one John Snowdon was seased of alle the premises and lands in question in his demeane as of fee and being so seased gave all the said premises and lands to one John Patya and Isabell his wif daughter of the said John Snowdon for the lyves of the said John Patya and Isabell with remainder on their deaths to one Thomas Patya son and heire of the said John Patya and to Johan his wif and to the heires of the body of the said Thomas Patya and Johan lawfully begotten with remainder to the righte heires of the said John Patya. On the death of John Patya the said Thomas and Johan Patya entered into possession and were seased of the premises and appurtenances and were lawfully seased of the same as of freehold and had Isabell a daughter of theire bodye lawfully begotten and Thomas Patya and Johan his wife died so seased. On whose death said landes pasture and meddow with the appurtenances specified in the said bill of complaynt rightly descended to the said John Abbott as cosen and heire of the bodye of the said Thomas Patya and Johan his wif this is to wete as son of Agnes daughter of the said Isabell daughter and heire of the said Thomas Patya and Johan his wif. In which case all documents evidences, writings, charters and muniments as the said John Abbott hath concerning the said p-msses &c of veray righte appertayne and belonge to the said John Abbott and his heires aforesaid by reason whereof he doth retayne and kepe the same as lauful ys for hym to do &c." He denies that Thomas Pape named in the bill was ever seased of any such property or that the lands in question ever descended to Johan wife of William Uphome the complainant as daughter of the said Thomas Pape named in the bill, and prays to be delivered out of the said bill with all reasonable costs &c.

Misc. Chan. Proc, vol. 3 part 96. Uffnam Richd. v. Ingram Wm The name Uffenham or Uffnam is so rarely met with and chiefly in Wilts that lest it should be a variation of Upham or Up-

enham we thought brief mention of this case would not be unacceptable.

"In ffull humble wise complayninge sheweth that your daily orator Richard Uffnam cosen & heire of John Uffnam otherwise Laurens that is to say son of Roger Uffnam brother of John son & heire unto the said John Uffnam otherwise Laurens." He says that the grandfather John Uffnam died seised of one messuage, 20 acres of land, 10 acres of meadow, 20 acres of pasture in Shereton Ashton Co. Wilts. On whose death the complainant succeeded to the said property

"So it is now most gracious lorde that one William Ingram hath wrongfullie entered into possesscon of the said p r̄ msses and hath conveyed an estate in the said pr-m-sses to divers p-sons unknown to yor orator and hath retained the muniments, evidences, charters and writinges of and concerninge the same" Having no remedy at the common law he prays for a writ of subpœna &c commanding Wm Ingram to "appeare before the Kynge in his chancerye."

Wm Ingram in his reply says that Peter Horder and Thomas Ingram, were seised of the lands in question. Peter Harder died s. p. On the death of Thomas Ingram the premises descended to Wm Ingram as son and heir of the latter and that such being the case he kept the charters, muniments, writings and documents as lawful was for him to do. He prays to be dismissed out of the bill &c.

Inder Locorum Chan. Proc. temp Eliz'th: Upham mess. Cornwall. H. h. 13, 14.

Inder Locorum Chan Proc. temp Jas I.:

Upham lands &c Devon. (Cary v. Langworthy) 1622. c 29.
Upham farme & lands, Southampton. F. 2. 50.
Upham farme & lands, Wilts. (Mellish et al. v Stone, Capell, Sendamore & Mellish, Enrolled Decrees Chas I to Geo II.)

Patent Rolls 28 Elizth 9th part. Special pardon granted to Johēs Uphame nuper de Torrington magna in com Devon rope maker.

The Calendar, State Papers Domestic 1598–1601 contain the following item:

"1598 Sept. Relation of such things as Wm Pitts had intelligence of being a prisoner in the Groyne in Galicia. ... John Uppom taken in a Plymouth vessel, has been three years their prisoner and hardly used because he boxed the ears of a priest who railed against Her Majesty."

RESULT OF SEARCHES AT THE PROBATE COURT OF DIOCESAN REGISTRY, EXETER. CO DEVON.

Note: A = Admōn t or W = Will,

Principal Registry of the Bishop of Exeter.

1592 *to* 1850

1603, Oct. Upham Tho: of Plymouth.....t.
1683, Upham Henry of Chittlehampton.....t.
1778, Upham Ann of Topsham.....t.
1803, Nov. Upham W^m of Cadbury.....a.
1846, Nov. Upham John of Sandford.....t.

Consistorial Court.

a peculiar court of the Bishop of Exeter.

1591 to 1765.

1613, July, Upham Andrew of St. Giles.....t.
Dated 9th May 1613. Bequests to sons Michael and Jerome.
Residue to wife Mary executrix. Proved 20th July 1613.
1765, Upham William of Paignton.....t.

Archdeaconry Court of Exeter.

1540 to 1845

1546, Nov. Uphom Richd. of Bykton.....c. a.
1585, March. Uppom Johīs of Eatenton.....c. t.
1620, June. Uphom Henry of Tiverton... ... t.
He signed his name Henry Uphome. Bequests to wife Marian, sons John Uphome, Roger Uphome and Gawen Uphome, daughters Emily Uphome and Mary Parkins and Roger Parkins her son. He wishes to be buried in the churchyard of Bickleigh near his deceased brother John Uphome.
1635, Dec. Uppham Richard of Bickton.....w.
1675, April. Upham Anastasia of Cadbury.....t.
1676, Dec. Upham Roger of Cheriton Fitzpaine....t.
1678, Mar. Upham Joanna of Cheriton Fitzpaine....t.
1684, Ap. Upham Thomas of Bampton.....t.
Dated Feb 2nd 1683. To wife Reddygund £5. To uncle John Prowse £5. To John son of

brother Henry Upham of Somerset Bequests also to brother Henry Upham, brother Christopher Upham and Elizabeth daughter of John Prowse. Exōr John Prowse. Witnesses: Robt. Yeaudle, Margret Tristam, John Tristam.

1685, March. Upham George of Silverton.....t.
1688, May. Upham John of Ven Ottery.....t.
1689, March. Upham Aquila of Tiverton.....a.
1692, Dec. Upham Richard of E. Budley.....t.
1693, Sept. Upham Elizabeth of Otterton.....t.
1694, May. Upham Roger of Cadbury.....t.
1695, July. Upham Sara of Lympstone.....a.
1696, July. Upham Thomas of Ottery St. Mary...t.
1696. Feb. Upham Anna of Otterton.....a.
1700. Oct. Upham Humphrey of Halberton.....t.
1718. March. Upham Elizabeth of Cadbury.....a.
1725. April. Upham Roger of Cadbury.....a.
1728. Sept. Upham Anthony of Tiverton.....a.
1728. Dec. Upham Richard of Bickton.....t.
1731. Upham Nicholas of Netherex.....t.

Dated April 19th 1730. Proved. May 21st 1731. Legacy to brother Roger Upham, £100 to Anthony Martin Senr and Anthony Martin his son of Bradninch in trust to pay £50 to his nephew Thomas Upham on his attaining 21 years of age, the remaining £50 to be paid to his nephew John Upham when 21 years of age. Should one die whole to go to survivor. Residue and remainder to Allice Bowbier his kinswoman whom he makes sole executrix. Witnesses: Wm Andrews Richard Thomas.

1736 March. Upham Susanna of Bicton .....w.
1740 May Upham Thomas of St. Leonards .w.

of H. M. S. Canterbury. Roger Upham of Cadbury is sole legatee and executor.

1747 Sept. Upham George of Callumpton.....a.
1752 Sept. Upham Sarah of Bicton.....a.
1753 May Upham Joseph of Tiverton.....a.
1755 May Upham Richard of Bicton .....w.
1763 May Upham Richard of Ottery St. Mary..a. w.
1769 Aug Upham Edward of Exeter.....a. w.
1769 Aug Upham Ann of Exeter.....w.
1774 Oct. Upham Sarah of Offwell.....w.

1776	Sept.	Upham Elizabeth of Offwell.....w.
1777	April	Upham Thomas of Offwell.....w.
1790	Dec	Upham Joseph of Offwell.....w.
1791	Dec	Upham John of Bicton.....a.
1795	May	Upham Elizabeth of Offwell.....w.
1795	Sept.	Upham Mary of Offwell.....w.
1803	June	Upham John of Tiverton.....w.
1806	June	Upham Richard of Tiverton.....w.
1820	Mary	Upham John Ford of Offwell.....w.
1822	April	Upham Richard of Tallaton.....a
1842	April	Upham William of Silverton.....w.

BISHOPS TRANSCRIPTS.

These records are the result of an enactment passed in 1603, "that the churchwardens shall within one month after the 25th of March in each year transmit to the Bishop of the Diocese, or his Chancellor, a true copy from the Register Book for the year then ended; and that failing to do so the Bishop or his Chancellor may proceed against them at law." If this had been rigidly enforced and the transcript preserved from damp and neglect, we should possess a most valuable series of records which would supply details where the original register is lost or mutilated by fire, damp &c. Unfortunately however this rule was very loosely observed, and those sent in did not receive the care their value demanded, but were skewered together in bundles and left to rot with damp dust and neglect. The subjoined is the result of a careful examination of those sent in from parishes in the *Archdeaconry of Exeter* which has suffered more than the other archdeaconries in the way of mildewed decay and many years are altogether absent.

1611, Filleigh.....	Mary daughter of Anthony Upham & Joan his wife bp 20th Aug.
1611, Chittlehampton.....	Ales Uphome the daughter of Wm Uphome bp Oct 13th.
1613, St. Giles'.	John Upham was buried 21st April.
1614, Plymouth (St Andrews).	Thomas Wollston and Judith Uppam were married 15th May.
1614, Tiverton.....	Robert Thomas = Katherine Uppome (beinge licenced) 2nd March.
1615, St. Giles'.....	Andrew Upham buried 13th May.
1625, Rockbeare.....	Gillian Uppom buried 6th Oct.

1627, Brickton..... Johan the daughter of Thos. Uppam bap. 17th June.

1630, Marldon..... Joane daughter of Gawen Uphom bap. 18th May.

1632, Chittlehampton..... Grissie ffoord and Mary Upham married 13th Feb.

1637, Marldon..... Dorothy d. of Gawen Upome buried 12th April

1637, Marldon..... Peter son of Gawen Upome bap. 1st Jany.

1638, Brickton..... Nathaniel son of Thomas Upham & Sara his wife bp. 9th Dec.

1663, Marldon..... Daniel son of Peter Uphome bap. 19th May.

1663, Marldon..... Daniel son of Peter Uphome buried 19th June.

1663, Butterleigh..... Roger Upham = Elizabeth Pyne 25th Oct by virtue of licence dated 22nd Oct.

1663, Butterleigh ..... Humphrey Upon = Elizabeth the d. of John Matthew (by banns.) 1st Nov. both of Halberton.

1663, Cadleigh..... Stephen Upham = Joan Badcock 21st Nov.

1663, Cadleigh..... John the son of Stephen Upham and Joan his wife bap. 1st Jan.

1663, Washfield. ..... Joane Uphome widow buried 7th Feb.

1664, Butterleigh..... Humphrey son of Humphrey Upon and Elizabeth his wife bap. June 29th

1664, Marldon..... Katheryne d. of Peter Uphome bap. June 29th

1667, Thorverton..... Katherine d. of George Upham bap 9th April

1667, Thorverton..... Katherine d. of George Upham buried 20th May.

1667, Tiverton..... Ishmael Vppom the elder buried 4th Jany.

1668, Marldon..... Gawen Uphome was buried 29th July.

1669, Marldon..... .... Joanna d. of Peter Uphome bap. 1st April.

1669, Thorverton..... Katherine d. of George Upham bap. 13th April
1669, Thorverton..... Katherine Upham buried 2nd May.
1669, Marldon..... Margery Uphome was buried 3rd Nov.
1669, Tiverton..... Dorothy d. of Richard Vppom buried 12th March
1670, Cheriton Fitzpaine..... Catherine d. of Roger Uphome bap. Jany 8th
1675, Whimple ..... Nathaniell son of Nathaniell Upum by Dorothy his wife, bapt.
1675, Whimple ..... Dorothy d. of Nathaniell Upum by Dorothy his wife, bapt.
1675, Tiverton..... William Watts = Margaret Upham 9th May.
1675, Cadleigh..... George son of Stephen Upham & Johan his wife bapt. 29th July.
1679, Cheriton Fitzpaine..... Ann d. of Davyd Vphome bapt 10th June.
1683, Washfield..... Sara d. of Roger Vpum bap Oct 24th
1683, Morebath..... ..... Mary d. of John Vopham bap Nov 26th
1685, Tiverton..... Margaret wife of James Vppom buried Dec 25th.
1687, Thorverton..... Anstia d. of Roger Vpham bap Oct 6th
1687, Luppitt..... Mary d of John Upham bap Oct 29th
1690, Silverton..... Margery d. of George Upham buried Sep 3rd
1690, Axmouth..... Mr Thomas Upham and Elizabeth ye daughter of Mr Edward Rowe were married Sept. 30th.
1690, Loxbeere..... Samuel Thorne and Mary Upham were married Oct. 8th.
1690, Tiverton..... John son of John Upham bapt.
1697, Cadleigh..... Jeremiah Vphome = Rebecca Beedle Ap 28th
1701, Calverleigh..... Margarette d. of Mortha Upham bap Jany 18th
1701, Halberton..... John Matthew married Joane Upham Jany 27th
1703, Silverton..... Thomas Bear (e) = Elizabeth Upham Aug 22nd

1703, Cheriton Fitzpaine..... Mary d. of Roger Uphome bap Feb 17th.
1704, Cheriton Fitzpaine..... Mary Uphome buried Feb 18th.
1705, Otterton..... Thomas Vpham married Elizabeth "dollin"
1705, Name of parish absent.. Henry Vpham married Joane Drew June ye 10th
1705, Bickley..... Sarah d. of Anthony Vpham married Dec.
1705, Halberton ..... Joane d. of John Vpham bapt.
1705, Halberton .... John Upham married Joane fflavill.
1705, Cheriton Fitzpaine..... Robert Morrish married Joan Vphom Sept 1st
1705, Cadley..... ..... Mary Vpham buried.
1705, Cheriton Fitzpaine..... Mary Uphom bap March 16th.
1707, Crews Morchard..... Agniss d. of Alexander Upham buried May 4th
1708, Otterton..... (Births) Thomas $\text{Vph}^{\bullet}_{\text{m}}$.
1711, Silverton ..... Thomas son of Roger Upham buried Sept 19th
1711, Tiverton ..... Elianor wife of William Upham buried Oct 24th
1711, Bickley..... John son of Anthony Upham buried Nov 4th.
1713, Morebath..... ... Edward son of Richard Upham bap April 18th
1713, Uplowman..... William Upham married Ann Bartlett Augt 18th
1713, Tiverton..... Richard Upham buried Aug 30th.
1713, Halberton..... Elizabeth d. of John Upham bap Nov 5th
1713, Otterton..... Thomas Upham buried.
1714, Cadleigh..... Katherine Upham buried April 17th
1714, Cadbury..... Henry Upham bapt. May 12th
1714, Cadleigh..... Joane Upham buried May 15th
1714, St. David's Exeter..... Mary d. of John Upham bap Oct 29th
1715, Cadbury..... Elias and Robert Vpham were bap. 13th April.
1715, Butterleigh..... Roger Vpome of Bradninch and Elizabeth Baker of Halberton were married April 18th

1715, Bradninch..... Thomas ye son of Roger Upham bap Jany 6th
1716, Cheriton Fitzpaine..... Eleanor Vphome buried May 25th
1716, Cheriton Fitzp..... Mary Uphome buried July 1st
1716, Silverton..... George Davy and Elizabeth Upham both of Silverton were married Aug 5th.
1716, Cadbury..... Elias Vpham buried Sept. 6th
1716, Cadbury..... Robert Vpham buried Jany 15th
1719, Morebath..... Henry son of Richard and Sarah Upham bapt. 31st March.
1720, Cheriton Fitzpaine..... Grace g^e daughter of Roger Vphome bap Oct 16th
1720, Tiverton..... William Watts and Martha Upham were married Dec 27th
1721, Otterton..... James Lee and Elizabeth Upham were married June 19th
1721, Bickley..... John son of Thomas Vpome was bapt. Dec 14th
1722, Cheriton Fitzpaine..... Jone Vphome was buried Feb 10th
1722, Halberton..... Dorothy d. of John Upham bap March 7th
1723, Cheriton Fitzpaine..... Elizabeth d. of Roger Vpome bap Sep 16th
1723, Cadbury..... Grace d. of Bartholemew Upham bap Ap 22nd
1724, Bradninch..... George Upham married Elizabeth Trumpe April 12th
1724, Cadbury..... Elizabeth Upham buried April 26th
1724, Tiverton..... Thomas Gibbons married to Anne Upham May 25th
1724, Morebath..... Ann d. of Richard and Sarah Upham bap Sep. 25th
1724, Collumpton..... George d. (sic) of Thomas Uppham bap Jan 20th
1725, Cadbury..... Roger Upham was buried the last day of March.
1725, Cheriton Fitzpaine..... Mary Upham buried Nov 5th
1727, Tiverton..... Joseph Upham married Elizabeth Osmond Dec 4th
1728, Bickley..... Auterney Vpome buried Sept 4th
1728, Bradninch..... Roger Upham buried Oct 6th

1730, Collumpton..... Elizabeth d. of George Upham bap. Nov 5th
1730, Netherex..... Nicholas Uppum buried.
1732, Calverleigh ..... John Upham buried Feb 11th
1732, Tiverton..... John Taylor and Katherine Upham were married Jany 19th
1732, Collumpton..... John son of George Upham bapt March 14th
1732, Tiverton..... .. Mary Upham buried March 17th.
1735, Combpyne..... Mary Upham was buried March 11th
1735, Cullompton..... William son of George Upham bap June 11th
1735, Tallaton..... John son of Thomas Vpham bap July 30th
1735, Bickleigh..... Mary Upham bapt. Dec 25th
1735, Bickleigh..... Roger Upham and Eleanor Parker were married May 15th
1735, Tiverton... ..... Richard Cosway=Martha Upham May 27th
1735, Cotleigh..... Thomas Upham of Offwell married Susan Warram Ap 29th
1737, Tallaton..... Thomas son of Thomas Upham bap. March 22nd
1739, Farway..... Elizabeth d. of Joseph and Mary Upham was baptised by ye minister at Northleigh. June 18th
1739, Halberton..... William Upham and Sarah Gribble were married July 29th
1739, Cheriton Fitzpaine..... Robert Morrish buried March 23rd. (He married a Joan Upham, see *ante*.)
1744, Halberton .... John Upham buried June 30th.
1744, Silverton..... George Upham and Ann Fry were married January 17th
1746, St. Paul Exon ..... Elizabeth d. of Henry and Ann Eastlake (Upham)
1746, Cheriton Fitzpaine..... Grace Vppome buried May 20tb
1747, Halberton..... George Upham and Melony Cross were married June 14th
1748, Ottery St. Mary..... Elizabeth d. of Richard and Elizabeth Upham bapt July 20th

1749, Cheriton Fitzpaine..... Mary Vppome buried Dec 26th
1750, Halberton ..... John Memberry and Joan Upham were married Feb 16th
1751, Cheriton Fitzpaine..... Samuel Vuppome was married to Mary Sharland April 10th
1752, St Mary Arches..... Exon. William Lendon married Grace Upham July 29th
1754, St Davids, Exon..... James Upham of Topsham and Ann Keddell were married Nov 3rd.
1754, Cheriton Fitzpaine..... Roger Vpham buried Feb 11th.
1757, Cullompton..... John Upham married Margaret Griffin Jany 8th
1757, Tiverton..... John son of Joseph Upham buried Oct 9th.
1757, St Mary Major Exon... Edward Upham of this parish and Elizabeth Jackman of ye same were married by banns Feb 20th
1757, Cheriton Fitzpaine..... John Sharland and Mary Upham were married
1758, Tallaton..... Ann Upham buried Aug 27th
1763, Offwell..... Peter Diamond married Catherine Upham Oct 23rd.
1765, Ottery St. Mary..... Thomas son of Thomas and Mary Upham bapt Oct. 4th.
1767, Ottery St Mary..... Susanna d. of Thomas and Mary Upham bap. May 22nd
1767, Feniton ..... Henry son of William and Sarah Upham bap Sept 21st.
1769, Tiverton..... Francis son of Richard and Margaret Upham bap. Dec 26th.
1770, St. Mary Major Exon.. Edward Upham buried Feb 27th
1771, Tiverton..... Solomon son of Joel Upham buried Sep 18th
1771, Ottery St. Mary..... Joseph son of Thomas and Mary Upham bap Nov 4th
1771, Morebath..... Eleanor Upham buried Dec 5th.
1771, Tiverton..... Henry son of Richard and Margaret Upham bap. Dec 26th
1772, Cullompton..... William Upham and Hannah Jewell were married Oct 9th
1772, Cullompton..... William son of William Upham aged 3 wks bap Jany 1st

1773,	(Name of parish gone)..	John* son of John Upham bapt. March 27th
1775,	Morebath.....	James Upham, buried March 27th.
1775,	Ottery St. Mary.....	Embrance d. of Thomas & Mary Upham bapt Sept. 30th.
1776,	Withycombe Rawleigh..	Richard Upham of Ottery St. Mary and Martha Hayman were married Oct 21st.
1776,	Cheriton Fitzpaine.....	Stephen Upham buried Nov 10th
1778,	Ottery St. Mary.....	Elizabeth d. of Richard & Mary Upham bap Ap 8th born Sep 27th 1777
1778,	Holy Trinity Exon....	Henry Upham from ye Hospital buried May 7th.
1783,	Tiverton.....	John Upham buried Aug 3rd
1783,	Tiverton.....	Meloner wife of said John Upham buried Aug 3rd
1783,	St. Stephens Exon.....	Ann d. of Henry & Ann Upham of Bedford bapt. Aug 24th
1783,	St Mary Major Exon...	Maria d. of James and Ann Upham bapt Sept 8th
1783,	St Mary Major Exon...	Maria d. of James and Ann Upham buried Oct 15th.
1788,	Cleyhanger.....	Margaret wife of Richard Upham buried June 30
1788,	Tiverton..	William Upham and Jenny Hatswell were married April 16th
1789,	Axminster.....	John son of William and Jenny Upham bapt. April 23rd
1789,	Tallaton.....	William son of John and Grace Upham bapt. Feb 4th
1789,	Axminster ..... (Cove chapel baptisms)	William son of John and Hannah Upham bapt May 8th
1789,	Collumpton.....	Samuel Upham and Mary Osmond were married Nov. 10th
1789,	Halberton.....	Meleoner Upham buried Jany 25th
1789,	St Thomas..... ye Apostle, Exon,	Joseph Upham buried May 9th
1790,	Morebath	Henry Upham buried July 25th
1790,	Clist St. Mary	John Upham buried Aug 31st

*This transcript was much mutilated and the name of the parish gone. It was signed, however, by Henry Marker, curate. In several such cases looking in the Institution Books revealed the name of the parish, but this one escaped notice.

1790,	Bradninch	Thomas son of Thomas and Elizabeth Upham bapt Feb 4th
1791,	Cleyhanger.....	Richard Upham signed the 1790 transcript as churchwarden — April 1791.
1792,	St Thomas ye Apostle Exon.	John Upham and Mary Aplin were married by banns Oct 15th
1794,	Silverton.....	Charlotte d. of John and Mary Upham bap Sep 21st
1794,	Sampford Peverell.....	Nathaniel Uppon, sojourner in this parish and Mary Pounsford of this parish were married by banns Nov 20th
1795,	St Thomas' Exon.....	Jacob Keley was married to Mary Upham by licence May 6th
1795,	Luppitt.....	Mary Upham buried July 20th
1795,	Tiverton.....	Sarah d. of Francis Upham and Elizabeth his wife bap Sep 29th
1796,	Payhembury.....	John More and Sara Upham were married by banns May 9th
1796,	Ottery St. Mary.....	John Upham buried Dec 10th
1799,	St. Thomas' Exon.....	John Nicholls and Sara Upham were married by licence Feb 5th.

This completes the result of our search from the earliest date down to the commencement of the present century. The later years ought to have been more productive of names, but the date is no index to their condition, and bundles are missing some of which may possibly be found among those of the other archdeaconries when they are set in order. In the absence of an exhaustive genealogy of the Uphams of Devon, these items are of value and utility in indicating parishes which have been inhabited by Uphams and whose records probably contain further details of the family.

UPHAM MARRIAGE LICENCES.

Exeter 1520–1820

1613,	Feb.	28th Robert Thomas of Crews Morchard and Katherine Upham of Tiverton.
1621,	Nov.	5th Roger Conyam of Hoynton and Judith Upham of the same.
1628,	Nov.	14th Roger Upham of Tiverton and Anastasia Wheaton of Bickleigh.

1638, Oct. 4th John Upham of Cheduehampton (Chittlehampton) and Joanna ffewen of Aishreney.

1733, Dec. 21st James Upham of Bramford Speke Sergewaker and Melliner Syms of Broadclyst, Spinster.

1734, Oct. 15th Henry Voisey of Southmolton, miller and Elizabeth Upham of the same widow.

1737 Feb. 25th Thomas Upham of St Leonards, husbandman and Jane Ley of Holy Trinity, Exeter, Spinster.

1744, Ap. 23rd Henry Eastlake of St Paul's Exeter, maltster and Anne Upham of the same spinster.

1771, Dec. 2nd John Ford Upham of Offwell, Gentleman and Honour Guppy of Sidbury, spinster.

1772, March 5th Joseph Upham of Offwell, yeoman and Mary Farrar of Luppit, widow.

1794, Feb. 18th Francis Upham of Tiverton, Saddler and Elizabeth Hillier of West Knoyle in the county of Wilts spinster.

1795, Dec. 29th Charles Upham the younger of St Martins, and Fanny Carthew of St. Repens Spinster.

1801, Nov. 7th Jonas Upham of Bristol, accountant and Ann Renell of Topsham spinster.

1802, April 21st William Upham of Clist St. Mary, farmer and Francis Newcombe of Stoke Damerell widow.

Upham Wills proved and Letters of Admōn granted in: the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, 1383 to 1858, the Consistory Court of London, 1362 to 1858, and the Principal Registry, Somerset House London, 1858 to 1890.

PREROGATIVE COURT OF CANTERBURY.

1383 — 1858.

1498, Weppum Johannis.*

Dated 1st May 1498. "I John Weppam being of sound mind and perfect memory do make my last will &c in manner following." Bequeaths his soul to B. V. M. his body to lie in the chapel of Arundell. To B. V. M. 8d to the beautifying of the chapel of Arundell 4d. On the day of his funeral to each chaplain of the college 8d, to each

*It may be questioned whether *all* these early names are Uphams but the name has been spelt in such an astonishing variety of form that on possibility of future proof it seemed safer to include than omit them.

clerick 4d, to each accolite 3d, to each "exerciter" 2d. To Ricd Bowes a ring. To "John Pynh-m my servant two togas one russet the other "blodiam." To the priors &c of the brotherhood of Arundell aforesaid 6|8. To John Kingdon of .... one toga of scarlet. To Father Rádulph a best toga of violet. Residue to brother Richard sole Executor. Probate granted 3rd July 1498 to Richd Weppam.

1500, Wepham Jacobus.....t.
1501, Uffenham Joh-es.....t.
1501, Uffenham Alicia.....t.
1503–5, Wuphum Joh-es.....t.
1546–7, Wripam Will-mus.....t.
1558–9, Uffenham Rich-us.....t.
1564–1567, Upnam John Wilts....a.
1579, Uvenhain Joh-es.....t.
} *

1582, Wepham Thos.....t.

1587, Uphome Joh-es (of Brompton Ralph. Co. Somt)

1587, Upham Joanne.....t.

In the name of God Amen. The eighte and twentieth daye of Sept. 1587. Joane Upham of Dorchester in the county of Dorset widow made her last will and testament nuncupative in manner following: She did bequeathe her soule to Almightie God and her body to be buried in the churche of Dorchester. Then to Joane Lovell daughter of Wm Lovell of Wotton gent she gives her beste kirtle. Itm she gives to Ann Hollway a goulde ring. Itm to Mariam Lancaster a Redde petticoat. Itm all the reste of her goods she gives and bequeaths to Robert Warham son of Edward Warham of Dorchester gent whom she makes sole executor. Proved 24th Oct. 1587 by Robt Warham.

1587, May, Upham Richard, (Dorset)..... a.
Admōn granted 16th May 1587 to Johanne Upham relict of Richard Upham deceased late of Lower Cleanger in the parish of Buckland, Co. Dorset.

1587, Oct., Upham Richard, (Dorset)..... a.
Admōn granted 24th Oct. 1587 to Phillipa Wareham ats Upham sister of Richard Upham of the parish of Buckland Dorset deceased for Johanne Upham the relict.

1623, Dec. Upham Johannis (Somerset)..... ..... w.

*It may be questioned whether *all* these early names are Uphams but the name has been spelt in such an astonishing variety of form that on possibility of future proof it seemed safer to include than omit them.

1625, May,	Upham John (Somerset)	a.
1633,	Upham Christopher (Somerset)	w.
1633,	Upham William (Warwicksh.)	w.
1651,	Upham Alice (Somerset)	a.
1655, June,	Upham John (Somerset)	w.
1656, Nov.	Upham George (Somerset)	w.
1656, Dec.	Upham Henry (Southton)	w.
1665, Nov.	Upsham Johannes	a.
1665, Nov.	Upsham Josephus	a.
1665, Oct.	Upham Johannis	a.
1665, Feb.	Upham Johannes	w.
1679, Mar.*	Uphman Nicholas	a.
1684, Nov.	Upham George (Somerset)	a.
1713, July.	Upham Abraham (Midd^{x})	a.
1758, Mar.	Upham (form. Mander) Dorothy (Midd^{x})	a.
1764, Mar.	Upham John, (Surrey)	w.
1770, Nov.,	Upham James (Devon)	w.
1772, May,	Upham Thomas (Exeter)	w.
1785, Aug.,	Upham James, R. N. (H. M. S. Sultan)	a.
1795, Ap.,	Uppom Samuel (Surrey)	w.
1801, June,	Upham Joel, Mid. R. N. (H. M. S. Hound)	a.
1803, Nov.,	Upham Henry (Exeter)	w.
1803, Mar.,	Upham Sarah (Midd^{x})	a.
1807, Feb.,	Upham William (Madras & Donegal)	w.
1807, Oct.,	Upham Mary (Devon)	a.
1813, Mar.,	Upham John (Midd^{x})	a.
1819, Nov.	Upham Thomas (Essex)	w.
1821, July,†	Uppon Samuel Stevens (Midd^{x})	a.
1822, July,	Upham Richard R. N., (H. M. S. Aigle; Polyphemus & Brazen)	a.
1824, June,	Upham Ann (Lond.)	a.
1826, Feb.,	Upham Francis (Bristol)	a.
1828, Jany,	Upham Elizabeth Hill (Midd^{x})	a.
1828, Mar.	Upham John W^{m} (Dorset.)	w.
1829, June,	Upham Charles (Devon)	w.
1832, Nov.,	Upham Elizabeth (Somerset)	w.

* "1662 Dec 20th. Petition of Michael Arnold and Nic. Uphman churchwardens of St. Margaret's Westminster to the king for continuance of the benevolence sent them last year for their poor who are more numerous than ever, many of those who constantly relieved them being out of town. (State Papers Domestic Charles II, 1662, p. 597) 1666 June 20 Warrant to pay to Michael Arnold and Nicholas Uphnam (sic) churchwardens of St. Margaret's, Westminster, &c. (State Papers Domestic, 1666, p. 448.)

† The next of kin of Samuel Stevens Uppom have been advertised for.

1833, July, Upham George Baxter (Midd^{x})..... a.
1834, March, Upham Edward, Esq, (Midd^{x})..... w
1834, Oct., Upham John (Gloucestersh.)..... w.
1838, Dec. Upham Sara Margaret..... w.
1841, Aug. Upham Fanny Carthew..... w.
1846, June, Upham Ann (Exeter)..... w.
1849, Mar., Upham Samuel (Devon)..... w.
1855, Sep., Tatem James George Esq (Berks)..... w.
1856, Feb., Upham Charles (Exeter)..... a.
(Limited Admōn of goods unadministered).

Comissary Court of London
1694 to 1858, no Uphams.

Comissary Court of the Dean of Westminster
1504 to 1858, no Uphams.

Consistory Court of London.
1362, to 1858.

1797, Sep., Upham Honor (Midd^{x})..... a.
1815, Sep., Upham James (Midd^{x})..... a.

In 1858 all these courts were absorbed into the Principal Registry. Somerset House where may be found all wills proved in England since the said date.

Principal Registry.

1850, Dec. 20th Upham Francis. The will of Francis Upham late of Bampton R. Tiverton in the county of Devon, dec^{d} who died 7th Aug 1859 at Tiverton, aforesaid, was proved at Exeter by the oath of Eliza Upham of Tiverton aforesaid widow the relict and sole executrix.
1863, May 12th Upham John. effects sworn under £4000 The will with a codicil of John Upham late of Starcross in the county of Devon, gentleman deceased who died 29th April

1863 at Starcross aforesaid was proved at Exeter by the oath of William Denis Moore of the city of Exeter, gentleman the sole executor.

1863, Sept 26ª Upham William. The will of William Upham late of Silverton in the county of Devon farmer deceased who died 25th June 1861 at Silverton aforesaid was proved at Exeter by the oath of Elizabeth Upham of Tiverton in the said county widow the relict and sole executrix.

1864, May 6th Upham John Hooper. Letters of administration of the personal estate and effects of John Hooper Upham late of Stogumber in the county of Somerset, a bachelor decd who died 19th Feb 1862 at Stogumber aforesaid were granted at the Principal Registry to Benjamin Sully of Stogumber aforesaid, a creditor of the said deceased he having been first sworn.

1866, July 19th Upham John William. Letters of Administration of the Personal estate and effects of John William Upham late of 8 College Green, in the city of Bristol, gentleman a widower decd who died 23rd June 1866 at College Green aforesaid were granted at Bristol to Mary Anné Renell Upham of 8 College Green aforesaid spinster, the daughter and only next of kin of the said deceased she having been first sworn.

1870, Dec 28th Upham Emily Letters of admōn of the Personal estate and effects of Emily Upham late of 7 Albert Villas, Cotham in the city and county of Bristol, spinster decd who died 5th Dec 1870 at Cotham aforesaid were granted at Bristol to Julia Upham of 7 Albert Villas aforesaid, the sister and one of the next of kin of the said deceased she having been first sworn.

1871, May 5th Upham Samuel. The Will of Samuel Upham late of Morning lane, Hackney in the county of Middlesex, who died 19th April 1871 at Hackney aforesaid was proved at the Principal Registry by Walter Upham Crook of 182 Richmond Rd. Hackney, contractor the nephew the sole executor.

1872, May 11th Upham Martha Jane. The will of Martha Jane Upham formerly a passenger on board H. M. S. "Searpis" but late of 11 Adelaide place, Winchester Street, Southwark in the county of Surrey widow who died 12th April 1872 at Adelaide place aforesaid was proved at the Principal Registry by Joseph Gartside of 43 Westminster Bridge Rd in the said county warehouseman one of the executors.

1873, Feb 14th Upham Charles. The will with two codicils of Charles Upham formerly of 8 Ashley Place Victoria St. Westminster, but late of Pleasant House, Tanyard Lane, Red Hill in the county of Surrey, gentleman who died 28th January 1873 at Pleasant House was proved at the Principal Registry by John Hazlitt Upham of 15 Belvidere Crescent, Lambeth in the county of Surrey, gentleman the son of one of the executors.

1874, Sep 17th Upham Catherine. The will of Catherine Upham of 6 Raglan Rd. Plumstead in the county of Kent, spinster who died 6th Aug 1874 at 6 Raglan Road aforesaid was proved at the Principal Registry by Robert Ward of 36 Maryon Rd. Charlton in the said county gentleman the sole executor.

1874, Jan 10th Upham Julia. The will of Julia Upham formerly of 7 Albet Villas, Cotham, in the city of Bristol but late of Weston-super-Mare in the county of Somerset, spinster who died 19th December 1873 at Weston-super-Mare aforesaid was proved at Wells by Ernest George Lorymer of Dudley Villa, Cotham, Corn Merchant and John Hudson Smith of Wellington Park, Redland, Bristol, Public Accountant, the Executors.

1875, Ap. 13th Upham Elizabeth. The will of Elizabeth Upham late of Wellington in the county of Somerset widow who died 22nd Feb. 1875. at Wellington was proved at Taunton by John Jefferies Upham of Totwes in the county of Devon, the son, and Mary Bird Southey (wife of James Southey), of Wellington the daughter, the executors.

1875, Mar 15th Upham Francis. Letters of Admōn of the effects of Francis Upham late of Silverton in the county of Devon, widower, who died 9th January 1875 at Fursdon's Cottage Silverton were granted at Exeter to John Upham of Silverton the son and one of the next of kin.

1877, Nov. 27th Upham Mary Ann. The will of Mary Ann Upham late of Park road, Edmonton in the county of Middlesex widow who died 30th Oct. 1877 at Edmonton aforesaid was proved at the Principal Registry by George Wells of Park Road, carrier and John Rowland Edwards of 1 Eldon Place Streatham in the county of Surrey mercantile clerk, the executors.

1877, Aug 20th Upham William. Effects under £3000 The will of William Upham late of Taunton was proved at the Principal Registry by William Arthur Upham of Belmont Lodge, Berrylands, Surbiton in the county of Surrey, gentleman the son, the sole executor.

1878, Feb 8th Upham John. Personal estate sworn under £9000, resworn 1889 under £16000. The will of John Upham late of Brixham in the county of Devon, Shipowner who died 14th Nov 1877 at Brixham was proved at Exeter by John William Upham and Andrew Upham the sons and William Prowse, all of Brixham the executors.

1881, March 8th Upham Anne. The will with two codicils of Anne Upham late of Taunton, in Co Somerset spinster who died 15th January 1881 at Taunton was proved in the Principal Registry by Robert Aplin England of Taunton, gentleman and Frederick Phelps Lucy of 100 Russell Rd, Rock Ferry near Birkenhead, Co. Chester gentleman, the executors.

1884, Sept 3rd Upham Caroline. Admōn with will annexed of the Personal estate of Caroline Upham (wife of Henry Upham) formerly of Clifton in the city and county of Bristol but late of Corston Co Somerset who died June 13th 1884 at Corston aforesaid was granted at Bristol under certain specialties to the said Henry Upham of Corston gentleman the sole executor.

1884, Sep 19th Upham Elizabeth Ann. Admōn of the Personal estate of Elizabeth Ann Upham (wife of George Edward Upham) late of 15 Benthall Road, Stoke Newington in the county of Middlesex who died 10th May 1884 at 15 Benthall road was granted at the Principal Registry to the said George Edward Upham of 15 Benthall road, gentleman.

1886, July 23rd Upham Nicholas Matthew. The will of Nicholas Matthew Upham late of 65 Bolton St. Brixham, Co Devon, master mariner who died 11th May 1886 at 65 Bolton St. was proved at Exeter by Phœbe Upham of 65 Bolton St. widow, the relict, the sole executrix.

1888, Dec 18th Upham Mary. Personalty £4,413. The will of Mary Upham late of Brixham in the county of Devon, widow who died 27th Oct 1888 at Bolton St., Brixham was proved at Exeter by John William Upham and Andrew Upham shipbuilders the sons and William Prowse shipowner all of Brixham executors.

1889, Feb 5th Upham Ann. The will of Ann Upham formerly of 22 Sydney Terrace but late of 185 Oxford road both in Reading in the county of Berks, widow who died 15th Dec 1888 at 185 Oxford Road was proved at Oxford by William Henry Upham of 185 Oxford Road, gentleman the son the sole executor.

1889, June 8th Upham Margaret. The Will of Margaret Upham late of Norton Lodge, Freshwater, in the Isle of Wight in the county of Southampton, widow who died 22nd Feb 1889 at Norton Lodge aforesaid was proved at Winchester by the Rev. Francis Charles Drake of Norton Lodge, clerk the sole executor.

1890, Upham John William (Devon.) W.

A work entitled "Parochial Antiquities" by White Kennett, D. D. Clarendon Press, 1818, Vol. II, p. 332, has the following:

An MCCCCXL.

"Richard Marmyon of Stoke Marmyon com Oxon. Confirmed to Edmund Rede, son and heir of Edmund Rede and Agnes his wife, a moiety of the manors of Stoke-Marmyon, com Oxon, with all other his lands and tenements in Chakyndon, Stoke-Marmyon, and Stoke-Abbat. Hiistestibus; — Reginaldo Parentyn, Petro Fetiplace, Ricardo Englysh, Johanne Upham, Thoma Atte Hyde et aliis. Dat apud Chakynden prædictam in festo S. Mathæi apostoli, anno regni regis Henrici sexti post conquestum Angliæ decimo nono. (Ex. Chartul de Borstall, M.S. f. 23).

In the Consistorial Court Records preserved in Exeter Cathedral in the case of Peankette v. Kennicke the testimony taken 8 Dec. 1676, is entered of Roger Upham of Cadbury Co. Devon Yeoman aged 43 who stated that he was sent for by one Richard Marshall, to bring writing materials and take down his will. Roger Upham went as desired and found Marshall in declining health, the latter requesting him to come again as his wife was about, and the occasion was unfavourable. Upham called some days after, and finding Marshall in his garden, the latter informed him that "he was afraid he should scarce have an opportunity to make a will in writing, his wife was so averse to it and therefore he would declare his will by word of mouth to this deponent and then forthwith declared to this deponent that he did give to the poor of Cadbury tenne pounds to remaine to them forever, the interest to be distributed to them in bread, £10 for his funeral and all ye rest of his goods and chattels he gave and bequeathed among his wife and children, appoyntinge Lawrence Marshall of Rockley, Pomeroy, and Thomas Marshall of Tiverton, his executors in trust, and he declared to this deponent very seriously beinge of p-fect mind and memory, and with an intent as this deponent believes,

that ye same should stand for his last will and testament nuncupative and the testator desired the deponent to take notice of it and to use his best endeavours that the same might be performed. This witness Roger Upham beinge worth about £100 came to give his evidence in this cause being first summoned to this effect by a decree issued out of this court.

In another case that of Major v. Bradford, William Dilling of Otterton, Devon, yeoman aged 69, giving evidence 26 Sept 1676 deposed that he knew James Bradford deceased sometime Vicar of Cadbury for about 39 years before his decease and was parish clerk of Bicton where Mr Wm Bradford was and still is rector for almost twenty years next before the death of the said James Bradford with whom the deponent affirms he was intimate and well acquainted with his handwriting and he saith that all or the greater part of the "little booke" in this cause exhibited upon which he is now examined was written by the said James Bradford and that the letters R. U. herein mentioned at ye place alleged doe signify and stand for the name of Roger, Robert or Richard Upham alleged and this dep^t^ believes that by what is sett down and expressed in the said booke next after the said letters viz: a mortuary ph., amongst other things is signified and meant that the sum of xviiid. was demanded and received by him the said Mr James Bradford from ye said Upham a parishioner of Cadbury for a mortuary on the decease of his mother or other relation dying in the said parish." Other witnesses followed with evidence to show that the said letters did not have the meaning attributed to them and that "mortuary" the olden custom of paying a fee to the clergyman on the death of a parishioner had not existed.

BIDEFORD MARRIAGES.

1756, Dec. 5th. John Duggan and Mary Upham
1757, Nov. 19th. Moses Cole and Sarah Upham
1776, July 31st Hugh Upham of Bishops Nympton and Mary Anderton.

BAPTISM.

1767, Sara d. of Hugh Upham and Martha his wife bapt Aug 16th

BURIALS.

1741–2, Feb. 18th Amy Upham
1755, Apl. 16th Simon Upham
1757, July 7th Margery Upham

1787, Jany 13th Mary Upham aged 56.
1803, July 28th Hugh Upham (From Lieut Col Vivians book on Bideford)

The Index of places Codex Diplomaticus, Aevi Saxonici vol. VI, p. 435, contain reference to Uffenhám 289. (Offenham Worces.) Uphám Mére 434. (The date of document 434 is 955 but we could not discern the Upham mentioned.) Uppinghcéma genuéro, 590. ? Upham, Hants. (N. B. The names that come *after* the numbers are suggestions of the editor of the work. The following item is from a biographical work which casually refers to the Goddard family but gives no authority for the statement: "In 1250 Walter Go-derville is found occupying and owning land in North Wilts. Early in 15th century his grandson "John Godord de Poulton" in the reign of Rich II received an estate at Upham (Uppam) from Shakespeare's famous character: "Old John of Gaunt, time honoured Lancaster." The grandson of the last named John Godord de Poulton took the name of John Godord de Uppam."

In 1505 June 26th John Uphu Chaplain was petitioning for book of Canon Law (Reg. Oxon Univ. Hist. Soc. 1884, vol. I, p. 39.) In the parish of St Ive (pronounced St Eve) 4¼ miles ENE from Liskeard Co Cornwall are two farms named Upham, a farm called Bicton and another called Slade and a Slade Park. The rector informs us that East and West Upham are two small farms containing respectively 24 and 51 acres belonging to a family named Mallack of Tavistock, according to the tithe rental the ownership being in "the trustees of the late Richard Mallack. Bicton a farm of 355 acres with 160 acres of wood belongs to Lord Compton in right of his wife only child of Lord Ashburton. Upham is called Tipham by the common people.

There is an Upham estate in the parish of Farringdon 6 miles from Exeter, Devon which was successively in the families of Cary, Duke, Walroud aBoue and Cholwich. (Lysons Devon. 1822.)

Uphome (now West Upham) in the parish of Cheriton Fitzpaine, Devon, belonged to Radford and then to Courtenay. (Lysons Devon. 1822.)

Marriages at St. Georges Chapel Hyde Park Corner from the Registers of St Georges, Mayfair. Harl. Soc

1889:–1749 April 6th Joseph Upham and Ann Holt of Camberwell, Surrey.

1753 June 10th Edward Upham and Mary Empson of St Martin's in the Fields.

There are no Upham wills to be found at the Bristol Probate Registry between 1572 and 1857, unless the following be one, indexed thus:

Jacobus Upjom 1732.

On the outside of the document is written "Will of James Upjohn, gone to Guinea in the 'Indian Queen." It is a short will bequeathing all his property to his loving friend James Williams.

Witnesses:
Benj. Morgan.
Wm Comden.
Adam Batty.

Signature: James Upiom
red wax seal: A dragon passant.

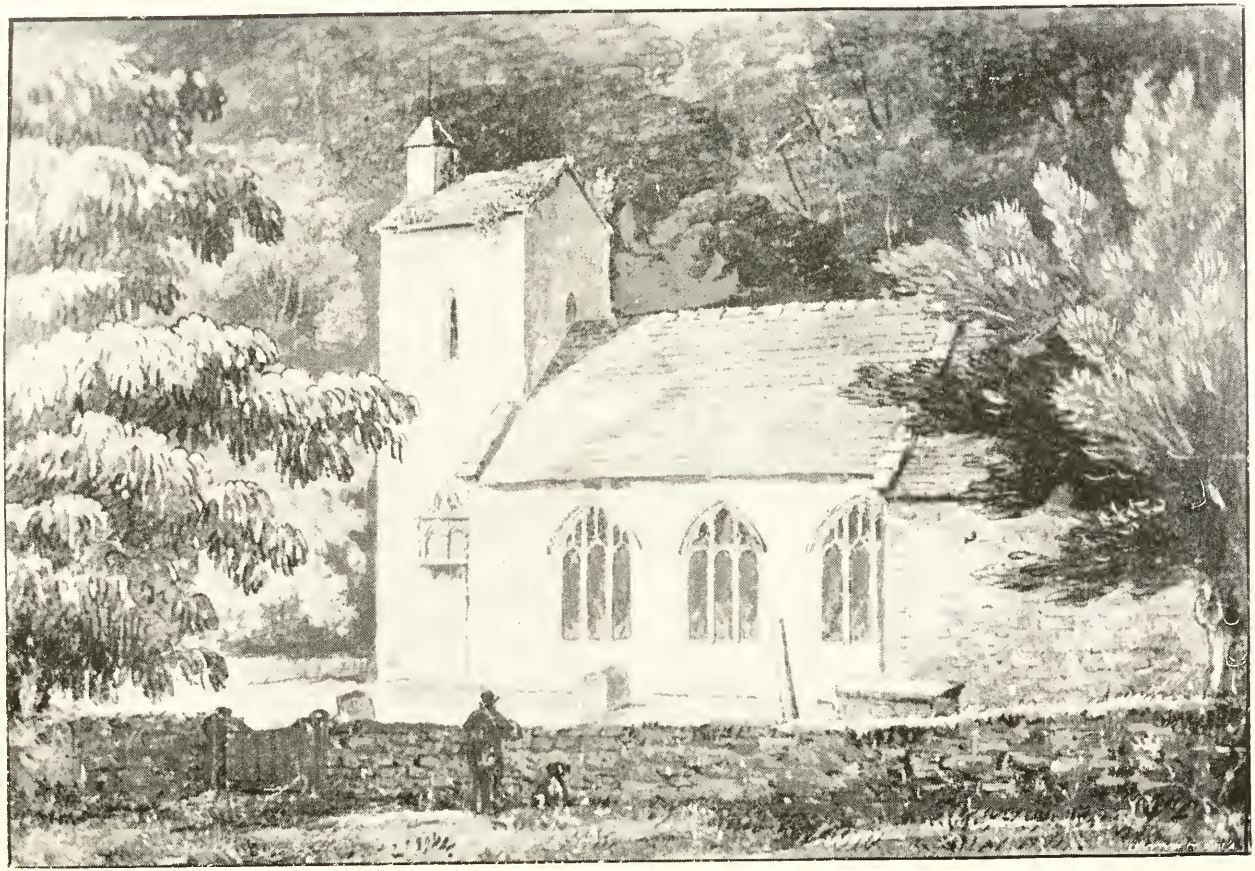
Burke gives Upjon. arms: Sa a fess or between three lions heads erased ppr. crest, a stork ppr. It may be useful to note this for comparison in case any arms should be found used by early Uphams.

A Robert Upham was a juryman on the trial of the Earl of Cambridge 3 Hen V. (Index to Rolls of Parliament by Pridden Strachan & Upham IV, 65b).

MEMORANDA:

Upham, Co. Wilts, has been spelt Uppenham (See Berkshire Visitation 1566, re-marriage of John Goddarde of Uppenham, Co. Wilts, Gentleman, etc.) It seems that Uffenham — several times mentioned — is an easy transition from Uppenham.

The name Peter Jarmond Upham is found in a list of masters and mates having certificates of competency in the British Mercantile Navy List, 1858.



Old Church of the Holy Trinity, at Bicton, Devonshire, England, as it appeared in 1815. From a rough varnished sketch made by J. W. Upham, artist, in March, 1815. The Upham grave is seen in the foreground. To this old church the Bicton Uphams went for generations, but it is now in ruins. A new church has been built in its stead, by Lady Rolle, said to have cost ten thousand pounds.

UPHAM, OF BICTON, CO. DEVON.

The Upham family held a copyhold estate at *Yettington, in the parish of Bicton, Devon, and were associated with the parish for upwards of three hundred years. The first of the name at Bicton that we have found mentioned, Richard Uphome (sic) of Bykton, died there in 1546; but although in 1791 their copyhold fell into the hands of the then lord of the manor — John, afterwards Baron Rolle — and most of the family had by that time left Bicton, one branch yet remained, the last survivor of which, Frances, daughter of Richard and Martha Upham, died there in 1842.

Bicton is a parish four miles south west of Sidmouth station, on the South Western Railway, and 11 miles south east of Exeter, in the eastern division of the county of Devon, hundred of East Budleigh, petty sessional division of Woodbury, union of St. Thomas', Exeter County Court District, rural deanery of Aylesbeare, and archdeaconry and diocese of Exeter. It is beautifully situated on the banks of the river Otter, and near the sea coast. It includes the hamlet of Yettington. Population 181 in 1871, 165 in 1881, living in 32 houses, on 1294 acres of land. The soil is sand, subsoil sand and gravel. The crops are wheat, barley and roots.

At the time of the Norman Survey the manor of Bicton was held by the singular tenure of providing a county jail, which tenure was abolished by act of Parliament in 1787. "The possessor of the manor at Doomsday survey was William Portiter. King Henry I gave it to John Janitor. It continued in his family for three generations. The manor was afterwards the property of Ralph Balistarius, or Le Balister (the crossbow-bearer), who lived here in 1229. His posterity, by name Alabaster, possessed Bicton for five generations, after which it passed by successive female heirs to Sachville and Copleston. It was purchased of the Coplestons by Sir Robert Dennis, who rebuilt the old mansion, inclosed a deer-park and made Bicton his chief residence. Sir Thomas Dennis, his son, gave it to his eldest daughter Ann, who became the wife of Sir Henry Rolle, ancestor of the Right Hon.

*Spelt Eatenton in Will of John Uppom 1585.

Henry Lord Rolle, who is the present (1822) proprietor." (Lysons Magn. Brit. vol. VI.) The present (1892) owner is the Hon. Mark Geo. Kerr Rolle, D. L., I. P. Bicton House stands in a fine park of 74 acres, well timbered and containing a small lake. The gardens are celebrated for the completeness and rarity of the trees, shrubs and flowers here collected. The park contains a fine avenue of oak, beech and the Chili pine.

The old church, interesting to all Uphams of Bicton as the centre of ancestral associations, the scene of numerous Upham baptisms, marriages and burials, generation after generation (and among others of the baptisms and marriage of the emigrant John), is now in ruins. It withstood the march of time, but fell at length before the relentless hand of the destroyer. In 1851 the owner of the soil had a difference with the rector, and stopping supplies, built a new church beside the old one, which was then dismantled.

Concerning the old church, Polwhele our Devon historian, quaintly remarks: "The church of Bicton, dedicated to the Holy Trinity, is a small but neat building. Its situation is most romantic. Placed in silence and solitude, it stands embowered amidst the fine deep foliage of forest trees that surround it at a little distance and interweave their branches as if to guard it from every prying eye. Whilst we approach the church we feel sensations of awe from its *holy* seclusion, but they are mixed with ideas of faery scenery. The spot is in itself most delicious. Thus encircled by such a beautiful skreen of woods, thus insulated and far withdrawn from the world, we fancy ourselves amidst the groves of Rousseau's Ermenonville, and recalling his fine painting to memory, can recognise, almost, its prototype in the objects around us." (Collect. Hist. Devon. 1797. Richard Polwhele II. 223.)

The learned antiquary Oliver does not seem to have had his feelings so deeply stirred as did the author of the foregoing. His comment is brief but pointed: "The present church (1839), dedicated I believe to the B. V. M., is 47 feet and a half in length by 41 feet in its greatest breadth, and is kept in excellent repair, but with the exception of the E. window in the chancel, has little to recommend it to the eye of the antiquary. The W. aisle could not have been part of the original fabrick." (Oliver's Eccles. Antiq. Devon. 1839.)

The view of Bicton church is from a rough sketch by Mr. J. W. Upham, artist, and represents it as it appeared in March, 1815. Though the old church was given over to destruction on the completion of the new edifice in 1851, it is but just to say that the latter, built at the sole expense of the Dowager Lady Rolle, is very

tasteful and effective in design. It is a building of limestone, in the Early Decorated style, consisting of chancel, nave transepts, south porch and a tower on the south side with a low spire, containing one bell. There are thirteen stained windows, and the dripstones of the windows generally are ornamented with terminal heads representing the English monarchs from Edward I to Queen Victoria. The corbels supporting the springers of the roof have carved heads of eighteen distinguished Anglican theologians, beginning with John Wyclif. There are 224 sittings. A portion of the ancient church is used as a mortuary chapel, and a cloister connects it with the tower, which is also standing.

Yettington is about a mile and a half from Bicton church. We noticed remains of a village green but no houses that betokened any great age. A fir plantation at the foot of a hill was pointed out to as going by the name of "Upham's plantation."

GENEALOGY.

1. **Richard Uphome** (or Uphom) of Bicton. He was living at Bicton in 1523 and died there in 1546. In Lay Subsidy Roll for Devon, 15th year Hen. VIII. we find:—

"Beketon," "Richard Uphome sessed at the subsody for his goods at xijli;—tax vjs."

The records of the Archdeaconry Court, Exeter Probate Registry contain Letters of Admōn granted 26th Nov. 1546, to Agnes, the wife of Richard Uphom of Bykton deceased, to administer the estate of the said Richard &c. As he died without a will our information concerning his immediate family is not so complete as it might be, but from other sources we conclude that among the issue of this Richard were:—

2 I John (Uppom) of Eatenton, Bicton.
II Jone " buried at Bicton 17th Jany 1569.
III Amye " " " " 28th Jany 1569.

2. **John**[2] **Uppom**(Richard[1]), of Eatenton in the parish of Bicton. He paid a tax of 5|- in 1581, being a second collection, so he had paid 5|- before. (Lay, Pabs. 1581.) His wife Joan. "Johan Uppom, widowe buried April 29th 1608." (Bicton Reg.) He died 1584. Our knowledge of him is chiefly derived from his will, dated 17 Eliz. and proved 10th of March 1585 in the Archdeaconry Court of Exeter:—"I John Uppom of Eatenton, Bickton, husbandman, being weak of body but goode and perfect memory, &c. I give and bequeathe unto my daughter Katherine an estate for the term of her life in my house and grounde at Knolle in Renircōn and after the decease of John Seawarde and Bridgett his wiefe payeinge therefor yearely when it shall happen to remaine into her handes or possessione to my heires the some of tenne shillings. Item. I give and bequeathe more unto my saide daughter in money tenne poundes to be paied unto her at the daye of her marriage or one monthe after if it be requiered or demanded. Item. I give unto my saide daughter Katherine one fetherbedd to be likewise delivered unto her at the daye of her marriage. Itm. I give to Thomas Uppom my sonne one fetherbedd and my beste bedsteede. Itm. I give to Richarde my sonne in money tenne poundes. Itm. I give to Thomas my sonne in money tenne poundes. Itm. I give and bequeathe to Phillipe and Margaret

sonne and daughter of Richarde Gutter, to each of them a yewe & a lambe. All the reste of my goods and chatells whatsoever and all some & somes of money dewe to me I give to my wief Joane. All woode and furze on the lande to remaine to my wiefe and after her to my sonne Richarde." Wiefe Joane, executrix.

Witnesses: — Richard Gutter, Henry Tailor.

By Joane his wife he had issue: —

3 I Richard his successor at Bicton.

II Katherine, married at Bicton 24th July 1596 "the Mondaie after St. Lukes daye," to Thomas Clark of Otterton.

III Thomas, Revd, M. A., matriculated at Magdalen Hall Oxon, 25th Feb. 1580–1, (as Uppam) aged 20. Fellow of Exeter Coll. Oxon. 1583 to 1592; B. A. 10th Nov. 1586; M. A. 30th June 1589 (as Upham); rector of East Worlington Devon 1591 to 1603 and Vicar of Plymouth (St. Andrews.) at his death in 1603. (Foster's Alumni Oxonienses 1891.) In the Composition Books (P. R. O.) Series I, 1536–1660 we find "Thomas Uppam, Cl." was appointed to the Rectory of "Estworlington" 8 Febrij 34 Eliz. and the Patent Rolls I—VI Jas I. (P. R. O.) contain the following:

34. Upham. Rg xxvj May con Thome Upham pr-sentand ad vicariam de Plymouth, Exon Diocese. Signel Office, Docquets April 1603 — April 1605. (P. R. O.)

Mr Upham presentacōn May 1603.

A presentacōn to the vickrege of Plymouth with the chapells of St. Budo's and Pancras annexed to the same, void by lapse, granted to Thomas Upham, Mr of Arts. Subscribed by the B: of Exeter and com-ended by the Mayor and com-onality of Plymouth.

He seems to have been well in favour with those who had the dispensing of benefices, and had he not been cut off in the prime of his manhood he might have seen a further advancement in ecclesiastical preferment. According to the age given at his matriculation, he would be 43 at his death. "He was buried in the churchyard of St. Andrews at Plymouth, and is the first vicar known to have been buried there." (vide: The Parish & Vicars of St. Andrews, Plymouth, by J. Brooking Rowe, (1874) 33.) His will proved on the 14th Oct. 1603, in the Principal Registry of the Bishop of Exeter: "Dated this xxth daye Auguste Anno Dom 1603. In the name of God Amen. For as muche as all men are borne to dye and doe dye to live with the Lorde I Thomas Uppam P-cher and Vicar of Plymouthe wthin the County of

Devon doe make this my last will and Testament in manner and forme followinge viz: First I commende my soule to Almightie God that gave it and my bodye to the earthe from whence it was taken. Itm. I give to the poore of Plymouthe IIII£. Itm. I give to the poore of the p-ishe of Budley XX s. the like sum I give to the poore of the p-ishe of Otterton. Itm. I give to the poore of the p-ishe of Brickton Vs. Itm. I give to Francis Uppam my wiefe my howse at Wodehayne with all lands and linneys with all singular other appurtenances thereto belonging situate lying and being in the p-ishe of Coombe Rawlye wthn the saied countie of Devon for and duringe her natural liefe and after her decease my will is that my saied howse and grounde be equallie divided amongst and between Ann Uppam, Marye Uppam, Judithe Uppam, Francis Uppam and Elizabeth Uppam my children. And if it happen any of the saied children doe dye then the saied howse and lands with the appurtinences to remayne equallie amongst the rest that remayne alive and so continuinge unto the longest liver of them duringe the time aforesaied. Itm. I give absolutlie unto Francis Uppam my saied wiefe my howse and lands in Knowle situate lyinge and beinge in the p-ishe of Budley aforesaied to have and to hold the saied howse and lands with all singular the appurtinences to her her heires and assigns forever. All the rest of my goods lands and chattells whatsoever or wheresoever I give and bequeathe unto Francis Uppam my saied wiefe and doe make and apoynt her the sole and only Executrix of this my Will and Testament and hereof I apoynte overseers Mr Willyam Baylie Parsons of Langtrees and my brother Richard Uppam of the p-ish of Bickton aforesaied givinge to eache of them a Bible. These beyinge witnesses: JAMES BATHE
THO. SHEER.

On application to the present incumbent of St. Andrew's search was made in the Register of burials for 1603 and the following entry found: — Aug 22nd 1603 Mr Thomas Uppham" (sic) By his wife Frances he had issue: —

i Ann
ii Mary
iii Judith married at St Andrew's Plymouth 15th May 1614 to Thomas Wollston. (Bps. Trans)
iiii Frances.
v Elizabeth.

3. **Richard Uppam**[3] (John[2], Richard[1]), of Bickton, yeoman, buried 19th December, 1635, as Rich. Uppum. His wife Maria,

buried 26th July 1634. His will is so valuable and important, in showing the exact connection between the English and American Uphams, that we subjoin a complete copy: —

Extracted from the District Registry attached to the Probate Division of Her Majesty's High Court of Justice at Exeter.

In the Archdeaconry Court of Exeter.

In the name of God Amen. I Richard Uppam of ye parishe of Bickton in ye county of Devon, yoeman, doe make this my last Will and Testament in manner and forme following. Imprimis. I give to Annie Chilper ye wife of Thomas Chilper of Otery 10s| Item. I give to Peter Morrice of Budleigh the elder 12d. Item I give to Gartred Gutter of Budleigh, Widdy 12d. Item I give to Thomas Uppam my sonne my beste suit of wearing apparell that is to say breaches, dublett, gerkin, cloake, pockens, hatt. Item I give to *Sarah Uppam my daughter in New England* if she write that shee hath need of it that my executrixes may knowe of it under her hand within ye term of three years then my will is shee shall have 5£. Item. I give to *John Uppam my sonne in New England* if he come for it 5s|-. Item. I give to Joane Martin my daughter if shee come for it 5s|- Item. I give to John Martin my daughter Judeth's child my beste silver spoone. Item I forgive Edward Marten and Judith his wife a debt of 3£, 10s|- Item. My Will is that my executrixes shall pay and discharge ye summe of 8£ that I have agreed to pay Mr Duke* for Harriotte at my death. Item. My Will is that my executrixes shall not rip up or move any seeling or glasse about ye house or ye bottomes of any hay loftes but to leave it to my reversioner. Item. I give to Richard Uppam and Thomas Uppam children of Thomas Uppam my sonne my two worst silver spoones to each of them one. Item. I give to Frances Uppam my daughter my greate chest that standeth in ye hall. But my will is that if shee die before shee be married that Richard Uppam my sonne Thomas's child shall have him. Item I give to Jane Uppam my daughter my white coffer. Item. I give to John, Joane, Mary and Sara, children of my sonne Thomas Uppam 12d. apiece. All ye rest of my goods, movable and unmovable I give to Susanna Uppam, Frances Uppam and Jane Uppam my daughters whom I make joynt executrixes to this my last Will and Testament and I doe ordaine

*This would seem to indicate that the land held by R. U. was part of the manor of Otterton which was long in the Duke family and eventually purchased by the Rolles.

my trustie friends Robert Conant and Thomas Morris to bee my overseers to see this my last Will and Testament to bee performed and to see all my goods (not above bequeathed) to bee equally Divided between them as much as lyeth in their powers

In witness hereof I the foresaid Richard Uppam have putt to my hand and seale this twelveth daye of December 1635.

RICHARD UPPAM (no seal)

Witnesses: — THOMAS MORRIS
ROBERT CONANT.

Inventory taken by Thomas Morris, Robert Conant and Edward Martin. The articles are numerous and of varying value consisting of household goods: —feather beds, feather pillows, bedsteads, candlesticks, table boards, tablecloths, table napkins, the usual appurtinences and utensils of a farm house, jebbs, cyder hogsheads, iron and brass crocks, trunks, boxes, coffers, one Bibell boke and other bokes to value of xiii.s. Total value £59.11.0. He left issue:

4 I Thomas, his successor at Bicton.

II Joane married Robert Martin, and emigrated to New England with her brother John.

III *John* married at Bicton 1st Nov. 1626, to *Elizabeth Slade*. Emigrated to New England. Died at Malden 25th Feb. 1681.

He had issue:

i John. } born in England.
ii Nathaniel. }
iii Elizabeth. }
iv Phynehas. } born in New England.
v Mary. }
vi Pricilla. }

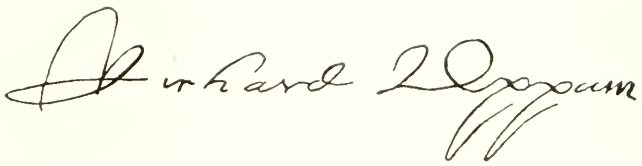
IV Sara, went with her brother John and sister Joane to New England. (She may have become the wife of Richard Webb.)

V Susannah.

VI Judith, married at Bicton 14th June 1632, (as Judith Uppum) to Edward Martyn, by whom she had a son John.

VII Frances married at Bicton 1st Nov. 1636, to William Ebdon.

VIII Jane married at Bicton 1st Nov. 1642, to Thomas Eliote.



Autograph of Richard Upham of Bickton, Devon, father of John Upham the emigrant to America.

4. Thomas[4] Upham (Richard[3], John[2], Richard[1]), of Bicton, married at Bicton 15th June 1625, to Sara Slade who was buried at Bicton 21st Oct. 1667. He was buried as "Thomas Upham Senr 2nd March 1668. Neither a Will nor an admōn has yet been found dealing with his estate. By his wife Sara he had issue:

I Richard of Bicton, and of Thorne, in E. Budleigh, his successor.

II Thomas married at Bicton 21st Feb. 1656 to Sara White.

III John, married 1st Agnes ——, 2nd Sara ——. Agnes buried at Bicton 29th Nov. 1661.

He had issue: (the first two by his wife Agnes, the others by Sara).

i Sara, bap. at Bicton 24th Feb. 1656.

ii John, bap. at Bicton 19th April, 1662.

iii Hester, bap at Bicton 25th July 1663.

iv Thomas, bap at E. Budleigh 16th Aug. 1666.

IV Joane (spelt Johan in transcript) bapt. June 17th 1627. Bps Trans. Bicton.

V Mary.

VI Sara, married at Bicton 2d June 1659, to Robert Clarke.

VII*Nathaniel bapt at Bicton 9th Dec 1638. He was of Whimple as appears by B'ps transcripts, where we find in the Whimple Transcript for 1675 baptisms of "Nathaniell son of Nathaniell Upum (sic) by Dorothy his wife and of Dorothy dau. of Nathaniell Upam by Dorothy his wife."

VIII Samuel bapt at Bicton 17th Sept. 1643, buried there 17th Nov. 1643.

5. Richard[5] Upham (Thomas[4], Richard[3], John[2], Richard[1]) of Bicton, and of Thorne, in E. Budleigh, married at Bicton 28th Dec 1647 to Sara Balhatchet. All his children were by this wife who died 1670 buried Nov 6th at Bicton. R. U. married 2ndly Elizabeth Thorne of Otterton, who survived him. He died at E. Budleigh 1692 and was buried at Bicton. His will dated 25th Nov 1892: — Legacies to "William Gudridge, Francis Hoopper, Francis Hele, Richard Snellin, Samuel Warrin, Richard Batstone, Thomas Gear, John Bedford, William Golsworthy and Roger Batstone who have formerly been my workmen." Legacies to Rich-

*The name Nathaniel among the Uphams being mostly confined to the descendants of Thomas Upham of Bicton and his brother John the emigrant, both of whom married into the Slade family, it is thought that the following items may throw some light upon the raison d'etre of the Nathaniel Uphams:'

Slade Nathaniel son of Roger of Exminster Devon. Matric Exeter Coll. 17 Mar 1636–7 B. A. from New Inn Hall 12, Nov. 1640.

Slade Nathaniel, son of Samuel of Otterton, Devon, matric Exeter Coll 10 April 1663, aged 16. (Fosters' Alumni Oxonienses).

ard Bowden the elder, Margrett Balhatchett, William Hoppin, Bridgett Freeman, Mary Heastor the elder, Thomas Dalley, Thomas Taylor, William Scott, Walter Seaward, Nicholas Cullyford and Charles Stoyle. To wife Elizabeth all that was hers before marriage and all the wood and furze "about my howse at Thorne, also one ricke of wood which I have at Yettenton in my son's wood bartöw. His wife to have the use for her life of the following goods, viz: — The standing bedstead and feather bed, "my red lether trunck, my second best brase crock, my new brase cettle, my table boards that are in my house at Thorne, my forme two joyn stools, two chairs, two bear barrills, four cider hogsheads and my prese that standeth at Thorne, and six putter dishes, my great brase skillett, my iron crock, two putter pollingers, two wooden dishes, half a dozin putter spoons, one brase candlstick one wyer candlstick, two tablecloths half a dozin of table napkins, half a dozin of trenchers, my silver cupp and my close stoole. These goods to descend to his children or survivors after his wifes death. Item. To my sonne Thomas Upham after the decease of my wife all my right title and interest in my house, close and orchard at Thorne in the parish of E. Budleigh, also all my right title &c in one other chattel called Gigg meddow, in the parish of Bicton together with all appurtinances &c. Item. To daughter Sara Jope my silver cupp after the decease of my wife. Itm. To my son Richard Upham my silver beater. Item. To my daughter-in-law Susanna Upham, my son Richard Upham's wife my beste silver spoone. Item. To my daughter-in-law Elizabeth Upham my son Thomas Upham's wife my second beste silver spoone. Itm. To my daughter Ann Limbery my third beste silver spoone. Item. To my daughter Martha Smeath my fourthe beste silver spoone. Pecuniary legacies to his two "sons-in-laws" John Smeath and John Limbery. To grandson Thomas Jope all that tenyment with appurtinences, in parish of Kenton which his mother now liveth in, after the decease of his mother. To my five grandchildren Sarah Jope, Elizth Jope, John Smeath, Richard Smeath and Edward Upham 10|- each. Item. To my brother Nathaniell Upham all my wearing apparell both linning and woolling except my cloak. Residue and remainder equally between his five children. Item 5|- to servant Joan Ellyot. "Itm. My cloake to my son Richard Upham whom I make sole executor.

Witnesses: EDWARD SMITH
THOMAS RENDELL
JOHN HOOKE
ISAAC CLATWORTHY.

Proved 20th Dec. 1692, by Richard Upham the son and sole executor.

Inventory £133–4–6.

His 2nd wife Elizabeth (Thorne) died at Otterton the next year 1693. In her will dated 20th April 1693 she gives: To the poor of E. Budleigh 10|- and the same sum to the poor of Kenton and Otterton. To the poor of Woodbury £10 to be invested by the churchwardens and the interest applied annually. To the poor of Bicton 5|- To son-in-law Robert Westcott £8. To grandson Richard Westcott £5 when of the age of 20 yrs. To grandson Thomas Jope her great Bible. To daughter-in-law Susanna Upham her gold signet ring marked E. V. To Amy Dagge 20|-. To cousins Michell Thorne, William Thorne, Richard Thorne, John Thorne, Mary Thorne and Pattee Thorne all children of cousin John Thorne of Broadclyst £5 each. To cousin Michell Bicknell £30. To cousin Sara Leat 20|8. To cousin Susannah Bicknell daughter of Michell Bicknell £10. To brother James Thorne, a house in Broadclyst called Murridge. To cousin John Thorne the elder £20. To cousin Mary Osborne and Elizabeth Osborne daughters of cousin Patty Osborne £5 each. To cousin Elizabeth Thorne daughter of John Thorne £20 and all wearing apparel, clothes, linen, furniture and household goods. To Humphrey Hartnell his wife and son Humphrey 20|- each. To Sara Eakins 20|-. Residue and remainder to son-in-law (i. e. stepson) Richard Upham sole executor.

Witnesses:– JOHN GIFFORD
DANIEL BOWDITCH
HENRY AUSTIN.

Inventory — £228–3–6. Proved 29th Sept 1693. Archd. Court. Exon.

By his wife Sara (* Balhatchett) he had;

I Richard of Bicton, married there 30th April 1672 to Susanna Moull of Kenton. He d. s. p. in 1728. Buried at Bicton Oct. 19th 1728. In his Will dated 30th Nov 1724 he calls himself "Yeoman" Gives 20|- to poor of "Bickton." To brother Thomas Upham £10. To sister Ann Limbery £5. To kinsman John Smeath £5. To kinsman Richard Smeath £15. To kinswoman Elizabeth Smeath £10. To kinswoman Sara Smeath £10. To kinsman Samuel Smeath £15. To my kinsman Richard

* This name "Balhatchett" is rarely met with. It is said that the family are descendants of a Phœnician trader, who in early days settled in Devon.

Upham my said brother Thomas Upham's son all that my messuage tenement, cottages and lands situate in Eatcuton (sic) within the said parish of Bickton. To have and to hold the same unto the said Richard Upham y-mediately after the death of me and of my wife Susanna and alsoe I give unto my said nephew Richard Upham my cupboard in the Hall. Itm. I give unto my kinsman Timothy Smeath all that close of land called Blackburrow Marley. Itm. I give to my kinsman Richard Smeath all my wearing apparell. Itm. To my wife Susanna all my right and title to the sheave or tyth of East Budleigh. All the rest of my goods and chattells, lands and estate, bills, bonds, sume and sumes of money whatsoever I give and bequeath to my wife Susanna Upham and the said Timothy Smeath whome I hereby make and ordaine my whole and sole Executors of this my will &c.

Witnesses: JACOB CLARK, CLEMENT PERIAM, RICHARD PALFRY

Inventory £665-6-0.

RICHARD UPHAM, Seal: a stag, antlered standing at gaze p p r. The crest of Slade.

Proved 27th Dec 1728 in the Archd. Court Exon. by Susanna Upham and Timothy Smeath. He was churchwarden at Bicton 1698. His wife Susanna (Moull) died 1735 buried 31st May at E. Budleigh. Her will proved March 1736 in the Archdeaconry Court Exeter.

II Sara bapt at Bicton 17th March 1648. Married there 29th April, 1673, to Thomas, son of Thomas Jope,* of Kenton, and had issue:
- i Thomas Jope.
- ii Sara Jope.
- iii Elizabeth Jope.

III Ann, bapt at E. Budleigh 5th Feb. 1654.

6 IV Thomas, (Rev) B. A. (Oxon.) Rector of (Combpyne) &c., bapt. at East Burleigh 8th Sept. 1658.

V Ann, bapt. at Bicton 28th Oct 1662. Married there 9th Oct. 1688, to John Limbery, of Axmouth.

VI Martha, bapt at Bicton 16th May 1665. Married there 5th Nov. 1685, to John Smeath, of East Budleigh.

* The Jopes were an old Cornish family now supposed to be extinct.

6. Thomas[6] Upham (Richard[5], Thomas[4], Richard[3], John[2], Richard[1]), B. A. (Oxon), bapt. at E. Budleigh 6th Sept. 1658. Matriculated at New Inn Hall, Oxon, 9th July, 1678, aged 18. B. A. 2nd May 1682. Curate of Withycombe, or Withycombe Rawleigh, Devon, (then united with the parish of Budleigh 1683–1689. Curate of Axmouth 1690–1. The Bishops Transcript supposed to be annually sent to the B. by the Vicar is in the handwriting of T. U. and bears his signature dated April 1691.) Curate of Offwell, Devon 1692–1699. Succeeded to the Rectory of Combpyne near Axminster, Devon, 5th Dec. 1699, on presentation of Thomas, Lord Petre, of Writtle, which living he held until his death. He again held the curacy of Offwell 1711 to 1713. He regularly sent in transcripts of his registers to his bishop, and his writing appears to have been admirably legible, neat and precise. While curate of Axmouth he was married there on 30th Sept. 1690, to Elizabeth, a daughter of the Vicar of Axmouth — the Revd Edward Rowe by Catherine his wife*

The Rev Thomas Upham and Elizabeth his wife died very nearly together, and were both buried on the same day, the 24th April 1744, at Offwell. Although his children mention lands which their father "left" them, no will or admōn dealing with his estate can be found at Exeter or London. Rev. Thomas Upham by Elizabeth his wife had issue :

* Rowe Mems: The Rev. Edward Rowe (Vicar of Axmouth 1677–1706,) was buried in Axmouth church, June 7th 1706, aged 66. His wife Catherine, died Feb 2nd 1707, and was buried with her husband and son John (vide memorial in Axmouth ch). His will was proved in the Principal Court of the Bishop of Exeter, 9th Oct 1706. Gives to son Edward Rowe all his lands in Axmouth, bought of Arthur Southcott, Gent, the said E. R. to pay his two sisters Catherine and Martha £200. Other property to his wife Katherine and his daughters Martha Brown and Catherine Rowe. Land in Musbery to son Edward, also all books and writings in his study. £20 to grandson Edward Upham, and £5 apiece to his grandaughters Elizabeth, Sara and Susanna Upham to be paid out of the product of a bond between the testator and his son-in-law Thomas Upham, clirk. The next presentation of the vicarage of Axmouth endowed he has vested in trustees Walter Oke, gent, and another and he directs them to present his son Edward Rowe to the living immediately after his death. Executrixes: his two daughters Catherine and Martha. Dated 24th April 1706. Witnesses: Robert Bowditch, James Wills, Walte Mew. Signed, Ed. Rowe. Seal: a shield of arms, surmounted by helmet and crest. Arms: Gu. three paschal lambs with banners &c. Crest: a stag's head issuant. According to Burke's Armory: "Rowe (Lamerton Co Devon. Visit 1620) The elder branch became extinct by the death of the only son of Nicholas Rowe the poet; a younger branch was settled at Tavistock. Same arms and crest as:—Rowe (of Tolesby Hall Co York,) Gu. three paschal lambs, or staff, cross and banners ar. Crest: a paschal lamb as in the arms. Motto: Innocens non timidus.

7 I Edward, of Exeter, bapt. at Axmouth, 23rd Aug. 1691.
II Richard bapt at Offwell 17th April 1694, buried there 28th June 1695.
III Elizabeth bapt. at Offwell 9th Feb. 1695, buried there 23rd Aug. 1776. In her Will, dated 2nd Dec 1775, and proved in the Archdeaconry Court Exeter 2nd Sept. 1776, she wishes "to be buried at Offwell near her friends and without much ado." Bequests: to cousin Edward Upham "son of my brother Edward Upham." To sister Catherine a life annuity out of land at Offwell, called Pulpitt. To Elizabeth daughter of John and Susannah Tozer, books and furniture. To cousin John son of brother Joseph Upham, lands called "Hill Close at Offwell and Blacklands at Widworthy. To brother Thomas Upham her father's ring, silver seal and silver buckles, also two fields called Three Acres and Pulpitt. To brothers Thomas Upham and Joseph Upham the lands called Scrubbards between them for life, after them to Elizabeth daughter of said Thomas Upham. Legacies to cousins Elizabeth and Mary wife and daughter of cousin John Upham senr, to

---

Rowe (co Devon & Co Kent) Sir William Rowe Knt Lord Mayor of London 1592 and Sir Henry Rowe, Lord Mayor 1607. Arms: Arg. on a chev. az. betw. three trefoils slipped per pale. gu and vert. as many bezants.

Rowe, (of Kingston in Staverton and afterwards of Bearton in Broadhembury Co Devon) said to be derived from the Kentish family. The late John Rowe Esq of Bearton the descendant of John Rowe, Serjeant-at-law temp Hen VIII took the name of Hussey on inheriting the estates of Hussey of Marnhull, Co Dorset. Arms:—Arg. a chev. az betw. three trefoils gu. Crest: a stags head issuant gu. attired or. It seems probable therefore that the wife of the Rev Thomas Upham came of the Kingston, Devon branch of the Rowes of Kent, as her father used the old Devon Rowe arms, with the crest of the Kentish family. In Pulman's "Book of the Axe," we find that Edward Rowe Junr was not presented to the Vicarage of Axmouth immediately after the death of his father according to the will of the latter but that on Nov 13th 1706, Wm England was presented. Probably Ed. Rowe Junr was not fully ordained, for England seems only to have been a stopgap, and Edward Rowe was appointed (on Englands resignation) Jan 31st 1709–10 He died 1730. His Will was proved in the Principal Court of the Bishop of Exeter June 2nd 1730. Gives his residuary estate to son Richard. Legacies to his wife Honor and sisters Elizabeth wife of Thomas Upton (sic) of *Combpyne* clirk, Martha wife of Robert Brown and Catherine wife of Walter Mew. Witnesses:—Geo. Bowditch, Nathaniel Pope. Seal; his father's. We have here an instance in a State record where an entirely different name, Upton, must be read as Upham. The error was probably made in drawing up the will and afterward escaped notice.

cousin Elizabeth wife of Richard Salter, and cousin Martha wife of Francis Dommett. Residue and remainder to cousin Elizabeth daughter of brother Thomas Upham. Appoints said Elizabeth sole executrix.

Witnesses:— Henry Davey, John Smeath, Edward Hodge.

8 IV Richard of Bicton, bapt. at Offwell, 27th April 1698. Inherited the Eatenton property by Will of his uncle Richard who died without issue, 1728.

V Thomas of Offwell, Serge manufacturer, married at Cotleigh near Honiton, Devon, 29th April 1735, to Susanna Warram and was buried at Offwell 28th March 1777. He was frequently called upon to serve as churchwarden at Offwell. He was either overseer or churchwarden in 1721, 1722, 1723, 1724, 1732–34, and signed allowing the churchwardens accounts to pass. He was overseer for Mr J. Ford's estate 1738, and overseer for Mr J. Ford's estate, and Mr John Baileigh's estate 1745. Churchwarden again in 1746. We find him assessed for poor rate at different times for lands called Cherlands or Chorlands, Mayons and Raddons but a portion of the last two seems also to have belonged to his brother Joseph, as he paid part of the poor rate on them. In the churchwardens disbursements for 1740 we found: — "Mr Upom for his printis peter Dimond £4." Mr Thomas Upham is also mentioned in a "List of the estates (as it comes in turn) to do the office of overseer and churchwarden." We find him mentioned as churchwarden or overseer again at different times until 1759. (Extracted from Parish accounts, Offwell 1732–1768). His wife Susanna was buried at Offwell 14th April 1762. His Will dated 3rd Dec 1774 was proved in the Archdeaconry Court, Exeter 11th April 1777. He gives a life annuity to his sister Katherine wife of Edward Phip of Offwell making it a first charge on all his lands and estate, stock, goods, moneys &c. He bequeaths all his messuage tenements, lands estates and hereditaments, all his goods chattels, stock, ready money and securities and all his other property real or personal (subject to the payment of the aforesaid annuity and

his funeral expenses) to his four daughters equally, and makes them joint executrixes. Witnesses:— Saml Warram, Mary Warram, James Channon. Codicil dated 26th Aug. 1776. gives his ring to his daughter Susanna. To his daughter Elizabeth the ring that was his father's. The silver spoon marked R. U. to his daughter Sara. To his daughter Martha the silver spoon marked S. W. and Plathead House and garden after the death of his sister Catherine over and above her part with her sisters.

By his wife Susanna (Warram) he had issue:—

i Susanna, bapt. at Offwell 22nd Feb. 1735. married there 5th May 1767, to John Tozer, of Ottery, St. Mary, yeoman, and had: Elizabeth, Susannah, Ann, John and Thos Upham Tozer.

ii Thomas buried at Offwell, 4th April 1743.

iii Nathaniel, buried at Offwell 26th April 1743.

iv Elizabeth, bapt. at Offwell, 19th April 1738 died unmarried 1794, buried at Offwell 6th Aug. 1794. (The Register also states that the cause of death was dropsy, and that she lies buried on the S. side.) Her will dated 4th Feb. 1779, was proved in the Archdeaconry Court Exeter 8th May 1795. She leaves a sum of money to John Bacon Sweeting, of Honiton, Surgeon and Apothecary, in trust to invest and apply the interest for the separate use of her sisters Susannah Tozer, Martha Domett, and Sara Hodge. The principal to go to the sisters and their issue, under certain conditions. To sister Susanna Tozer her best crape gown with silk lining and lace for a cloak also a shaded silk gown. To her sister Martha Domett her black silk gown, brown silk gown and best scarlet cloak. To sister Sara Hodge her best dark hairpine gown. To her servant Mary Orden, her light linen gown, and linen remnants. To Hannah Goss an old crape gown, the Calamaneo cloak and a black Barcelona silk handkerchief. Remainder of wearing apparel to the daughters of her sisters Susannah Tozer and Martha Domett. To niece Elizth Tozer her gold ring. To niece Susannah Tozer her flowered mourning ring

marked S. W. To niece Ann Tozer a mourning ring which was her father's, Thos Upham's. To nephew Thos Upham Tozer her grandfathers (Rev. Thos Upham's) silver seal and a large square shanked silver table spoon. To niece Susanna Domett a mourning ring. To niece Sara Domett, a gold ring set with stones. To niece Ann Domett her silver shoe buckles. To niece Elizth Domett her silver pap spoon, silver bells, silver "logget" set with stones, and remainder of her silver toys. To John Smith of Offwell serge maker a silver spoon marked E. U. H. D. and all her lands, estates goods and residue of her property whatsoever and wheresoever real or personal. Appoints said John Smith sole executor. Witnesses:— Stephen Goss, John Goss, Jas Channon.

v Sarah, bapt. at Offwell 8th April 1740. Married there 17th March 1778, to Edward Hodge and had issue among others: Henry Hodge, bapt. 7th Sept. 1779. (born July 18th). Susannah Hodge bapt 18th Nov 1781. (born Oct 21st). Ed. Hodge died of palsy buried S. side Offwell 28 April 1807

vi Martha bapt at Offwell 20th Oct 1745. Married there 10th May 1768, to Francis Dommett of Hemiock, by licence. They had issue:— Martha, Susanna, Sarah, Ann, Elizabeth and William Dommett. Mrs Martha Domett died in childbed, buried S. side Jany 2nd 1784. Francis Domett buried Offwell 18th Jany 1813, aged 73.

VI Joseph, bapt at Combpyne. He married twice. His first wife buried at Offwell 5th Aug 1771, as Mrs. wife of Mr Joseph Upham. He married 2ndly at Luppitt, 16th May 1772, Mary Farrar, a widow. He was churchwarden at Offwell 1738, and overseer for Raddon's estate and again at different periods he filled the office until his death. In the Offwell parish accounts we find him assessed for poor rate on properties called Raddon's land, Mayons, Podgers, Tilleys, Dometts, Tuckers and White Downs. Also the inn at Offwell called the Five Bells, buried at

Offwell 16 Dec 1790, W. side cause of death natural decay. His will dated 12 Feb 1788 was proved in the Archdeaconry Court Exeter 31st Dec 1790. He calls himself Joseph Upham of Offwell Gentleman, and bequeaths an overland tenement called White Downs an overland tenement called Mayos and land belonging thereto, a freehold messuage or tenement called Woods, at Offwell, Hill Close, Offwell, Blacklands, Widworthy and property in Hointon bought of Mr Dare, all these several lands and properties to Thomas Wish of Offwell, Gent, and John Donner of Monkton, Gent. In trust for his grandson Joseph Mitchell. The residue and remainder of his real and personal property he leaves in trust for his grandchildren John and Mary Mitchell children of his daughter Elizabeth wife of Philip Mitchell. His wife retains her jointure. Witnesses: — Robert Farmer, James Farmer, Stephen Farmer. Seal: On a mount, a paschal lamb with banner bearing cross, &c. By his first wife (Mary) Mr Jos. Upham had:

i John, of Offwell inherited lands called Hill Close at Offwell, and Blacklands, at Widowworthy from his aunt Elizabeth, who d. 1776. As these lands were afterwards bequeathed in the will of his father, he must be indentical with the Mr John Upham who according to Offwell Registers died of a putrid fever and was buried the W. side 31st May 1785, aged about 48 years.

ii Elizabeth, bapt. at Farway (by ye Minister at Northleigh*), 18th June 1739. Married at Offwell by licence to Philip Mitchell of Colyton, 27th March 1769, and had Joseph, John and Mary Mitchell.

VII Sarah bapt at Combpyne. Buried at Offwell 14 Oct 1774. Her Will dated 9th June 1767, was proved in the Archdeaconry Court Exeter 20th Oct 1774. She gives £5 each to Susannah, Elizabeth and Martha, daughter of Brother Thomas Upham. One guinea each to John, Richard and Elizabeth, children of her brother Richard Upham. An annuity to sister Catherine Phipp. All her household goods and furniture to the four daughters of her brother Thomas

* The Rector of Northleigh in 1739 was the Rev. Wm Ford.

Upham, all her right and title in the lands her father left her to niece Sara, daughter of brother Thomas Upham. The said Sara to be residuary legatee and executrix. Witnesses:—John Evons, Mary Mincachem, John fford. Seal: Royal Arms of England with supporters.

VIII Susanna bapt at Combpyne 24th Sept. 1705. Buried at Offwell 22nd Jany 1741.

IX Catherine bapt at Combpyne 29th Sept. 1708. Married (date not known) Edward Phip or Phipps of Offwell. Edward Phipps buried at Offwell 27th Sept. 1780. Mrs Catherine Phipps buried there 27th Oct. 1781. An Edward Phip possibly a son was buried Offwell June 25th 1735.

7. Edward[7] Upham (Thomas[6], Richard[5], Thomas[4], Richard[3], John[2], Richard[1]), of Exeter. Gentleman, bapt at Axmouth, 23rd Aug. 1691. Married about 1718, to Ann J(ane)——. They both died in 1769. His Will dated Aug 29th 1754, was proved in the Archdeaconry Court Exeter Aug. 1769. He leaves his moneys, lands and estates in Offwell to son Edward, and his heirs. In default of such heirs to son Charles, and his heirs or in default, to daughters Ann Eastlake, Elizth Upham, Martha Upham, Sara Upham, Jane Upham and Catherine Upham. (Son Joseph 1s. only and no more. E. U.) Witnesses: Thomas Upham of Offwell, Henry Eastlake, John Corke of Cheriton Fitzpaine. He added a codicil dated Oct 19th 1754, making his brother Thomas trustee. Ann Upham died witht proving, so Chas. Upham proved. Affidavit: Commences—We Chas. Upham of Exeter &c., Edward Lee of Exeter, Gent, John Hookins, schoolmaster, &c. The Will of Ann. J. Upham of St. Pauls, Exon, dated Nov 2nd 1763, was proved in Archd. Court Exon. Aug 22nd 1769. He makes her son Charles Upham sole legatee and executor. Edward Upham by Ann, his wife, had issue:

I Anne, bap. at St. Paul's, Exon, 11th Mch 1718. Married by license dated 23rd April 1744, to Henry Eastlake.

II Edward, bapt. St. Paul's, Exon. 7th Dec. 1720, buried Offwell 28th Feb. 1755.

III Richard, bapt. St. Paul's, Exon, 28th April 1723.

IV Elizabeth, bap. St. Paul's, Exon, 6th Dec. 1724.

V Joseph.

VI Sarah.

VII Martha.

VIII Jane, bap. St. Paul's, Exon, 10th May 1734.

9 IX Catherine, bap. St. Paul's, Exon, 23rd May 1736.
Charles, bap. St. Paul's, Exon, 26th June 1739.

8. Richard[7] Upham (Thomas[6], Richard[5], Thomas[4], Richard[3], John[2], Richard[1]) of Bicton, bapt. at Offwell, April 27th 1698. Married there May 24th 1724, Mary (bap Offell July 6th 1696, by Rev Thos Upham) daughter of John fford of Offwell, gentleman, by his wife Mary daughter of Nicholas Fry of Cotleigh gentleman. He was churchwarden of Combpyne 1724 of which parish his father the Rev Thomas Upham was Rector, and again in 1728, and 1736. In the lastmentioned year on the death of Susanna, widow of his uncle Richard Upham of Bicton, who died 1728, he moved to Yettington, in Bicton, and took possession of the Upham property there, according to the will of his uncle. He was churchwarden there in 1739, and probably several other years but as the parish records do not exist we are minus a valuable source of information. He died 1755, and was buried at Bicton. Mary Upham was buried at Offwell, April 13th 1770. Richard Upham's will dated 6th June 1741, was proved in the Archdeaconry Court of Exeter 15th May 1755, by John Ford, the surviving executor in trust. Imprimis. To wife Mary Upham all that messuage and tenement in Yettington aforesaid with all lands, meadows, pastures &c. thereto belonging, and all rights members and hereditaments, and all appurtenances. To have and to hold the same for all my right and interest in the same. All my other goods chattels and effects whatsoever, and wheresoever I give and bequeath unto John Ford of Offwell, Gent and Edward Upham of the city of Exeter their heirs and assigns. In trust that they the said John Ford and Edward Upham their heirs &c. do order manage and dispose of all such my trust estate for the benefit of my three children, to and for the purchasing of his her or their lives on the said tenements or as may seem to them desirable or in default for the benefit of my three children. I desire that my wife maintain the children in meat, drink lodging &c., until such time as they may be otherwise provided for, in order to preserve the trust estate for their future maintenance in the world. Witnesses: Thomas Upham, John Elliott. Seal: a lion rampant.

John fford was the 2nd son of Andrew fforde of Feniton, afterwards of Honitor, gentleman by Grace his wife dau of Raddon of Offwell gentleman. They were of the ancient family of Ford at Fordmore in the parish of Plymtree who were seated there temp Ed. I. Polewhele says "They were possessed of great property formerly and seem to have been of the family of de Fortibus, the

founders of Ford Abbey in this county." In Offwell church is a memorial to John fford, gent. and his wife Mary dau of Nicholas Fry, gent. It bears the arms of Ford of Fordmore (Gu. a castle arg. in the port a cross formèe, over all a ducal crown or.) impaling Fry of Yarty (Gu. three horses courant arg [a crescent between the 1st & 2nd for cadence]).

Richard Upham by Mary (Ford) his wife had, issue:—

10 i John, bapt at Combpyne 15th March 1724. of Bicton.

ii Richard, bapt at Combpyne, 8th May 1726. buried at Offwell 5th Dec 1772, leaving issue by Martha his wife:—

Mary, bapt. March 17th 1756.

Thomas, bapt. Jany 24th 1761.

Frances, bapt. Nov 3rd 1765, buried 1842 at Bicton, (the last survivor of her immediate family).

iii Mary, buried at Combpyne Jany 26th 1732.

iv Elizabeth, bapt. at Bicton Sept. 7th 1737. Married at Offwell Feb 8th 1771, to Richard Salter. Elizabeth Salter buried at Offwell June 17th 1779. Richard Salter buried April 23rd 1787, "about 45 years old laid violent hands on himself, coroners verdict: lunacy."

9. Charles[8] Upham (Edward[7], Thomas[6], Richard[5], Thomas[4], Richard[3], John[2], Richard[1]), of Exeter, bap. St. Paul's, Exon. 26th June 1739, died 25th Nov 1807. Married about 1770, to Elizabeth ——. He became prominent in civic affairs and was receiver 1793, sheriff 1794 and mayor 1796. The Guildhall at Exeter contains the names and arms of the mayors of the city from early times ranged around the walls, but with careful scrutiny we could find no Upham shield. We have since been informed, however, that there is a belief among the descendants that it may be seen there.) By his wife Elizabeth, he had issue:—

11 I Charles, bap. St. Kerrian's Exon. 6th March 1771.

II Elizabeth, bap. " " " 6th June 1773.

III John, bapt. St. Petrock's " 13th Nov 1774. Married at Bath 18th June 1799, to Elizabeth, daughter of Geo. Chapman, Esq. Mayor of Bath. He died 1834. His will dated at Chettenham, 16th Aug. 1832, was proved 2nd Oct. 1834, in the Principal Registry, Somerset Hse. London. He bequeaths all his property, and effects whatever, equally be-

tween Mary, Fanny, Anne and Sarah Upham, Witnesses:— Jno. K. Terrell, Sol^{tr} Cheltenham. Wm Sanders, clerk.

IV Edward, bapt St. Petrock's Exon. 13th June 1777. M. R. A. S., F. S. A. The eminent antiquary and historian married 25th Aug. 1801, to Mary daughter of Rev John Hoblyn, Vicar of Newton, St. Cyres, and Padstow. Mary Upham died at Kensington, London, W. 19th Oct 1829. He too became interested in the control of city affairs, was member of the Chamber of Exeter 1806, receiver 1806, sheriff 1807 and mayor 1809. He took to literature about 1820 and was author of:—

1. Memoranda illustrative of the Tombs and Sepulchral decorations of the Egyptians &c. Pub. 1822.

2. Rameses, an Egyptian Tale; (Rameses II, King of Egypt) with Historical Notes of the Era of the Pharaohs. Lond. 1824. 3 vols 8 vo. pub. anonymously.

3. Karmath; an Arabian Tale. 12 mo., 1827.

4. History and Doctrine of Budhism; with notices of the Kappooism or Demon Worship, and of the Bali or planetary incantations of Ceylon. Lond. 1829. Imp. 4to. with 43 lithographic prints. £3–3–0. Col^{d} £5–5–0.

"We think it is beyond comparison the most curious book that has ever reached Europe from the East." (Lond. Weekly Review Feb 28th 1829)

5. History of Ottoman Empire from its establishment to 1828. 2 vols. 12 mo. (Constables Miscellany vol. 40. 41.)

6. The Mahavansi, the Raj — Ratuacari and the Raja —Vali, forming the Sacred & Historical Books of Ceylon; also a collection of tracts illustrative of the doctrines and literature of Budhism: translated from the Singhalese. 3 vols 8 vo. Lond. 1833.

"This work of Mr Upham's contains so much precious information regarding the philosophical and literary History of Budhism, that it is impossible for it to be too much appreciated" (Journal des Sçavans.) He was a contributor to the Asiatic Journal, Lond. Gentleman's Magazine and other periodicals. An article of his on the North West-

ern District of China, with map in the Oct. issue of Gent. Mag. for 1832, was subsequently published in separate form. Between the publication of these productions he was engaged upon the very laborious task of completing the Index to the Rolls of Parliament which had been left unfinished by Rev. Jno. Pridden F. S. A., after he had been employed on it for 30 years. Mr Upham undertook the task on Mr Pridden's death in 1825 and completed it in 1832.

Mr Upham died at Bath, January 24th 1834, probably while staying with his brother John. In an obituary notice in the Gentlemans Magazine it states that it was related of him that when officiating in his mayoralty on the bench with the learned judges of the circuit, the erudition he displayed excited their astonishment. After speaking of his literary labours it continues:— "It is a matter of deep regret to all who had the pleasure of his acquaintance that his literary exertions should have been trammelled and weakened by severe mental and corporeal sufferings for many years. Calm and placid in his demeanour, cheerful in the company of those he esteemed, and possessed of high moral rectitude, a genuine philanthropy, and a truly Christian piety, he was respected while living, and now will be much regretted." His Will was proved March 1834 in the Principal Registry Som. Hse London. He bequeaths £150 to Janette Thompson Upham. Residue to brother John whom he makes executor. See Gent. Mag. (Obit.) 1834, Atheneum, Alibones Dict. of Authors &c.

10. John[8] Upham (Richard[7], Thomas[6], Richard[5], Thomas[4], Richard[3], John[2], Richard[1]) of Bicton, bapt at Combpyne, 15th March 1724. The last Upham who held the lands at Yettington, Bicton. He died 1791, and was buried at Bicton. Letters of admōn of his estate were granted Dec 1791, in the Archdeaconry Court of Exeter. Upon his decease the Upham estate at Yettington fell into the hands of the lord of the manor, John, afterwards Baron Rolle. He seems to have lived at Offwell until the death of his mother in 1770. John Upham married at Offwell 7th Nov 1750 Elizabeth Lee, by whom he had:

Susanna, bap. January 15th 1752 at Offwell; buried January 16th 1752 at Offwell.

12 John Ford, bapt at Offwell May 6th 1753.
Mary, bapt at Offwell March 9th 1757, died at Bicton May 10th 1807.

11. Charles[9] Upham (Charles[8], Edward[7], Thomas[6], Richard[5], Thomas[4], Richard[3], John[2], Richard[1]), of St Martin's, Exeter, bapt. St. Kerrian's, Exon, 6th March 1771. Married at Exeter 30th Dec 1795, by licence Fanny daughter of Mr Peter Carthew, merchant of Tiverton. Mr Charles Upham died 1829. His will dated 19th April 1826, was proved in the Principal Registry, Somerset House, 20th June 1829. He mentions legacies which his children received from Mrs Wilcocks. He leaves certain property and the sum of £1000 to son John. £400 to son Charles, a house &c in parish of St. Martins, to be sold. Son John to have option of purchasing. Residue and remainder to be invested for benefit of his six younger children. The shares of any who die to be equally divided among the survivors. Trustees and Executors: John Sarver of St Sidwells, Esq., Robert Herbert of London, leather seller, and Elizabeth Paget, of Exeter, spinster. Witnesses: Wm Bowring, John Smale, James Prout. By Fanny his wife, he had issue:

13 I Charles of Exeter, and afterwards of London.
II John.

12. John Ford[9] Upham (John[8], Richard[7], Thomas[6], Richard[5], Thomas[4], Rich.[3], John[2], Richard[1]), of Offwell, near Honiton and Greatwell in Ottery, St. Mary. Gentleman, bapt. at Offwell May 6th 1753. Married at Sidbury, by licence, dated Dec 2nd 1771, to Honor, only d. of John Guppy Esq of Roncombe and Court Hall, Sidbury, Devon, by Ann (Gore) his wife. By this marriage the Uphams became possessed of part of the manor of Sidbury. Honor Upham died May 16th 1797, aged 46, and was buried at Sidbury. In 1800 he married 2d Elizabeth Welman, of Somerset, spinster, who survived him. Marriage settlement dated 22nd May 1800. In his youth John F. Upham inherited considerable property from a great uncle, John Ford of Offwell, gent., who d. Oct. 20th 1770, and upon this gentleman's stone in Offwell churchyard, the following lines were formerly to be seen, which J. F. U. had engraved thereon as a mark of affection and esteem:

"Here lies an upright man,
Whose honest fame was known:
True friendship was his plan
For envy he had none.

From guilt and folly clear
He passed his happy days,
And now the thankful heir
This humble tribute pays."

J. Upham

1812.

In 1797, John Ford Upham was Lieutenant, Sidbury Volunteers. His name is mentioned on some presentation colours given by his relatives. The flag which is in good preservation is of yellow silk and on the one side beneath the Royal Arms, is the inscription:— Presented by J. P. Manley, Esq. & Wm Guppy, Esq. 1797, Lords of the manor of Sidbury, Devon." On the reverse side the inscription runs: "John Pearse Manley, Capt. Commandant, Lieut^t Upham, Lieut Guppy, Artillery Capt Robert Manley. Sidbury Volunteers." Of his second wife — Elizabeth (Welman) little is known except that his marital relations with her were not marked by the same comfort and felicity that he enjoyed with his first wife Honor. It was said, though it is hoped without foundation, that she used to grease the house steps on the chance of her husband falling and breaking his neck upon them. She was not popular in the neighborhood, and on J. F. Uphams death it is believed she returned to her own people. He was Captain of the Sidbury Volunteers in 1804, and the portrait given, executed in the October of that year, by his artist son, Mr John W. Upham, represents him in the quaint uniform of his regiment. He was fond of hunting and frequently out with the hounds, kept by his brother-in-law John Guppy of Roncombe. Old letters also show that it was his custom to make frequent journeys with one of his daughters upon the saddle with him — to call upon the old folks at Bicton.

His Will dated 8th March 1814 was proved in the Archdeaconry Court, Exeter, 18th May 1820, by John Pidgeon, gent., one of the executors. He left the house at Offwell with the orchards, fields and pasture belonging thereto, the lands in the occupation of Henry Hodge as his tenant, and all other his lands of inheritance wheresoever situated. In trust to John Pidgeon of Honiton, gent, and Henry Hodge of Offwell, Yeoman, to sell and dispose of the same, and after deducting expenses pay the residue in equal shares to his sons J. W. Upham, and Jonas Upham, and his daughter Mary Upham. Appoints John Pidgeon and Henry Hodge, executors. He disposed of the Greatwell estate in Ottery St. Mary during his life subject to a rentcharge which expired on his death. Mr J. W. Upham was the purchaser of the remains of the Offwell property which comprised the house, two orchards and the old Park with other lands in Offwell.

By Honor his 1st wife he had:—

I John William Upham, landscape painter in water-colour, born at Offwell Jany 21st 1773. He early exhibited a talent for art, as in a somewhat less degree did most of his brothers and sisters, who

survived infancy. While still young he became warmly attached to a Miss Anne Renell, the eldest daughter of an Exeter attorney, a member of one of the oldest and most famous Devonshire families; but owing partly to the defective postal facilities of the period, the affair came to an early termination. For on one occasion he sent his next brother, Jonas, who happened to have business in that direction, with a letter to Miss Renell who found the messenger more delightful than the message. It may be that like Pricilla the Puritan maiden, who when in a similar predicament said "Why don't you speak for yourself John" she gave the messenger some encouragement, at all events she placed her affections with Jonas, and ultimately married him instead of Mr J. W. Upham. The latter felt the disappointment keenly, and though he came in time to forgive his brother, he did not forget the injury and never married. Soon after this frustration of his hopes he left home and travelled on the continent, practising his art the while. Returning he settled at Weymouth, Dorset, as an artist, and identified himself with every undertaking for the benefit of the youth of the locality, notably the Weymouth and Malcombe Regis National and Church Sunday Schools, among the founders of which institution he was most prominent. His Majesty King George III with his consort and family having visited Weymouth for the first time in 1789 being greatly pleased with the place ultimately made it his marine residence, and Mr J. W. Upham was appointed Professor of Drawing and painting to H. R. H. the Princess Augusta. Some of Mr Uphams larger pictures published in 1801 were dedicated, by permission, to his Royal pupil. In 1804, Mr Upham was engaged in company with Prout, Varley and other artists in illustrating the "Beauties of England and "Wales" (an important work published in about 20 vols 8 vo by Vernor & Hood & others Lond. 1801-1818. In the Introduction to the same work by I. Norris Brewer, F. V. A., Lond. 1818. Preface p. xxxiv Mr J. W. Upham is acknowledged as a contributor of literary and local information for the county of

Dorset. A water-colour portrait of H. R. H. the Princess Augusta, and another of H. R. H. with a brother at her side, both by Mr Upham are in the possession of the present representative of this line. Some subjects in sepia after Gainsborough, dedicated to all his pupils were published in 1811. He published many views of Weymouth, and he depicted the mountain scenery of North Wales and Switzerland, also choice parts of Devon and Cornwall, the Channel Islands, France, Belgium and Holland. He died after a lingering illness on Jany 5th 1828. For a just estimate of his character and life we cannot do better than give the remarks of the county paper on the event: —

"Died on the 5th inst., universally and deeply lamented, Mr J. W. Upham, many years resident professor of drawing and painting in this town (Weymouth) Endeared as he was to all classes by the urbanity and kindness of his manner, his death has caused a blank in society that will be long and sorrowfully felt. The excellency of his character is more fully shown than words can express by the intense interest and heartfelt sorrow his death has excited among almost every inhabitant of this place. But the loss of this worthy man will be also most severely felt by an Institution that we may almost say was founded by him — certainly to his talent constant and unwearied care and attention the Weymouth National School is most essentially indebted for that pre-eminent situation in which it stands, for moral and religious improvement. The whole tenor of his life appeared grounded on the principles of rectitude and truth, and the great resignation to the will of God during his protracted illness showed how firmly he trusted in the mercies and promises of his Redeemer — and the calmness and serenity with which he departed this life (for he died without a groan, a struggle or a sigh) lead us to hope "his trust is not in vain in the Lord."— Dorset County Chronicle Jany 10th 1828.

His Will dated 3^d^ July 1824, was proved in the Principal Registry Som. Hse. London March 1828. He bequeaths all his effects whatsoever to Matthew

Virtue, of Melcombe, Regis, musician, and Benjamin Barlow of the same, wine merchant. Upon trust that after payment of expenses his effects be divided into eleven equal parts. He gives four of such parts to his brother Jonas Upham, two to sister Anna Stone (this not because he has less regard for her but as his father made better provision for her in his lifetime than he did for Jonas) Residue to sister Mary wife of Major Saml Fox H. M. 30th Regt for her separate use for life, after to her son Charles Fox. If the latter die leaving no issue the said effects to go to any of other children of Mary Fox, who may be living, if none, then to Jonas Upham if living, if not to his son John William Upham and sisters. An annuity to sister Susan Tancock. Witnesses: — John Luckham, Thomas Coombs Hawkins, Henry Read Ryall Groves. He made a codicil 15th Dec 1827 in favour of Mary Louisa Fox and Amelia Rose, leaving £100 to the latter to be expended in giving her a fit education to fill the office of a governess.

There is a tablet in each room at the Weymouth National Schools to his memory.

II Susanna, b. Dec. 8th 1774, married J. Tancock of Exeter, and had one child, a daughter supposed to have emigrated.

14 III Jonas, b. March 2nd 1777, d. Dec 5th 1838, settled at Bristol.

IV Thomas, b. Dec 17th 1778, buried Dec 27th 1778.

V Elizabeth, b. Dec 4th 1779, buried Dec 26th 1779.

VI Joel, b. April 3rd 1781, midshipman Royal Navy. Served on H. M. S. Glatton and Hound. Lost with all on board H. M. S. Hound, off Shetland Isles Oct 4th 1800. Letters of admōn of his estate were granted Prin Reg. June 1801, to John Wm Upham eldest brother and heir-at-law.

VII Anna, b. May 24th 1783, d. Jany 26th 1848. Married Nov 3rd 1813, Wm Stone, of Sidford, Devon. One of the ancient family of Stone or de la Stone, who held the manor of Stone at Sidford temp Henry II. He d. May 16th 1851, aged 80. They had issue: 1. Wiiliam, died young. 2. Harriet d. unm'd, 1887. 3. Mary Anne Upham, (living). 4. Elizabeth Read (living).

VIII Mary b. Feb. 2nd 1786, d. Jany 13th 1862. Married in 1817 Major, afterwds Lieut. Col. Saml Fox, (H. M. 30th Regt.) of St Mary church, near Torquay. He d. March 31st 1850, aged 69. They had:

1. Charles Fox, b. Ap. 25th 1818. M. R. C. S. practiced as a surgeon at Topham near Exeter, Devon. Married (Oct. 3rd 1846. 1st Eleanor, d. of Saml Palmer J. P., D. L., of Dulwich Common, Surrey,. 2nd Aug. 1872 Jane Kirkby d. of Dr. S. Derry of Plymouth. By his wife Eleanor (who d. Feb. 27th 1866) he had:

i Charles Palmer Fox b. Oct. 14th 1847 d. May 18th 1892.

ii John Kirkham Fox b. Jany 30th 1849. B A. Cantab (1872) Vicar of Birchington with Acol, Kent (1888). Married 1875 Florence K. Coates and has: Eleanor Gertrude Fox, Chas K. Fox, Lionel Odiorne Fox and Dorothy K. Fox.

iii Clara Louisa Fox b. Dec 2nd 1850. Married Dec 17th 1872 at Howrah, Calcutta, Charles Thorp Robinson, Deputy Commissioner H. M. I. C. S. who d. May 28th 1883, leaving issue: Eleanor Margaret Robinson, Kate Clara Robinson, Henry King Robinson, and Daisy Blanche Robinson.

iv George Fox b. Jany 7th 1852.

2. Mary Louisa Fox b. Sept 11th 1824, d. at Norwood School, Surrey, May 14th 1839.

IX Ann, b. May 6th 1788 bap. 3rd July at Offwell, buried there Aug 17th 1788, N. side.

X Charles b. Sept. 1790. Was burned to death at Sidbury. Interred there January 10th 1795.

XI Thomas, ye 2nd died in infancy.

13. **Charles**[10] **Upham** (Charles[9], Charles[8], Edward[7], Thomas[6], Richard[5], Thomas[4], Richard[3], John[2], Richard[1]), of Exeter, afterwards of 8 Ashley Place, London, S. W., a clerk in Tithe Commission office. He married Harriet Stewart widow of Lieut. Stewart, R. N., and daughter of John Hazlitt artist, (brother of the well known essayist Wm Hazlitt.) Mr Upham died 28th January 1873. Harriet Upham died Springtime, 1882. His Will dated at Red Hill, Surrey, was proved by John Hazlitt Upham, of 15 Belvidere Crescent, Lambeth, in the county of Surrey, Gentleman, the son, one of the executors 14th Feb. 1873. He had issue :

15 I Charles born June 24th 1829.
II Harriett married Thos. Pierce.
III Ellen married LaFayette Bacon.
IV John Hazlitt born Feb. 25th 1834, died unmarried Nov. 6th 1882.

14. Jonas[10] Upham (John F.[9], John[8], Richard[7], Thomas[6], Richard[5], Thomas[4], Richard[3], John[2], Richard[1]), of Bristol, born at Offwell, Devon, March 2nd 1777. Named Jonas after a relative Jonas Guppy, Esq., of Sidbury Castle. Married by licence dated Nov. 7th, 1801, to Ann, eldest child of William Renell* of Exeter, attorney-at-law, by Mary (Nichols) his wife. Mrs Anne Upham born Oct. 19th, 1768, died Feb. 13th, 1847. Jonas Upham was to have entered the church but paternal losses prevented his going

* William Renell was one of thirteen sons of Richard Reynell or Renell a Levantine merchant of Exeter, by Ann (Poe) his wife. "The first of this family on record: Sir Richard Reynell of Pyttney Co. Somerset, flourished in the reigns of Henry II and Richard I, and during the absence of the latter in the Holy Land, had the custody of the castles of Exeter and Launceston delivered to him 1191. These castles he stoutly defended against John, Earl of Moreton, the King's brother, who in the monarch's absence endeavoured to usurp the sovereign power. On the death of Richard, and the accession of John, the latter remembering the part which this Sir Richard Reynell had taken against him, deprived him of his estates at Pyttney. This Sir Richd. Reynell was sheriff of Devon 1191–1194. His son Sir Richard Reynell had his father's lands restored to him by King John, on condition that he should serve him with one horse and armour for one year, as appears by his deed dated at Bined. 27th July 1214, a copy of which is in the Harleian M. S S. No 1195. A great grandson of this gentleman Sir Hugh Reynell Kt., was Grand Master and Governor of the Knights of St. John of Jerusalem in 1275. There is a small harbour in Malta still called by his name (Renelle). The inheritance of the Reynells says Prince "has decreased by their long following the French Wars and their liberality to their retinue and soldiers exhausted a great part viz: the lands which came by Alan de François." Several branches still exist though their numerous and vast possessions in the counties of Cambridge, York, Warwick, Somerset, Devon and Cornwall have passed with heiresses into other families or been otherwise alienated," (Burke's Hist. Com.) The last male in the elder line of this ancient family:—Lieut. Gen. Sir Thomas Reynell, Bart, K. C. B. was wounded at Waterloo, in command of the 71st Highland Light Infantry and immediately after the battle was decorated with the insignia of a Knight of the Austrian Order of Maria Theresa and of the order of St. George, on the recommendation of the Duke of Wellington. Sir Thomas married 12th Feb. 1831, Lady Elizabeth Pack, daughter of George, 1st Marquis of Waterford, and widow of Major Gen Sir Denis Pack, K. C. B. Sir Thomas Reynell died without issue at his seat Avisford near Arundel, on Feb. 10th, 1848, and the Baronetcy, one distinguished from its creation by lawyers, statesmen, and warriors, became extinct.

Arms: Arg. Masonry, a chief indented sa. Crest: a fox passant ppr. Supporters, (as anciently borne) Two foxes: Motto: Murus aheneus esto.

Jonas Upham

OF BRISTOL, ENG.

to Oxford, as was originally intended. Soon after going to Bristol he joined Mess[rs] Lucas Bros., shipbuilders, Canons Marsh, and eventually took an active part in the management of the business until his decease. He enjoyed excellent health, and scarcely had a days illness in his life, so that it was a great shock to his family when one day he was conveyed home from the office unconscious from an apoplectic seizure, from which he only recovered consciousness at the last to wish his affectionate and sorrowing relatives farewell, passing peacefully away on the 5th Dec. 1838. He was a man of something over six feet in height, and proportionately well developed, with fair hair, noble forehead, blue grey eyes and acquiline nose. The portrait given is taken from an oil painting by James Curnock, a portrait painter of some note, and a friend of M[r] Upham's. He had mental qualities of a high order, and had it not been for a love of quiet retirement (too characteristic of many of his family) he might have achieved greater success and would not have relied upon expectations of large inheritance destined never to be fulfilled. However he was widely respected and beloved, and departed with a cheerful hope of a future life. His deeply religious nature, almost Puritan in severity, with a firmly rooted hatred of all show and ostentation, was combined with great cheerfulness and love of fun, which made him a favorite with children, and in his youth gained him the nickname of "Mirth." He possessed great tact, and capability of calm and judicious judgment, and it is said the influence of his kindly nature was such that there was no possibility of quarreling in his presence. He was for about 30 years, deacon in the congregational church, and his wife deaconess, and the minister's' right hand in all good works. They lie buried together with all their children in the family vault, Brunswick Square Cemetery, Bristol. Jonas Upham and Ann his wife had:

16 I John William of Carleton House, Bristol.
II Mary Ann, born January 8th 1805, died June 5th 1866, unmd.
III Elizabeth, born Aug 11th 1806, died April 27th 1807.
IV Emily, born March 9th 1808, died Dec 5th 1870 unmd.
V Julia, born March 19th 1810, died Dec 19th 1873, unmd.
VI Ellen Renell, born May 2nd 1813, died unmd Aug 10th 1828, from bite of a favourite turkey.

All the above were christened by the Rev Samuel Lowell of Bridge Street Independent Meeting Bristol.

15. Charles[11] Upham (Charles[10], Charles[9], Charles[8], Edward[7], Thomas[6], Richard[5], Thomas[4], Richard[3], John[2], Richard[1],) of Ash-

ley Place, London, S. W.. Clerk in Tithe Commission office St. James Sq. S. W., married, Oct. 1862, to Ellen Caroline, daughter of Professor Wm Maginn, L.L. D. (Dublin Univ.) who survives him. Mr Chas Upham died Oct 12th 1878, leaving issue: —

I Charles Hazlitt, born July 20th, 1863 Surgeon R. N., L. R. C. P., (Lond. 1886.), M. R. C. S., (Eng. 1885). appointed to H. M. S. Phæton, 1886. Appointed from H. M. S. Cambridge to Naval Hospital Hong Kong, China, 1892.

II Ethel Maud Mary, born Jany 28th 1865. Married Aug 25th 1192, to Rev Patrick Alison Kennedy Mackenzie, of Ardgour, Co. Argyle, N. B., (M. A., Ph. D. Aberdeen).

III John Hazlitt, born Sept 23rd 1867, of Habana, Mackay, North Queensland Australia.

16. John William[11] Upham (Jonas[10], John F.[9], John[8], Richard[7], Thomas[6], Richard[5], Thomas[4], Richard[3], John[2], Richard[1]), of Carlton House, Bristol — born at Bristol, Dec 27th 1802, secretary and librarian of the Bristol Institution for the Advancement of Science Literature and the Arts. He was named John William after Mr J. W. Upham of Wyke Regis, Dorset, artist, his paternal uncle, and was educated with the expectation of entering the counting house of his maternal uncle Mr Robert Prudom Renell, head of the then well known firm of R. P. Renell & Co. English and foreign merchants, 12 Mark Lane London, and at Gibraltar, Barcelona, Lisbon and Baltimore, U. S. A. This did not meet the views of a younger brother Mr W. Trehawke Renell, (a polished linguist but lacking business aptitude) who, during the illness of his brother, had managed two of the foreign branches so that they had to be closed — one after the other — at a loss, causing his retirement from the firm. So he contrived to postpone indefinitely his nephew Upham's entry into the business. However, Mr R. P. Renell having amassed an ample fortune made his nephew J. W. Upham his heir, and by will provided also for his sisters. Meanwhile Mr Upham became secretary and librarian of the Bristol Literary Scientific and Philosophical Inst. intending it as a temporary occupation. Upon the death, in 1836, of Mr Robert P. Renell, it was found that the will had been obtained by bribery from the clerk at the office and suppressed. Mrs Jonas Upham arrived in London to find her brother's body unattended to, while the house was being ransacked of plate and all available valuables. It was represented that affairs were in confusion, and that there was little or nothing for anybody. The Uphams not caring

to enter upon a costly lawsuit, took no action in the matter. The misguided individual who seized upon everything, did not live long to enjoy his ill gotten gains, for the clerk who gave up the will, mentioned the facts to a friend, and the latter used the information to extort money, under threat of exposure to the Uphams, demanding larger and larger sums, until one day the said individual, after paying a demand for £2000, distracted lest he should soon be unable to meet his business engagements, died by his own hand. Mr Upham's prospects of Renell property having thus dissolved, he settled down at the beforementioned Lit. Sci. & Philos. Instit. and continued secretary librarian and general manager there for upwards of forty years, a great part of the time doing the work of curator, for as the old shareholders and friends of the Institution dropped off there was no strife among the citizens to supply their places, consequently the Institution got poorer, and rigid economy had to be exercised all round. Thus the willing horse was worked to death.

He scarcely took a day's holiday all the years he was at the Institution, and had he yielded to the solicitations of friends (who perceived his health failing) and taken rest and change, his life might have been prolonged for many years. In 1862, the members of the Institution feeling compelled to recognize Mr Upham's long and devoted services in a becoming manner, presented him with a purse and a richly chased salver inscribed:

Presented
with the sum of one hundred guineas
by the members of the Bristol Institution for the
Advancement of Science, Literature and the Arts
to Mr Jno Wm Upham as
a Testimonial of the respect and regard
entertained by the Society for his faithful services
to the Institution
during a period of thirty nine years
February 1862.

He remained at the head of the Institution until, early in 1866, failing health compelled him to resign. The loss of his eldest sister Mary, who died on the 5th June 1866, was a great shock to him, for he was devotedly fond of her. This hastened his death, which occurred on the 23rd of the same month. He was a man of medium height, with clear cut features and brown curly hair. In early youth he developed a taste for art and studied under the artist Wm Müller. He chiefly painted in oils, and sea pictures with shipping were his favorite subjects, though later in life he

took up portraiture, and in this favoured the Dutch school. He possessed great mechanical talent, and spent many spare hours for some years repairing a fine model of a British war ship the "Melampus," which he had purchased in a delapidated condition. The model had originally been built by some French prisoners of war. It was built to scale in every detail and each man had his own special work on it. His varied talents and generous, kindly nature endeared him to a large circle of friends, and the frequency with which he was required to act as trustee bore evidence to the solidity and uprightness of his character. He married at St. Paul's Ch. Portland Square, Bristol April 15th 1841, Mercy, only child of James Pearce, or Pierce, by Mary his wife, only daughter of William Williams, Esq. of Velindre, Brecon N. Wales. (Mercy Upham b. March 12th 1812. d. July 7th 1842,) by whom he had issue:

Mary Anné Renell Upham, born January 22nd 1842, married at Victoria Wesleyan Church, Clifton, Sept 4th 1866, William Withers Jones, M. P. S. (Lond 1853). (b. Aug 19th 1830. d. May 5th 1892,) elder son of Richard Jones Esq of Rhyston, Co. Salop, by his wife Anne Withers, only daughter of Lieut. Richard Edwards, of H. M. 7th West India Regt., and niece of Lieut Col. John Edwards, of H. M. 80th Regt.

They had issue:

1. William Upham, b. Dec 30th 1867. He was until recently a medical student in Bristol, but is now in the United States, where he arrived, September 18th 1892. He is a student of architecture at the school of the Art Institute at Chicago, Ill. By legal process, he has taken the surname of Reynell-Upham in lieu of that of Jones for the reasons: First, that representing a branch of those families it seemed fit that his name should indicate the fact. Second, that "the honorable and honored name of Jones (as a barrister once said) is so undistinguishable by reason of its multitudinousness." He was the compiler of the English supplement to this genealogy.
2. Florence Ellen, b. June 13th 1869.
3. Gertrude Emily Clara, b. Oct 26th 1874.

NOTE.— The following mention of the Gutter family should have appeared with the will of John Uppom, 1585, and should be read as if appended thereto, viz.: Richard Gutter admtd. 29 April, 1592. Sir Richard Gutter, clerk buried 30, Oct. 1601. (Ec'cl, Antiq. Devon, Olivers Rectors of Bicton.)

Faithfully Yours
W. W. Reynell Upham.

INDEX I.

Christian Names of American Uphams.

(For method of tracing ancestry see page 30.)
The figures denote the pages on which the name occurs.
(With the exception of a very few females, wives of Uphams — whose maiden names are not known — every name in this index is that of an Upham by birth.)

Aaron G., 300.
Abbie A., 371.
Abbie, J., 264.
Abby, 128.
Abby Grace, 221.
Abby Jane, 332.
Abby Janeway, 387.
Abbelina, 223.
Abel T., 268.
Abel Tilden, 369.
Abel Putnam (Chicago), 295, 380.
Abiel, 156, 223.
Abigail, 76, 76, 78, 78, 82, 82, 83, 84, 85, 85, 88, 89, 93, 100, 102, 107, 110, 112, 126, 135, 135, 140, 250, 275, 276.
Abigail Humphreys, 153.
Abigail Ward, 231.
Abijah, 108, 147, 148, 151, 161, 266.
Abijah (Lincolnville), 265.
Abijah (Butler, N. Y.), 292.
Abijah (Canton), 106, 147.
Abijah (Readville), 368.
Abijah (Stoughton and Canton), 86, 105.
Abijah (Tewksbury), 272.
Abijah (Weston), 77, 85, 106, 149.
Abraham, 15.
Abner Alson (First Missouri Cavalry), 345.
Abner Marcena, 396.
Abner Tilden, 268.
Achsa Fidelia, 344.
Achsah Louise, 346.
Ada, 140, 246, 292, 365, 384.
Ada Florence, 290, 385.
Ada Orlena, 365.
Ada White, 369.
Addie Almira, 281.
Addie L., 385
Addison Child, 344.
Addison Sawyer, 340.
Adeline, 195, 224.
Adeline Winter, 390.
Adelaide Jaques, 255.
Adelaide Russell, 230.
Adelbert, 281.
Adfur Jerome, 381.
Adoniron J., 165.
Agnes, 9, 14.
Agnesia, 9.
Albe, 280, 376.
Albert, 181, 223, 241, 248, 362.

Albert Abdon, 383.
Albert Brewster, 248, 361.
Albert Dexter, 275.
Albert G., 235.
Albert George, 273.
Albert Gookin, 3, 7, 49, 71, 72, 79, 91, 113, 114, 175, 183, 184, 189, 190.
Albert Hart (Upham, N. B.), 327, 391.
Albert Henry, 390.
Albert Lewis, 298.
Albert N., 381.
Albert S., 251.
Albert Smith, 299, 383.
Albert Tyler, 342, 395, 403.
Alden Choate, 341, 394.
Alexander M., 297.
Alexander McCurdy, 165, 296.
Alfred, 17, 181, 224, 370.
Alfred (New York), 187.
Alfred (Stoughton), 400.
Alfred E., 384.
Alfred Wood, 143.
Alhanon, 281.
Alice, 14, 131.
Alic de, 9.
Alice N., 338.
Alice Adelia, 343.
Alice Augusta, 385.
Alice Bell, 370.
Alice Gertrude, 361.
Alice Janette, 332.
Alice Mary, 362.
Alice N., 366.
Alice Tupper, 326.
Alison Jamison, 113.
Alson (Sherburne, N. Y.), 135, 235.
Alson Alcott, 397.
Almedia, 347.
Almira, 225.
Almira Ann, 334.
Almira Hardy, 205, 265.
Almira M., 295.
Alonzo, 145, 264.
Alonzo Sidney (Le Roy, N.Y.), 138, 245.
Alonzo Sidney, 245, 246.
Alvah Laycock, 345.
Alvah West, 235, 345, 346, 397.
Alvin, 138.
Alvin (Westminster, Mass.), 137, 242.
Alzada, 336, 393.
Allen (Weston, Vt.), 133, 231.
Allen H., 362.
Amanda, 269.
Amanda Adaline, 342.
Amanda Louise, 343.
Amanda W., Mrs., 292, 379.
Ammarylla, 140.
Amelia H., 345.
Amy, 396
Amy Lucinda, 345.
Amos, 86, 105, 129, 144, 145, 147, 148, 153, 221, 222, 222, 290.
Amos (Amherst), 130, 224.
Amos (Castile, N. Y.), 234, 344.
Amos (Chagrin Falls), 148, 269, 270, 371.
Amos (Dudley), 108, 158.
Amos (Dorchester), 106, 153.
Amos (Lowell), 224, 334.
Amos (Malden), 79, 93, 94, 129, 221.
Amos (Newbury, Ohio), 106, 148.
Amos (Sturbridge), 195, 319.
Amos (Worcester), 319, 389.
Anna, 92, 131, 222, 234, 297.
Anna C., 266.
Anna Corey, 275.
Anna, Mrs., 131.
Anna Frances, 385.
Anna Janeway, 387.
Anna Jeannette, 246.

Anna Judson, 291.
Anna Leavett, 274.
Anna Maria, 193, 373.
Anna R., 340.
Anna Robinson, 326.
Anne (Fond du Lac), 406.
Anne, 14, 95, 98, 100.
Ann, 141, 404.
Ann Holmes, 218.
Ann Pierce, 16.
Ann Shepard, 370.
Ann Susan, 217.
Annie Beatrice, 399.
Annie Caroline, 328.
Annie Gay, 287.
Annie Hanford, 329.
Annie Mary, 333.
Angeanette (Frazier, Colorado), 243.
Angelina, 247, 295.
Ansel (Dixon, Cal.), 266, 368.
Anson David, 398.
Anson (Hamlin, Michigan), 248, 362.
Andrew Cushing, 371.
Andrew Jackson (Sycamore, Ill.), 280, 377.
Andrew Larned, 160.
Andrew Welden, 328.
Arthur, 89, 391, 394, 396.
Arthur Aquila (Whitewater, Wis.), 341, 395.
Arthur Cleveland, 402.
Arthur Emerson, 371.
Arthur Eugene, 361.
Arthur Everett, 328.
Arthur Harrison, 392.
Arthur James, 380.
Arthur L., 392.
Arthur Lawrence, 332, 383.
Arthur O., 167.
Arthur Snow, 374.
Arthur Warren, 385.
Artie, 398.
Arad, 163.
Archelaus P., 296.
Archelaus White, 164, 295.
Artemas Boutelle, 303.
Artemas Gay (Ashburnham), 269, 371.
Asa, 130, 133, 163, 223.
Asa (Sand Lake, N. Y.), 233.
Asa (Weathersfield, Vt.), 85, 101, 102, 141.
Asa Eugene, 332, 392.
Asahel, 162, 293, 379.
Aud, 394.
Augusta May, 389.
Augusta Paulina, 342.
Augustus Forsythe, 382.
Augustus Foxcroft, 219.
Augustus Marshall (Weston), 274, 373.
Avis Bascom, 303.

Barak (Weathersfield), 102, 144.
Barnard, 132, 228.
Bathsheba, 99, 137.
Baylies, 228.
Baxter E., 140.
Bella, 391.
Benjamin, 98, 98, 108, 134, 375.
Benjamin Allen, 97.
Benjamin Franklin, 346.
Benjamin Holinbroke, 235, 346.
Benjamin M., 296.
Benjamin Nichols, 301, 303, 385, 386.
Benjamin Prince (Union, Me.), 154, 276.
Benjamin Rush (Jacksonville, Ill.), 345, 396.
Benjamin R. (Melrose), 223, 333.
Benjamin Ward (Royalston), 231, 341.
Benjamin (Dudley), 87, 108.
Benjamin (Mansfield, Conn.), 83, 98.

Benjamin (De Ruyter, N. Y.), 234.
Benajah S. (Kirtland, Ohio), 235, 346.
Bertha Alma, 327.
Bertha Cynthia, 386.
Bertha D., 384.
Bertha Merritt, 371.
Bertie C., 261.
Beulah, 86, 98.
Bessie, 322.
Bessie Content, 365.
Bessie F., 398.
Bessie Gordon, 329.
Bethia, 224.
Betsy, 106, 163, 164, 222, 231, 235, 235.
Betty, 103.
Blanche, 399.
Blanche Vivian, 252.
Bradford, 379.
Bradford Hervey, 294, 379.
Burnal, 84.
Burt Frost, 306.
Burton Lewis, 395.
Burton Stone, 381.
Burton Thomas, 368.
Burdette Bennie, 244.
Byron Augustus, 291.
Byron Madison, 145, 262, 263.

Caleb Anderson, 144.
Caleb G., 154.
Caleb (Weathersfield, Vt.), 102, 143.
Caleb (Truro, Mass.), 82, 96.
Calista A., 344.
Calvin, 133, 137, 262.
Calvin Hoadley (Ripon, Wis.), 101, 243, 353.
Calvin (Hubbardston, Mass.), 231.
Calvin L., 140.
Carlie, 394.
Carlos C., 295.
Caroline, 138, 140, 141, 194, 198.
Caroline E., 159, 262.
Caroline Frances, 275.
Caroline Farnsworth, 333.
Caroline Hannah, 319.
Caroline Jaques, 255.
Carrie, 291.
Carrie Abbie, 366.
Carrie Elizabeth, 271.
Carrie Lucy, 360, 391.
Carrie Louisa, 365, 381, 397.
Carroll L., 365.
Catherine, 292.
Catherine Elizabeth, 166.
Catherine Jeannette, 354.
Catherine Lois, 183.
Catherine Sophia, 220.
Caty, 231.
Cecelia Anna, 329.
Celeste Adelaide, 308.
Celeste Isabella, 399.
Celia Scovell, 329.
Charlotte, 112, 126, 147, 194, 197, 200, 201, 324, 383.
Charlotte A., 327.
Charlotte Bernard, 219.
Charlotte Mary, 193.
Chloe, 111.
Chester, 110, 139, 164, 362.
Chester F., 399.
Chester Franklin, 159, 291.
Chester (Killingly), 163.
Chester (Batavia, N. Y.), 248.
Christina, 223.
Christian, 14.
Christopher, 14.
Charles, 115, 139, 146, 148, 164, 181, 195, 201, 227, 227, 248, 265, 269, 296, 306, 336, 362, 370, 370.
Charles, 265.
Charles (Canton), 268.
Charles (Framingham), 264.

Charles (Marshall, Mich.), 394.
Charles (Stoughton), 399.
Charles A., 368, 390.
Charles Amos (Dorchester), 153, 275.
Charles Austin, 401.
Charles Aiken, 334.
Charles Alonzo, 361.
Charles Augustus, 154, 230, 265.
Charles Carroll (U. S. Navy), 240.
Charles Carroll (Canton, Ohio), 349.
Charles C., 384.
Charles Chandler, 327.
Charles Clifton (Boston), 381, 401.
Charles Clifton (Lincoln, Nebraska), 287–290.
Charles Duane, 336, 393.
Charles E. (North Adams, Mich.), 400.
Charles E., 347, 371.
Charles Eri, 332.
Charles Elmer, 395.
Charles Edwin, 389.
Charles Enos, 371.
Charles Franklin, 194.
Charles Freeman, 332.
Charles Gilbert, 250.
Charles H., 233, 277, 279, 279, 363.
Charles Henry, 248, 274, 300, 335, 351, 384, 397, 405.
Charles Henry (Newton, Mass.), 374.
Charles Henry (Philadelphia), 397.
Charles Henry (Westminster), 361.
Charles H. (De Soto, Wis.), 398.
Charles Haney, 261.
Charles Herbert, 299.
Charles Holbrook, 274.
Charles I., 326.
Charles James, 276.
Charles Jarvis, 128, 221, 321, 321.
Charles Jacob, 335.
Charles Leslie (Meriden, Conn.), 260, 366, 367.
Charles L., 392.
Charles Lucas, 251, 364.
Charles Leonard, 319.
Charles Loring, 374.
Charles Mandell (Shawano, Wis.), 243, 354.
Charles Morris, 326.
Charles Morrill, 397.
Charles Milton (killed at Cold Harbor), 338.
Charles O., 340.
Charles P. (killed at Winchester), 248.
Charles Robert, 264.
Charles Simeon, 276.
Charles S., 398.
Charles Sidney, 354, 398.
Charles Sawtelle, 400.
Charles Thomas, 371.
Charles Thompson, 373.
Charles Watson, 344.
Charles W. J., 327.
Charles William, 251, 365.
Charles Worthington, 317.
Charles Wendell, 402.
Charles Wellington, 229.
Charles Wood, 193.
Charles Wentworth (Salem), 118, 121, 123, 201–218, 218, 325, 328.
Charles W., 159, 161, 181.
Chloe Adeline, 196.
Cina Chapman (Troy), 404, 405.
Clarinda, 141, 281.
Clarissa, 103, 134, 140, 149, 156, 195, 222, 249, 404.
Clara, 400.

Clara A., 377, 381.
Clara Adelaide, 278.
Clara E., 385.
Clara Elinor, 371.
Clara May, 297.
Clara Matilda, 335.
Clara Ruth, 268.
Clarence, 275, 367, 398, 399.
Clarence Curtis, 400.
Clarence Ezra, 389.
Clarence H., 390.
Clarence Irving, 399.
Clarence Nathan, 363.
Claude, 398.
Claude Lamonte, 377.
Clark Dalrymple, 290.
Clayton Benjamin (De Soto, Wis.), 363, 399.
Clement (Chelmsford), 224, 335.
Clementina, 198.
Clinton E., 325.
Clide L., 367.
Columbus Rice, 194.
Constance, 379.
Cora Anna, 354.
Cora B., 381.
Cora F., 363.
Cora May, 361.
Cora, 394.
Cornelia, 336.
Cornelia Adams, 281.
Cornelia C., 235.
Cornelia Caroline, 334.
Curtis, 363.
Curtis Merrill, 352.
Cynthia, 139, 141, 249.
Cynthia Ann, 346.
Cynthia Augusta, 340.
Cyrus, 165, 252.
Cyrus W. (Rome, Pa.), 109, 160.
Cyrus Waite (Eldridge, N. Y.), 138, 245.
Daisy Mary, 393.
Damon G., 234.
Daniel, 82, 82, 83, 83, 98, 98, 112, 112, 116, 132.
Daniel (Brookfield, Mass.), 92, 115.
Daniel (Leicester), 229.
Daniel (Templeton), 98, 132.
Daniel C., 112.
Daniel Gilbert, 115.
Daniel K., 292.
Daniel Moore, 383.
Daniel Pratt, 250.
Daniel Phillips (U. S. Marshal, etc.), 159.
Daniel Webster, 338.
Daniel Winthrop (Royalston), 229, 338.
Danforth, 164.
Danforth D., 165.
Darwin Bissell, 227, 336.
Davis, 163.
David, 112, 131, 161, 165, 227, 228, 292, 337, 362.
David A., 385.
David Whitney, 394.
David (Easton, Ohio), 165.
David (Malden), 76, 85.
David (Nantucket), 227.
Deborah, Mrs., 230.
Deborah, 106, 156.
De Ett, 397.
Delia A., 196, 337.
Delia M., 228, 336.
Delman, 233.
Della, 325.
Della A., 390.
Demaris, 101, 140, 141.
Denslow (Warren, Vt.), 142, 252.
De Witt Clinton, 397.
Dexter, 156, 163.
Dexter Leroy, 394.
Dexter Prentess, 384.

Diana, 142, 279, 280.
Diantha, 137.
Don Alonzo Joshua (Milwaukee), 143, 253, 254.
Don A., 366.
Dora M., 224.
Dorcas, 78.
Dorothy, 76.
Dorothy Quincy, 325.
Dorsey, 232.
Drusilla, 143.
Dyer, 164, 296.
Dyer Arnold, 296, 381.

Earl, 398.
Earl Hammond, 381.
Earl Hastings, 376.
Earnest Jacob, 335.
Earnest Truman, 297.
Ebenezer, 97, 99, 110, 113, 161, 161, 163.
Ebenezer (Leicester), 82, 84, 97, 100.
Ebenezer (Malden), 75, 82.
Ebenezer (Chesterfield), 293.
Ebenezer Phineas, 138, 244.
Ebenezer Phineas (Oak Park, Ill.), 360.
Ebenezer Bowen (Oxford, N. Y.), 100, 137.
Edward, 14, 16, 17, 95, 95, 129, 141, 153, 200, 201, 227, 228, 362.
Edward Barbour, 361.
Edward Buckminster (Massillon, Ohio), 199, 323.
Edward Bright, 306.
Edward Chandler, 218.
Edward Denslow, 365.
Edward Emerson, 248.
Edward E., 334.
Edward Erastus, 127, 220.
Edward Frank, 374.
Edward Franklin, 262.
Edward Harlen, 373.
Edward Herbert, 263.
Edward Payson (Dorchester, Mass.), 272, 373.
Edward Richardson, 221, 329, 405.
Edward Stillman, 228.
Edward Warren, 336.
Edward W. (Dorchester, Mass.), 274, 373.
Edward Wallace (Waukegan, Ill.), 336, 393.
Edward Young, 293.
Edward, Rev. (West Springfield), 81, 94.
Edward Fisk (West Randolph, Vt.), 253, 365.
Edward (Chateaugay Basin, Canada), 226.
Edward (West Newton), 274.
Edward (Marshall, Mich.), 336.
Edward (Northampton), 93, 127, 128.
Edward (Loborough, Canada), 325.
Edward (Odell, Ill.), 398.
Edward Darwin (Denver, Col.), 393.
Edmond, 270.
Edwin, 17, 140, 159, 296, 368.
Edwin (Providence), 290.
Edwin N. (Sherburne, N. Y.), 235, 347.
Edwin Porter (Washington, D. C.), 271, 372, 372.
Edwin Jay (Albany, Oregon), 376, 401.
Edwin Emery (Readville, Me.) 368.
Edwin E., 267.
Edwin Augustus, 290.
Edwin Judson, 224.
Edwin Jacob, 264.

Edwin O., 263.
Edwin Osgood, 392.
Edeva, 11.
Edith, 379.
Edith Murray, 121.
Edith Story, 396.
Edna Mozella, 383.
Egbert, 347.
Egbert G., 235.
Egbert W. (Garretsville, Ohio), 345, 396.
Egbert (Sherburne, N. Y.), 397.
Eliza, 139, 148, 149.
Eliza, Mrs., 230.
Eliza Adams, 193.
Eliza Annie, 276.
Eliza B., 227.
Eliza Dix, 146, 149, 265.
Eliza F., 154.
Eliza Louisa, 380.
Eliza M., 160.
Eliza Maria, 304.
Eliza Stevens, 291.
Eliza Temple, 333.
Ella, 224, 280.
Ella Catherine, 344.
Ella Maria, 264, 392.
Ella R., 251.
Ellen, 292.
Ellen A., 250, 329, 397.
Ellen Augusta, 300.
Ellen Elizabeth, 264.
Ellen Hodgkins, 276.
Ellen Jane, 295.
Ellen Louisa, 263.
Ellen Maria, 173.
Ellen Paulina, 243.
Ellen Sophia, 272.
Ellen Thedora, 342.
Eleanor, 154, 155, 165, 166.
Eleanor E., 344.
Electa, 138.
Electa Elizabeth, 244.
Elizabeth, 14, 15, 16, 33, 45, 47, 73, 75, 77, 81, 82, 85, 89, 98, 100, 101, 106, 108, 111, 112, 112, 117, 129, 129, 138, 140, 144, 150, 156, 270, 322, 325, 329, 345, 367, 390, 398.
Elizabeth A., 246, 296.
Elizabeth Ann, 153, 341, 300.
Elizabeth Caroline, 245.
Elizabeth Davis, 247.
Elizabeth Ellen, 301.
Elizabeth Frances, 373.
Elizabeth Fairbanks, 229.
Elizabeth Greene, 255.
Elizabeth J., Mrs., 228.
Elizabeth Lord, 313.
Elizabeth Murray, 121.
Elizabeth Mary, 144.
Elizabeth R., 299.
Elizabeth Spring, 149.
Elizabeth Webb, 303.
Elmira Jane, 338.
Elmira Octavia, 332.
Elsie Calkins, 360.
Eli, 223.
Elijah, 135, 135, 235.
Elijah (Sherburne, N. Y.), 347.
Elihu, 158.
Elihu Larned (Dudley), 109, 159, 291.
Eliphalet, 231.
Eliphaz Weston (Nashua, N.H.), 155, 278.
Elbridge Gerry (Waukegan, Ill.), 168, 299, 300.
Elbridge Smith, 298.
Elliott, 252.
Elmer Sturgis, 393.
Elmer Benjamin (Athol), 341, 395.
Emma, 233.
Emma Albertie, 328.
Emma C., 394.
Emma Clark, 367.

Emma Elizabeth, 275.
Emma Frances, 264.
Emma Julia, 319.
Emma Janette, 291.
Emma L., 299.
Emma Louisa, 333.
Emeline, 196, 295.
Emeline Celenah, 270.
Emily, 223, 234, 292.
Emily E., 248.
Emily Dorcas, 225.
Emily Woods, 395.
Emerson Faulkner, 198.
Emerson Olds, 262.
Emery, 368.
Emery Irving (Collinsville, Cal.), 368.
Enos, 148, 268, 269.
Enos N., 319.
Enos H., 266.
Enos (Canton), 267, 370.
Ephraim, 82, 86, 97, 106, 110, 147, 164.
Ephraim (Killingly), 164.
Ephraim (Montagu, Mass.), 105, 146.
Erastus, 137, 158, 158, 295.
Erastus Roberts, 243.
Erastus Seymour (Houghton, Mich.), 242, 352.
Erastus (Fayetteville, N. Y.), 241.
Eri, 223, 332.
Erving, 319.
Eroyne Tyler, 362.
Esther, 86, 99, 101, 103, 139.
Esther A., 295.
Esther G., 256.
Esther Generva, 291.
Esther Louisa, 490.
Esther Norris, 333.
Estella, 230.
Estes, 145.
Etta Bell, 264.
Etta E., 394.
Ethelberta, 379.
Ethel Allison, 376.
Ethel Myra, 367.
Ethel Tenney, 395.
Eunice, 76, 86, 100, 102, 108, 142, 142, 223.
Eunice Ellen, 371.
Euphemia Adelaide, 277.
Eugenia C., 346.
Eugenia Dodge, 392.
Eugenia Elliott, 293.
Eugene Edward, 17.
Eugene W., 366.
Eva, 160, 296, 363.
Eva D., 347.
Eva Frances, 384.
Eva L., 369, 392.
Evalina, 158.
Eveline, 194, 332.
Eveline Snell, 148.
Everett, 368.
Everett Alonzo, 263.
Everett Larned, 291.
Ezra, 92, 130.
Ezra Abbott, 224, 334, 334.
Ezra Smith, 168, 168, 299.
Ezra Tilden, 268.
Ezra (Melrose), 113, 167, 407.
Ezra (Chelmsford), 224.
Ezra (Wilton, N. H.), 94, 130.
Ezekeil, 91, 99, 133, 167, 168.
Ezekeil (Sturbridge), 76, 84, 85, 101.
Ezekeil (Weathersfield, Vt.), 102, 142.
Ezekeil (Deerfield and Henniker), 113, 167.
Ezekeil (Sand Lake, N. Y.), 233.

Fannie, 319, 322, 323.
Fannie Clift, 373.
Fannie E., 394.
Fannie J., 366.

Fannie Louise, 328.
Fanny, 141, 156, 195, 352.
Fanny Josephine, 143.
Fanny Crosby, 367.
Fern, 401.
Finaldo Frank (Dixon, Cal.), 368, 399.
Flora L., 347.
Florence, 396.
Florence Diana, 376.
Florence Emma, 393.
Florence Imogen, 395.
Florence L., 395.
Florence Mabel, 373.
Florilla R., 250.
Floyd Hawley, 397.
Francelia, 256.
Francelona Melissa, 293.
Frank, 200, 360, 397, 402.
Frank A. (Chicago), 379.
Frank Alonzo, 291.
Frank Albert, 396, 403.
Frank B., 277.
Frank Brooks (U. S. Navy), 379.
Frank D., 393.
Frank Donelson, 360.
Frank D. (Colfax, Iowa), 402.
Frank E., 326.
Frank Edwin, 332.
Frank Elmer, 381.
Frank Eugene, 366.
Frank Gilbert, 317.
Frank Henry, 274.
Frank Hervey, 380.
Frank Kidder (U. S. Army), 287, 377.
Frank L., 290.
Frank Leon, 368.
Frank Rowland, 354, 398.
Frank Richardson, 333.
Franklin, 163, 246, 300, 362, 384.
Franklin Benjamin, 336.
Franklin H., 252.
Franklin Morris, 193.
Franklin M., 334.
Frances, 98, 117, 198, 263.
Frances Ann, 260.
Frances Adelaide, 294.
Frances Caroline, 220, 329.
Frances Catherine, 127.
Frances Chandler, 123.
Frances E., 338.
Frances G., 141.
Frances M., 135, 347.
Francis, 252.
Francis Abraham, 313.
Francis B., 392.
Francis Curtis, 367.
Francis Everett, 230.
Francis Luther, 143, 256.
Francis L., 296.
Francis Lord, 309.
Francis William, 183, 189.
Frederick, 194, 222, 372.
Frederick (Fairhaven), 330.
Frederick A., 252, 320, 390.
Frederick Augustus, 369.
Frederick Bell, 370.
Fred Edmond, 361.
Frederick F., 264.
Frederick Gill, 364.
Fred Johnson, 395, 402.
Frederick Leighton, 334.
Frederick Lord, 374.
Frederick Norman, 391.
Frederick Pierce, 290.
Frederick Stanley, 245.
Frederick William, 291.
Frederick William (Marshfield, Wis.), 354.
Frederick Walker, 262.
Fred W., 235.
Freedom Nichols, 196, 320.
Freeman, 222, 234, 331, 344, 362.
Freeman Fisher (Odell, Ill.), 249, 362.

Freeman Warren, 373.
French, 198.
Furman (Toledo, Ohio), 262, 367.

Gardner, 162.
Gardner L., 369.
Gertrude, 332, 389.
George, 14, 17, 95, 115, 131, 139, 141, 149, 151, 156, 159, 168, 198, 222, 224, 228, 251, 252, 273, 297, 363.
George (Brookfield), 194.
George (Monterey), 249.
George (Weathersfield, Vt.), 252.
George A. (Cambridge, Ill.), 397.
George A., 273, 346, 366.
George Allen, 361.
George Arthur, 275.
George Augustus, 250.
George B., 99, 165.
George Barnard (Yonkers), 221, 307.
George Baxter, 116, 198, 321, 322, 323. 390.
George Baxter (Claremont), 198.
George Baxter (New York), 321.
George Baxter (Boston), 390.
George Baylies (Leicester), 230, 340.
George Bliss, 219, 326, 326.
George Cutler, 328.
George D., 362.
George Dennis, 316.
George E., 160.
George Elbridge, 300, 383.
George Francis, 264, 383.
George Fred, 327.
George Fletcher, 384.
George Foster, 335.
George Gardner, 334.
George Gilbert, 261.
George H., 200, 241.
George Haggert, 228.
George Harris, 344.
George Henry, 246, 264.
George Herbert, 374.
George Homer, 326.
George Howard, 335.
George Leland, 309.
George Marshall, 373.
George McKeene, 329.
George Murray, 218.
George Newhall, 386.
George O., 329.
George Oliver, 390.
George Phineas (Boston), 200, 323.
George Phineas, Jr., 324.
George Preston (Boston), 296, 381.
George Putnam, 380.
George R., 296.
George Ryerson, 127.
George Timothy, 193.
George W., 246, 249, 292, 296, 326, 397.
George Warren, 319, 385.
George Washington, 129, 263.
George White, 370.
George Winslow, 298.
George Willoughby, 335.
George William, 318.
George Williams, 226.
George Wright, 303, 305.
Gilman, 167, 407.
Gilbert D., 327.
Gilbert Stevens, 261.
Glen Wakeley, 377.
Gorham, 221.
Grace, 164, 347, 389.
Grace A., 394.
Grace Dameron, 386.
Grace L., 394.
Grace M., 392.

Grace May, 374.
Grace Whitney, 379.
Gracie C., 352.
Gratia, 156, 280.
Grover Cleveland, 377.
Gurnelda E., 233.
Gustavus Taylor, 261.

Hamilton, 295.
Hannah, 84, 85, 92, 94, 98, 100, 101, 102, 103, 107, 108, 113, 114, 115, 115, 130, 133, 145, 155, 157, 163, 167, 168, 223, 224, 230, 234, 292.
Hannah (wife of Jabez Upham of Troy, N. Y.), 232.
Hannah Elmira, 167.
Hannah Ellen, 408.
Hannah Elizabeth, 183, 190, 342.
Hannah Elvira, 293.
Hannah Louisa, 193.
Hannah M., 232.
Hannah Stearns, 143.
Harlan Pillsbury, 371.
Harrison, 144.
Harrison L., 362.
Harrison (Bennington, Vt.), 262.
Harriet, 138, 145, 151, 165, 168, 197, 200, 293, 297, 347.
Harriet Ann, 247, 334.
Harriet Bradford, 276.
Harriet Carleton, 385.
Harriet Ellen, 247.
Harriet E., 273.
Harriet Harris, 199.
Harriet L., 161.
Harriet Marian, 299.
Harriet Maria, 248.
Harriet Marcelena, 342.
Harriet Selina, 277.
Harmony, 138.
Harold Burrage, 372.
Harold Colby, 400.
Harry, 363.
Harry Eri, 392.
Harry Garfield, 395.
Harry Judson, 384.
Harry J., 366.
Harry Thomas, 372, 400.
Hattie, 396.
Hattie Bernice, 393.
Hattie M., 390.
Hattie Warren, 306.
Hattie Zarina, 250.
Harvey, 115, 158.
Harvey Gilbert, 194, 317.
Harvey Newell, 249.
Helen, 322.
Helen Augusta, 326.
Helen Louise, 333.
Helen Petrona, 352.
Helena Lois, 361.
Henrietta Louisa, 265, 265.
Henry, 14, 129, 171, 197, 219, 247, 273, 280, 320.
Henry (Boston), 320.
Henry Boardman, 298.
Henry Clinton, 297, 382, 383.
Henry Clark, 396.
Henry Hubbard (New York), 247.
Henry Haskins, 127.
Henry Harrison, 334.
Henry J., 334.
Henry Ketchum, 328.
Henry Laurens (California), 318, 389.
Henry Lauriston (Boston), 338.
Henry Macy (Boston), 337.
Henry Martin, 305.
Henry N., 160.
Henry Nathan (Monterey, Mass.), 249, 363.
Henry Patten, 250.
Henry Pratt (Saint Paul), 3, 317, 387–389.

Henry Pulaski, 301, 385.
Henry Putnam, 386.
Henry Shearman, 261.
Henry Vaughn, 302.
Henry Wendell, 218.
Henry Warren, 306, 306.
Herbert Eugene, 294.
Herbert George, 336.
Herbert Grove, 347.
Herman Oska, 390.
Hervey, 171, 306, 385.
Hervey Whiting (Keokuk, Ia.), 300, 384.
Hervey Stanley, 306.
Hepzibah, 78, 111.
Hepzibah S., 234.
Hepsey, 341.
Hiram, 116, 138, 143, 155, 235, 329.
Hiram (Brookfield), 196.
Hiram (Hamilton, N. Y.), 244.
Hiram D., 245.
Hiram Francis, 196.
Hiram Jabez, 232.
Horace, 95, 136, 137.
Horace Alonzo Jaques (Milwaukee), 255.
Horace Lane (Fiskdale), 264, 367.
Horace Lincoln, 385.
Horace Manford, 272.
Horace Sprague (Exeter, Me.), 229, 337.
Howard, 234, 252, 344.
Hosea (Dudley), 108, 158.
Hosea L., 158.
"Honest Sam," 241.
Hubbard, 139.
Hugo de (England), 8, 9, 10.
Hugh Northam (England), 17.
Huldah, 108, 111, 404.
Humphrey (England), 14.
Hutchins Patten, 140, 250.
Ichabod, 164, 296.
Ida Frost, 306.
Ida Frances, 390.
Ida J., 251.
Ida Jane, 246.
Ida Josephine, 369.
Ida M., 347, 394.
Ida May, 279, 361.
Increase, 145.
Ina Fassett, 375.
Irena Ann, 168.
Irma Elmira, 392.
Isaac, 15, 86, 86, 110, 292.
Isaac Francis, 277, 376.
Isaac O., 375.
Isaac Walton, 223.
Isaac L. (Port Byron, N. Y.), 292, 379.
Isaac (Amherst), 224, 333.
Isaac (Brookfield), 91.
Isaac (Killingly), 163.
Isaac (Sturbridge), 85, 102, 103, 145.
Isaac (Union, Me.), 107, 153.
Isaac (San Francisco), 276, 374.
Isabella, 121, 126, 251.
Isabella Bliss, 127.
Ivory (Killingly), 77, 87.
Ivory (Thompson), 88, 109.

Jabez, 85, 89, 90, 91, 93, 93, 107, 116, 126, 126.
Jabez (Bristol, Me.), 86, 106.
Jabez (Dr., Brookfield), 79, 92.
Jabez (Brookfield), 196, 197.
Jabez (Moore's Station, Cal.), 154, 276.
Jabez (Troy, N. Y., husband of Hannah Upham), 232.
Jabez Baxter (Boston and New York), 198, 321.
Jabez Bullock, 144.
Jabez Edward (Dorchester, N. B.), 219, 328.

Jabez Murray, 219.
Jacob, 76, 100, 101, 131, 145, 145.
Jacob (Amherst), 94, 130, 225.
Jacob (Cohoes), 139, 246.
Jacob (Reading), 79, 94.
Jacob (Spencer), 84, 100.
Jacob (Sturbridge), 103, 145.
Jacob Burnap, 225, 325.
James, 16, 81, 81, 93, 95, 126, 139, 220, 233, 247, 385.
James A., 327.
James Austin (Albany, Oregon), 280, 376.
James Amos, 276.
James B., 249.
James Bailey (Youth's Companion), 71, 302, 385.
James Crawford, 282.
James Duncan, 322, 390.
James Edward Jarvis (Newark, Ohio), 321, 390.
James Edward Spurr, 326.
James Francis, 127, 343.
James Franklin, 247, 361.
James George, 16.
James H., 362.
James Harris, 232, 343.
James Henry, 199, 376, 401.
James Herbert, 295, 380.
James Hervey, 292.
James Humphreys ("Upham's Corner," Dorchester), 153, 275.
James Jerome, 280.
James K., 112.
James Monroe, 167.
James Myrick, 272, 372.
James Ney, 377.
James P., 230, 232.
James Phineas (Claremont, N. H.), 199, 322.
James Richard (Oakville, Can.), 218, 326.
James Savage, 230.
James Smith, 336, 393.
James Sweet, 261.
James Timothy, 228.
James Wellington (Upham, N. B.), 219, 327.
James Winthrop, 393.
James (Alps, N. Y.), 344.
James B. (Williamstown, Iowa), 362.
James (Rev. Dr., Chelsea), 3, 52, 169, 171, 301–2.
James (Montgomery), 93, 127.
James (Malden), 75, 81.
James (Woodstock), 218.
James (Westminster), 101, 139.
Jane, 14, 99, 241, 248, 278.
Jane Guthrie, 297.
Jane Josephine, 270.
Janette L., 332.
Jannie, 327.
Janie Jordan, 329.
Jared (Farmington, Pa.), 156, 280.
Jared Jewell, 280.
Jason E., 252.
Jeannie, 367.
Jefferson Holland (Boston), 231, 340.
Jennie E., 334.
Jennie M., 319.
Jennie Elizabeth, 360.
Jennie Frances, 291.
Jemima, 106.
Jerusha Stone, 110, 162.
Jeremiah, 108, 156.
Jeremiah R., 159.
Jeremiah (Dudley), 109, 159.
Jeremiah (Castine), 158, 281.
Jesse, 91, 113, 113, 141.
Jesse Hayward, 226.
Jesse Harding, 300.
Jesse (Melrose), 91, 113, 168.
Jesse (Sturbridge), 101, 140, 251.

Jessie, 396.
Jessie Isabella, 159.
Joane (England), 14.
Joanna, 297.
Joel, 106. 148, 269.
Joel Herbert (Boston), 271, 372.
Joel Worthington (Worcester), 194, 316.
Joel (Hubbardston), 133, 230.
Joel (Weston), 151, 271.
Johanna, 9, 76.
Johe's (England), 10.
John, 40, 48, 84, 84, 84, 86, 88, 110, 115, 131, 134, 141, 155, 165, 195, 222, 222, 232, 292, 405, 405.
John (London), 16.
John (England), 10, 14, 15.
John (Brampton Ralph, Eng.), 14.
John (Weymouth and Malden, New England), 5, 10, 13, 14, 33–52.
John (Bristol, Me.), 107, 154, 154, 277.
John (Delevan, Ill.), 343.
John (Malden), 73, 76, 76, 83, 329.
John (Nantucket), 227.
John (Spencer), 85, 101, 101, 141.
John (Sand Lake, N. Y.), 133, 232.
John (Silver City, Idaho), 227, 337.
John (Templeton), 132, 229.
John (Union, Me.), 277.
John Aubry, 329.
John Allen, 231. 341, 342, 402.
John Austin, 319, 389.
John Barnard, 309.
John E., 233.
John Edward, 218.
John Erastus, 241.
John F., 366.
John Fay, 319.
John Frank, 277, 375.
John Franklin, 343.
John Gray, 263.
John H., 233.
John Henry, 352.
John Henry (Amherst), 225, 335.
John Henry (Major, Duluth), 241, 352.
John Holmes, 218.
John Howell Janeway, 387.
John Jaques (Col. U. S. Army), 254.
John Johnson, 262, 262.
John Jesse, 251, 365.
John L., 159, 329.
John Launcelot (England), 17.
John Lorenzo, 325.
John Marcena, 345.
John Milton, 229, 338.
John Munro, 245.
John Murray (Dr., Frontenac, Canada), 121, 200.
John Murray (Kingston, Canada), 201, 325.
John Myrick (Newton), 106, 153.
John O., 252.
John Phineas, 389.
John Ropes, 218.
John Sherwood, 244.
John Southworth, 379.
John W., 251.
John Wilder (Sturbridge), 140, 251.
John Wonson, 279.
Jonathan, 99, 99, 101, 147.
Jonathan (Brimfield and Holland), 99, 136.
Jonathan (Charlton and Brimfield), 84, 99.
Jonathan (Canton and Stoughton), 106, 148.

Jonathan (Weston), 105, 146.
Jonathan (Thompson), 110, 161.
Jonathan (Windham, Vt.), 162, 293.
Jonathan (Nantucket), 75, 82, 82, 97, 97, 131.
Jonathan C., 296.
Josie, 166.
Josephine, 246, 325.
Joseph, 92, 95, 109, 132, 166, 227, 281, 405, 405.
Joseph (Ascutneyville, Vt.), 144, 260.
Joseph (Black Creek, N. Y.), 156, 280.
Joseph (Dudley), 77, 86, 87, 107.
Joseph (Mansfield, Conn.), 98, 134.
Joseph (Milford, N. Y.), 108, 156.
Joseph (Thompson, Conn.), 110, 163.
Joseph B., 337, 394.
Joseph Badger (Portsmouth, N. H.), 182, 189, 313.
Joseph Badger (U. S. Navy), 314.
Joseph Barnard, 229.
Joseph Emerson, 229, 229, 338.
Joseph Kellogg, 405.
Joseph Leonard, 250.
Joseph Lyman, 250.
Joseph Muzzy, 368.
Joseph N., 295.
Joseph Nelson, 158.
Joseph P. (Pawlett, Vt., misprinted as "Joseph F."), 101, 104.
Joseph Thomas, 228.
Joseph Warren, 244, 301, 385.
Joshua, 132, 195.
Joshua (Brimfield), 140, 249.
Joshua (Hamilton, N. Y.), 100, 138.
Joshua (Loyalist colonel, New Brunswick), 93, 117–25.
Joshua (Salem), 113, 168, 169, 170, 300.
Joshua (Melrose), 168, 300.
Joshua (Saugus), 167, 298.
Joshua (Upham, N. B.), 126, 219.
Joshua (Weathersfield, Vt.), 102, 142, 256, 365.
Joshua Cutler (New Brunswick), 220, 328.
Joshua Chamberlain, 127, 245.
Joshua Chester, 230.
Joshua Nelson (Templeton), 229, 340.
Joshua Nichols, 121.
Josiah, 86, 231.
Josiah (Weston and Athol), 77, 86.
Josiah (Cape Town, South Africa), 106.
Josiah (Dudley), 109, 159.
Josiah A., 109.
Josiah Snell (Boston), 149, 270.
Josiah Virgil, 271.
Judith, 14, 81, 107.
Judith Almira, 182.
Julia, 129, 164.
Julia Ann, 196.
Julia Ann Maria, 274.
Julia Etta, 335, 376.
Julia I., 277.
Julia L., 332.
Julia M., 248.
Julia Richardson, 329.
Julia Stevens, 261.
Julian Willey, 261.
Julius Buckingham (Parkman, Ohio), 235, 345.

Katherine, 93, 108, 116, 129, 129, 221, 390.
Katie, 291.
Kate Viola, 263.
Katherine Bell, 322.
Kathron Elizabeth Putnam, 123.
Kathren Sophia, 328.

Lament B., 262.
Lamont, 398.
Lancy, 160.
Larkin A., 262.
Lathrop, 234, 344.
Laura, 228.
Laura Ann, 268.
Laura Elmina, 400.
Laura J., 334.
Laura Pamelia, 232.
Laurens, 194, 318.
Lawrence Henry, 393.
Lement, 145.
Lemira, 266.
Lena, 233, 338.
Lena B., 347.
Lena E., 394.
Lena May, 397.
Lena Phillips, 340.
Leonard, 140.
Leonard (Brookfield), 195, 319.
Leonard (Brimfield), 101, 140.
Leonard (West Springfield), 95, 131.
Leroy Jean, 381.
Leslie Orne, 393.
Lester Emery, 369.
Lester Wayland, 290.
Levi, 109, 164.
Lewis, 131, 195.
Lewis E., 251, 365.
Lewis Porter, 373.
Lewis S., 235.
Liberty, 116.
Lida, 365, 398.
Lida M., 393.
Lila, 336.
Lillie, 394.
Lillian Frances, 373.
Lillian Howell Janeway, 387.
Lilly May, 398.
Lincoln, 154.
Lintey, 224.
Linnie Maria, 277.
Linn, 396, 401.
Lizzie Allen, 340.
Lizzie Maud, 247.
Lizzie Warren, 306.
Lloyd Devere, 346.
Lloyd G., 347.
Lois, 76, 87, 94, 100, 102, 108, 129, 130, 223.
Lois E., 220.
Lois Harriet, 380.
Lorenzo Dow, 225.
Lorenzo Muzzy (Sherman Isl., Cal.), 268, 399.
Lorenzo Maynard, 338.
Lorina, 230.
Loretta, 404.
Lottie E., 398.
Louise, 195.
Louise Eliza, 396.
Louisa, 151, 167, 220, 228.
Louisa A., 320, 342.
Louisa B., 235.
Louisa Bissell, 319.
Louisa Buckminster, 127.
Louisa H., 250.
Louisa M. A., 327.
Louisa P., 241.
Louisa Robertson, 327.
Louisa Ruth, 370.
Louisa V., 347.
Lourinda S., 229.
Lucetta, 194.
Lucetta Averill, 400.
Lucian, 158, 159, 290, 291.
Lucia Frances, 317.
Lucinda, 222.

Lucinda M., 235, 346.
Lucinda S., 397.
Lucinda Worthington, 194.
Lucius, 139, 234.
Lucius Burton, 246.
Lucius Bolles, 173, 384, 402.
Lucius H. (Delta, Ohio), 144, 262.
Lucius (Cohoes), 246.
Lucretia, 103, 231, 231.
Lucretia Ann, 341.
Lucy, 101, 110, 135, 139, 148, 164, 171, 222, 224, 227, 248, 336.
Lucy A., 200, 267.
Lucy Abigail, 194.
Lucy Ann, 145, 147, 171, 249, 270, 370.
Lucy Annette, 341.
Lucy Augusta, 407.
Lucy Brewster, 275.
Lucy C., 352.
Lucy Curtis, 367.
Lucy Ellen, 246.
Lucy Ida, 264.
Lucy J., 394.
Lucy Jane, 318, 362.
Lucy May, 370.
Lucy S., 155.
Luke, 78, 78.
Luke (Killingly), 88, 110.
Luke (Onslow, N. S.), 89, 111, 112, 164.
Lura, 396.
Luther, 224.
Luther Clement, 335.
Luther F., 273.
Luther Sanderson, 151, 273.
Lydia, 83, 84, 86, 91, 91, 99, 101, 105, 106, 107, 116, 132, 168, 195, 227, 227, 329.
Lydia A., 196.
Lyman, 140, 140, 163, 295.
Lyman (Providence), 144, 261.
Lyman Thatcher, 232.
Lysander, 220.
L. Wesley (Neath, Pa.), 160, 291.

Mabel, 305, 397.
Mabel Frost, 306.
Mabel Frances, 400.
Mabel G., 338.
Madeline Marshall, 322.
Maggie, 262.
Maggie May, 386.
Malina, 241.
Malintha Lazelle, 335.
Mamie, 262.
Marcena, 103.
Marcena Benajah, 346.
Marcena W., 235, 346.
Marcia, 131.
Marcus (Rome, Pa.), 109, 160.
Marcus K., 161.
Margaret, 13, 14.
Margaret Barker, 286.
Margaret Elizabeth, 271.
Margaret Jane, 278.
Margaret Ruth, 391.
Margery Alice, 167.
Maria, 140, 143, 194, 246, 276, 292, 404.
Maria (Granville, N. Y.), 406.
Maria A., 154.
Maria Amelia, 293.
Maria C., 295.
Maria Etta, 233.
Maria Rich, 140.
Maria Taft, 250.
Mariah, 140.
Marilla, 164.
Marion, 241, 351, 401.
Marion Davis, 298.
Marion Grace, 397.
Marion Scott, 386.
Marietta, 347.
Marshall Lafayette, 153, 274.

Martha, 81, 83, 87, 94, 99, 99, 99, 105, 109, 130, 133, 147, 160, 167, 222, 227, 233, 234, 280.
Martha A., 277.
Martha Ann, 193, 248.
Martha Bethia, 218.
Martha Caroline, 338.
Martha J., 334.
Martha Jane, 334.
Martha Maria, 250.
Martha Sophia, 122.
Martha Susan, 264.
Martha Viola, 342.
Matilda, 103, 134, 164, 329, 343.
Mattie Peck, 349.
Maud Louise, 328.
Mary, 14, 14, 48, 75, 75, 78, 79, 81, 82, 83, 83, 84, 86, 86, 89, 91, 91, 92, 94, 95, 97, 97, 98, 99, 101, 102, 110, 111, 112, 115, 115, 127, 128, 129, 141, 143, 160, 161, 162, 165, 170, 181, 195, 222, 225, 231, 232, 241, 291, 297, 362.
Mary A., 147, 200.
Mary Abigail, 251.
Mary Alice, 251.
Mary Ann, 113, 142, 158, 166, 168, 198, 219, 228, 249, 262, 278, 370.
Mary Annette, 240, 349.
Mary Augusta, 293.
Mary B., 327.
Mary Barnard, 373.
Mary Bertha, 335.
Mary C., 127, 275, 396, 397.
Mary Caroline, 352.
Mary Chamberlain, 127.
Mary Chandler, 326.
Mary Crosby, 264.
Mary Duncan, 322.
Mary E., 224, 245, 262, 281, 393.
Mary Edith, 367.
Mary Ellen, 306, 334, 346, 354, 370.
Mary Eliza, 159, 244, 277, 368.
Mary Elizabeth, 156, 230, 246, 272, 343, 382, 384, 399, 402.
Mary Elizabeth (Upham St., Melrose), 79, 333.
Mary Emma, 408.
Mary Eunice, 342.
Mary Frances, 261.
Mary Foster, 364.
Mary Goodyear, 340.
Mary Howard, 302.
Mary Hutchinson, 229.
Mary Jane, 247, 329, 370.
Mary King, 309.
Mary Lizzie, 326.
Mary Louisa, 245, 295, 343, 343.
Mary M., 338.
Mary Matilda, 338.
Mary Melina, 248.
Mary Pease, 251.
Mary Rich, 395.
Mary Tilden, 268.
Mary Wendell, 218, 325.
Mary White, 313.
Mary Wilder, 218.
Mehitabel, 86, 98, 100.
Mehitabel Wilson, 162.
Melville Merritt, 371.
Men L., 262.
Mercy, 81, 84, 85, 100.
Mercy E., 384.
Mercy Maria, 245.
Michael, 166.
Minna, 296.
Minnie, 379.
Minnie Alice, 365.
Minnie L., 371.
Minnie M., 246.
Minnie Pearl, 362.
Minnie Webb, 373.
Morgan, 234.

Morgan S., 233.
Moses, 101, 133.
Moses Allen, 232, 342, 343, 343.
Murray, 391.
Myrick, 151, 271.
Myron L., 365.
Myron J., 345, 396.
Myrtle May, 380.

Nancy, 95, 100, 138, 145, 160, 227.
Nannie Louise, 396.
Naomi, 98, 149.
Nathaniel, 33, 46, 47, 103, 115, 141, 145, 161, 165, 168, 195, 292, 319.
Nathaniel (Leicester), 83, 98, 98, 132.
Nathaniel (Malden), 73, 76, 82.
Nathaniel (Port Byron, N. Y.), 291.
Nathaniel (Rochester, N. H.), 173–190.
Nathaniel (Saratoga Co., N. Y.), 110, 161.
Nathaniel (Sturbridge), 85, 103, 264.
Nathaniel Bradlee, 265, 367.
Nathaniel Gookin, 6, 181, 188, 310.
Nathaniel Hart, 220, 328, 329.
Nathaniel Janeway, 387.
Nathaniel Lord, 313, 386.
Nathaniel Watkins, 165.
Nathan, 86, 109, 112, 115, 129, 130, 149, 222.
Nathan (Brookfield), 92, 115, 194.
Nathan (Brooklyn), 195, 318.
Nathan (Dudley), 87, 109.
Nathan (Drayton, Dakota), 382, 401.
Nathan (Fitchburg), 146, 265.
Nathan (Melrose), 129, 222.
Nathan (Monterey, Mass.), 140, 249.
Nathan (Onslow, N. S.), 89, 111.
Nathan (Pennsylvania), 106, 149.
Nathan (Sturbridge and Tyrington), 101, 139.
Nathan (Weston), 105, 145, 151, 273.
Nathan Albert, 318.
Nathan Carlton, 367.
Nathan Derby, 243, 354.
Nathan Eugene, 274.
Nathan G., 232, 343.
Ned, 397.
Nelson, 156, 156.
Nelson C., 160.
Nelson Loyd, 291.
Nellie Frances, 384.
Nellie Jane, 380.
Nellie M., 251.
Nellie May, 384.
Nehemiah, 110, 164, 164, 295, 381.
Nettie L., 394.
Nettie Lougee, 376.
Newell, 234.
Newell Noah, 134, 234.
Nicholas de (England), 8, 9.
Nina Grace, 347.
Nina V., 390.
Nettie Darling, 328.
Noah (Malden), 76, 83.
Noah (Pomfret, Conn.), 83, 98.
Noah (Hanover, N. H.), 98, 134.
Norman, 165, 263.
Nora Clifton, 401.

Olivia, 166.
Olive, 134, 135, 195.
Olive Almeda, 338.
Olive Francis, 385.
Olive S., 384.
Oliver L., 300.

Oliver Wendell Holmes, 218, 325.
Orlando, 156.
Orne (Melrose), 223, 332.
Orrin, 295.
Orin W., 362, 398.
Orrin Newhall, 380.
Orilla, 135.
Oscar, 363.
Oscar J., 367.
Osgood Fifield, 335.
Osgood Wright, 332, 392.
Otis, 131, 329.
Otis E., 394.
Otis King, 341, 394.
Otis Newman, 145, 263.

Patty, 105, 129, 137, 141, 143, 224.
Paul Richardson, 329.
Pearl, 226.
Perie, 92.
Perley, 109.
Persis Stone, 230.
Petternill, 14.
Phebe, 83, 84, 85, 100, 100, 100, 111, 132, 327.
Phebe Ann, 346.
Phebe H., 295.
Phebe Hutchinson, 132.
Philip, 14.
Phillipa, 14.
Philena C., 397.
Philena Maria, 230.
Phineas, 88, 89, 90, 100, 130, 148, 149.
Phineas (Amherst), 94, 130, 223, 223, 333.
Phineas (Brookfield), 93, 116.
Phineas (Fulton, Mo.), 270.
Phineas (Boston), 117, 199, 202.
Phineas (Malden, Lieutenant), 10, 44, 47, 53–57, 60, 63, 68, 70–73, 92, 93.
Phineas Second (Malden), 48, 73–75.
Phineas Third (Malden), 75, 78.
Phineas Fourth (Malden), 79, 89.
Phineas (Weston), 86, 106, 106, 149.
Phineas (Major), 116.
Phineas C., 224, 333, 393.
Pliny, 115, 193.
Pliny B., 158.
Pluma, 141.
Polly, 103, 115, 116, 131, 132, 135, 135, 145, 147, 163, 163, 231, 269.
Polly P., 235.
Pollina, 233.
Porter, 234, 241.
Preston, 391.
Priscilla, 48, 82, 96, 100.

Rachael Ann, 325.
Rachel, 102, 134, 166.
Rachel Isabel, 400.
Rachel Louise, 393.
Ralph, 360.
Ransom, 163, 295.
Ray, 394.
Rebecca, 91, 94, 94, 98, 101, 130, 130, 137, 140, 147, 161, 167, 168, 222, 233, 249, 267, 345.
Rebecca Dill, 132.
Reuben Benner, 277.
Rhoda, 163, 362.
Rhoda A., 139.
Rhoda Jane, 246.
Richard, 88, 89, 89, 111, 112, 164.
Richard (Onslow, N. S.), 78, 88.
Richard (Malden), 73, 77.
Richard (North River, N. S.), 111, 164.
Richard (Reading), 73, 77.
Richard (Stewiacke), 89, 112.

Richard Dana, 322.
Robert, 112, 112.
Robert (Folly Mountain, N. S.), 113, 166.
Robert (Mattapan, Mass.), 167, 297.
Robert Allen, 354.
Robert B., 245, 361.
Robert Baxter, 322.
Robert Bradford, 380.
Robert D., 394.
Robert E., 320.
Robert Hay, 326.
Robert Harris, 198.
Robert Lorenzo, 399.
Robert Lyman, 233.
Robert M., 121.
Robert Northam, 17.
Roger, 14.
Roger Freeman, 134, 233, 344, 396.
Rollin Emerson, 261.
Romenia Fontinette, 372.
Ross, 396.
Rosalinda, 133.
Rosamond, 322.
Rosalia, 344.
Rosalia M., 341.
Rosella, 166.
Rozilla Fenno, 149.
Rosianna, 149.
Roxana, 162.
Roxanna James, 168.
Roxa Lana, 132.
Roxy, 135.
Roy Allen, 362.
Roy Clinton, 402.
Roy Frank, 380.
Ruby Mae, 375.
Rufus, 133, 158, 232.
Russell, 139, 247.
Ruth, 71, 72, 73, 76, 78, 85, 87, 94, 103, 105, 110, 130, 131, 133, 140, 269.
Ruth A., 246.
Ruth Brewster, 322.
Ruth C., 231.
Ruth Coggswell, 183.
Ruth Elizabeth, 225.
Ruth Marinda, 232.

Salmon T., 165.
Sally, 103, 116, 129, 131, 131, 131, 137, 147, 149, 161, 163, 164, 167, 168, 222, 222, 223.
Sally A., 249.
Sally Watts, 224.
Samantha, 158.
Samuel, 88, 98, 102, 165.
Samuel (Leicester), 84, 99.
Samuel (Lowell, Vt.), 117, 200.
Samuel (Malden and Leicester), 76, 84.
Samuel (Montpelier), 99, 136, 136, 240.
Samuel (Templeton), 132, 230.
Samuel (Mansfield), 98, 134.
Samuel Allen, 340.
Samuel B., 154.
Samuel Baker, 229, 338.
Samuel Barnard, 230.
Samuel B. S., 127.
Samuel Curtis, 241, 349.
Samuel Davis (Mattapan), 166, 297.
Samuel Eddy, 231.
Samuel Foster (Drew Seminary) 331, 391.
Samuel Rice, 322.
Samuel Sprague (Melrose), 129, 222.
Samuel W., 235, 394.
Samuel Zenas, 351.
Sarah, 15, 16, 33, 76, 79, 79, 83, 84, 85, 85, 86, 89, 90, 93, 94, 94, 95, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 111, 112, 113, 126, 129, 132, 141, 149, 279, 297, 329, 341, 362.

Sarah A., 144, 248, 327.
Sarah Ada, 408.
Sarah Adealide, 139.
Sarah Amanda, 314.
Sarah Ann, 246.
Sarah Annette, 261.
Sarah Brown, 246.
Sarah Colburn, 140.
Sarah Derby, 354.
Sarah E., 171, 244, 277, 296, 296.
Sarah Edith, 328.
Sarah Eliza, 127.
Sarah Elizabeth, 274.
Sarah Emma, 227.
Sarah Etta, 232.
Sarah Frances, 272, 319.
Sarah Green, 122.
Sarah H., 265.
Sarah Isabella, 220.
Sarah J., 195.
Sarah Jane, 155, 167, 271.
Sarah Jeanette, 245.
Sarah Louise, 326.
Sarah M., 103, 241, 348.
Sarah Maria, 155, 196, 243, 278.
Sarah Maria Jaques, 255.
Sarah Mehitabel, 146.
Sarah Sanderson, 152.
Sarah Susanna, 328.
Sarah Sumner, 240.
Sarah Sprague, 229.
Sarah Tamzen, 225.
Sarah Velutia, 332.
Sarah W., 269.
Sarah Wendell, 218.
Sarah White, 268.
Sarah and Jonathan (second cousins), 101, 137.
Scovel Judson, 346, 397.
Selah Barnard, 127, 127, 220.
Selina Jane, 383.
Selena Keene, 155, 278.
Seth Bliss, 128.
Sharon B., 347.
Sharon H., 345, 396.
Sherm, 396.
Sidney Ethel, 368.
Sidney Herbert, 328.
Sidney Spaulding, 265, 367
Silas, 106.
Silas S., 292.
Simeon, 107, 154.
Simeon (Dudley), 87, 109.
Simeon (Gloucester), 155, 279.
Simeon A., 109.
Simeon Lysander, 230.
Sisley, 14.
Smith, 407.
Sophia, 141, 152, 162, 195, 245.
Sophia Mehitabel, 293.
Sophronia, 195.
Sophronia Farrington, 172.
Statia, 402.
Stella Bartlett, 395.
Stella Marinda, 230.
Stephen, 231, 249, 341.
Stephen (Onslow, N. S.), 112, 165.
Stephen Higginson, 218.
Stephen John, 398.
Stephen S., 395.
Stephen Willard, 341, 395.
Sumner, 144, 231.
Sumner Holt, 371.
Susan, 149, 156, 161, 168, 220, 225, 321, 407.
Susan Abigail, 232, 342.
Susan Ann, 277, 319.
Susan Baker, 338.
Susan Celestia, 168.
Susan Ellen, 328.
Susan Elizabeth, 309.
Susan Gill, 250.
Susan Hinds, 253.
Susan L., 332.
Susan Maria, 280, 338.
Susan Rich, 282.

Susanna, 78, 86, 87, 105, 110, 116, 129, 131, 163, 223.
S. Jennie, 340.
Sylvanus, 223.
Sylvanus (Erwin Centre, N. Y.), 156, 279.
Sylvanus (Castine, Me.), 108, 156.
Sylvanus Kidder (Dixon, Ill.), 158, 282–286.
Sylvester, 142.
Sylvester Shearman, 261.
Syrina, 223.

Tabitha, 79, 88, 100, 109.
Tammy, 116.
Tamzen, 79, 79, 92, 94, 136.
Thaddeus, 97, 131.
Thankful, 102.
Thatcher, 133.
Theodore A., 362.
Theresa, 292, 344.
Thiah, 99.
Thomas, 13, 14, 15, 77, 93, 93, 104, 105, 105, 111, 146, 233, 234, 337.
Thomas (Cambridge), 271, 372.
Thomas (Concord, N. H.), 147, 265.
Thomas (Malden), 73, 76.
Thomas (Reading), 77, 85.
Thomas (Weston), 85, 103.
Thomas (Dudley), 87, 108.
Thomas (Sand Lake, N. Y.), 98, 133.
Thomas (Sturbridge), 116, 198.
Thomas Abijah, 271, 372.
Thomas C., 126.
Thomas Cutler (Woodstock), 218, 326.
Thomas Coggswell, 181, 187, 188, 306–9.
Thomas Edward, 275.
Thomas Ellenwood, 146.
Thomas Francis Janeway, 387.
Thomas Norris, 332, 392.
Thompson Morris, 326.
Timothy, 114, 115, 116, 116, 168, 250.
Timothy (Malden and Saugus), 79, 90.
Timothy (Deerfield, N. H.), 91, 113.
Timothy (Portsmouth, general etc.), 115, 190, 191–3, 314.
Timothy (Nantucket), 132, 228.
Timothy (Waterford, N. Y.), 181, 188.
Timothy Newell, 198.

Ulysus, 399.
Una, 396.
Upton, 262.

Vera, 386.
Vernon Bingham, 271, 371.
Vesta, 222.
Victor de Montfleury, 270.
Victor Grandin, 270.
Victor Morton, 372.
Vila, 292.
Vivien, 399.

W., 17.
Wade M., 377.
Waite, 100.
Walter, 164, 291.
Walter (Brimfield), 137, 241.
Walter Fuller, 392.
Walter Henry, 241.
Walter Horace, 392.
Walter J., 385.
Walter James, 372.
Walter Lee, 328.
Walter Laroy, 402.
Walter Lewis, 389.
Walter Raleigh, 144.
Walter S., 333, 365.

Walter Sumner (San Francisco), 333, 392.
Walter Whiting, 146.
Warren (U. S. Geological Survey), 226.
Warren (Fredericksburg, Iowa), 362, 398.
Warren Abijah (Atlantic City, N. J.), 272, 373, 373.
Warren L., 390.
Warren Kinney, 244.
Warren R., 319.
Washington (Dudley and Monson), 116, 195.
Wayne Merton, 375.
Welthea Ann, 272.
Wealthy Ann, 262.
Webster, 329.
Wellington, 155, 156.
Weston Hardy, 278, 278.
Western R., 384.
Whitman, 234.
Whitehead H., 394.
Wilbur (Marshall, Mich.—misprinted "Wibur"), 336, 394.
Willard (Royalston), 133, 231.
Willard (Fitzwilliam, N. H.—No. 342 against wrong Willard, on page 231), 231, 341.
Willard Morgan, 386.
Willard Peele, 171, 303.
Willard Putnam (Quincy, Ill.), 300, 384.
Willard Stow, 304, 386.
Willie, 405.
"Wild Luke", 165.
William, 14, 17, 17, 84, 93, 97, 97, 100, 113, 126, 143, 167, 195, 200, 200, 233, 247, 267, 352, 360.
William (Brookfield), 116, 195.
William (Belchertown), 141, 251.
William (Cohoes), 139, 247.
William (Dudley), 158, 290.
William (Malden), 94, 130, 130, 223.
William (Montana—should be William W.), 244, 360.
William (Montpelier—U. S. Senator), 136, 235—40.
William (Newton), 82, 97.
William (Nantucket), 2[illegible]7, 336.
William (Spencer), 250, 363.
William (Woodstock), 219, 326.
William (Weathersfield), 101, 139.
William (Williamstown, Iowa), 363, 398.
William (Weston), 75, 82.
William (Westminster), 85, 102.
William A., 366.
William Abel, 380.
William Adams, 193.
William Arthur, 17.
William Crawford, 393.
William Dennis, 144, 256–60.
William Edgar, 264.
William Edwin, 261.
William Everett, 228.
William Ezra, 275.
William Francis, 251, 267, 343.
William Folger, 336.
William Franklin, 361.
William George, 17.
William Gilbert, 261.
William H. (Cedar Rapids, Iowa), 327, 391.
William H., 195, 256, 290, 334, 367.
William Hall, 367.
William Henry, 220, 246, 247.
William Henry (Marshfield, Wis.), 244, 354–60.
William Henry (Fiskdale), 145, 264.
William Henry Winthrop, 333, 393.

William Horton, 246.
William Hurtsthall, 323.
William H. D., 328.
William Jesse, 251.
William John, 325.
William Jordan, 329.
William Keys (Canton, Ohio), 240, 347.
William Keys, 349.
William L., 398.
William Lewis (Leominster, Mass.), 139, 248.
William Melvin (Boston), 278, 376.
William Nathan, 354, 398.
William Nichols, 390.
William Noah, 234.
William Parnell, 261.
William Pettis, 392.
William Phineas (Newtonville), 218, 325.
William Pierce, 295, 380.
William Richardson, 309.
William Russell, 247.
William Sylvanus, 281.
William T., 148, 270.
William W. (the same as "William of Montana"), 244.
William W. (Brimfield), 140, 250.
William Wallace, 361.
William Warren (Waltham), 274, 373.
Wilson C., 233.
Winthrop Smith, 408.

Zacheus, 165.
Zarina Plimpton, 250.
Zebediah, 79.
Zenas, 163.
Zenas Hervey (Stillwater, Iowa), 163, 294.
Zenas Merrill (Brookfield, Vt.), 241, 351.
Zelutia, 168.
Zevia, 112.
Zeviah, 112.
Zerviah Alona, 141.
Zeruiah, 115.
Zeruah, 194.
Zuriah, 84.
Zorada Miriam 291.

INDEX II.

Names of persons other than Upham, all of whom are related to, or connected with Uphams, either by birth or marriage — including the Wives of Uphams by their maiden names.

Abbott, Anna A., 335.
Abbott, Mrs. Eliza, 162, 292.
Abbott, Frank E., 335.
Abbott, Mary E., 269.
Abbott, R. C., 335.
Abbott, Sally, 130.
Abbott, W. F., 335.
Acres, Georgiana, 316.
Adams, Arilla, 233.
Adams, Eliza, 190, 193.
Adams, James, 160.
Adams, Lucy, 279.
Adams, Lyman D., 264.
Adams, Pelatiah, 148.
Adams, Susan E., 233.
Adams, William and Hannah, 190.
Advance, Catherine, 106.
Ainsworth, Amos, 194.
Ainsworth, Foster, 194.
Alcott, De Witt C., 346.
Alcott, Florence, 347, 397.
Alderman, M. P., 194.
Aldrich, Mary, 159.
Allen, Asahel, 235.
Allen, Benjamin, 96.
Allen, Caroline L., 251, 365.
Allen, Horace, 140.
Allen, Melvin, 140.
Allen, Philena C., 235, 346.
Allen, Priscilla, 96.
Allen, William H., 264.
Allison, Florence C., 278, 376.
Allison, Robert J., 376.
Allfrey, William H., 347.
Almy, Edward C., 264.
Ammidown, John, 250.
Anderson, W. W. (Denver), 344.
Andrews, Eudora, 261.
Andrews, Harriet J., 293.
Andrews, Josephine, 385.
Andrews (Fall River), 293.
Appleton, Frances Elizabeth, 321.
Appleton, Mary Aiken, 321.
Appleton, Robert, 320.
Armstrong, Mary, 341, 394.
Arnold, Antoinette Gilbert, 170.
Arnold, Cynthia, 296.
Arnold, Daniel, 295.
Arnold, Esther, 164, 296.
Arnold, Maria F., 296.
Arthur, Andrew E., 228.
Arthur, Rebecca Ann, 228.
Asbury, Marilla, 399.
Ashbury, Marilla, 363.
Ashbrook, Aldo, 266.
Ashbrook, Lela, 266.
Ashbrook, M. V., 266.
Atchinor, John, 14.
Atkins, Hannah, 157.
Atwood, Drusilla Watkins, 143, 256.
Atwood, Ella A., 290.

Atwood, Jeremiah, 249.
Augur, Abner A., 280.
Augur, Adaline Todd, 280.
Augur, Austin H., 280.
Augur, Charles, 279.
Augur, George M., 279, 280.
Avery, Ephraim, 300.
Avery Family, 157.
Avery, John, Rev. (Truro Minister), 157.
Avery, Jerusha, 270.
Avery, Kittridge, 168.
Avery, Mary, 108, 156.
Avery, Thatcher, 157.
Avery, William, Dr., 157.
Averill, Lucetta Day, 271, 372.
Averill, Joseph W., 250.
Averill, William and Eliza, 372.

Babcock, Henry E., 225.
Batchelder, Harriet A., 227.
Baddock, 14.
Badger, Joseph, 173.
Baillie, 111.
Bailey, Achsa, 133, 233.
Bailey, Cynthia J., 171, 301.
Bailey, Dudley, 106.
Bailey, Jemima, 105.
Bailey, Rebecca, 106.
Baker, Belle, 160.
Baker, Ella, 291.
Baker, Edward R., 142.
Baker, George, 14.
Baker, Henry, 160.
Baker, Harriet, 156, 280.
Baker, Mary (widow), 91.
Baker, Susan, 339.
Baker, Susanna, 132, 229.
Balies, Walter Cabot, 324.
Ball, Emma A., 277, 376.
Ballou, George Langdon, 348.
Ballou, Ida M., 348.
Ballou, Wallace H., 348.
Baldwin, Mary Avery, 117, 199.
Bancroft, Anne E., 241, 349.
Banks, Libbie A., 241, 352.
Banning, William, 140.
Bannister, William B., 116.
Barbour, Alfred Loring, 152.
Barbour, Elizabeth M., 248, 361.
Barbour, John Edwin, 151.
Barbour, John N., 151, 152.
Barker, David, 179, 181, 186.
Barker, Louisa, 186.
Barker, Samuel, 168.
Barnard, C. F., Rev., 93.
Barnard, Elizabeth, 93, 127.
Barnard, Samuel, 93.
Barnes, Hannah, 91.
Barnes, Horace, 196.
Barnes, Samuel and Mary, 91.
Barry (or Berry), Almira W., 224, 335.
Barrett, Eliza, 229.
Barney, Anna, 228.
Barney, Ann Gardner, 228.
Bartlett, Olive, 341.
Bascom, Experience S., 171, 301.
Bass, Mrs. Louisa (Upham), 235.
Bass, Seth, 135.
Bates, Janette, 291.
Bates, Jerusha, 159.
Batchelder, Harriet A., 227, 337.
Baxter, Geo. B., Rev., 16.
Baxter, Frank, 266.
Baxter John, 266.
Baxter, John A., 266.
Baxter, Margaret, 16.
Baxter, Nora, 266.
Bayley, 161.
Beach, Laura, 131, 226.
Beach, Sarah Jane, 261.
Bealle, Anna, 246.
Beardsley, B. C., 218, 326.

Beardsley, Cornelia Gertrude, 326.
Beckwith, Addie L., 319.
Beebe, William A., 195, 250.
Beebe, Marcus H., 195.
Beetle, Fannie, 261.
Belding, Frances, 362.
Beltcher, George, 273.
Bell, Alice Lyon, 183.
Bell, Catherine Choate, 199, 321.
Bell, Charles Upham, 183.
Bell, Eliza Upham, 182.
Bell, Frank Upham, 182.
Bell, Helen P., 183.
Bell, James, 182.
Bell, James Dana, 182.
Bell, Joseph, 321.
Bell, Joseph Pitman, 183.
Bell, Lucy, 182.
Bell, Mary Ann, 182.
Bell, Mary White, 183.
Bell, Percy Bugbee, 183.
Bell, Samuel, 182.
Bellows, Patty, 115, 194.
Bemis, Abigail, 144.
Bemis, Henry M., 293.
Bemis, Sarah, 103.
Benedict, John, 249.
Benner, Reuben, 154.
Bennet, Emma, 261.
Benson, William, 195.
Bentley, Alice Jennette, 138.
Bentley, Harriet Newell, 166.
Berry, Almira W., 335.
Berry, Julia, 183.
Berry, John M., 183.
Bickford, Drusilla E., 268.
Bidwell, Caroline R., 300, 384.
Bigelow, Elizabeth, 316.
Billings, Louis C., 268.
Bines, Patty, 141.
Bingham, Emeline, 149, 270.
Bingham, Pliny, 270.
Bird, Mary, 153, 275.
Bishop, Arch, 404, 406.
Bishop, Annie, 406.
Bishop, Charles, 406.
Bishop, Henry, 406.
Bishop, Hoel S. (U. S. Army), 406.
Bishop, John, 406.
Bishop, Laura, 405.
Bishop, Lillian, 406.
Bishop, Llewellen, 406.
Bishop, Maria, 406, 406.
Bishop, Mattie, 406.
Bishop, Stephen, 406.
Bishop, William, 406.
Bissell, Louisa Sophia, 195, 319.
Bixby, Addie M., 226.
Blackman, Aaron, 98.
Blackmore, David, 112.
Blackmore, Nathan M., 112.
Blanchard, Dorothy, 130, 223.
Blanchard, Dulcina P., 224.
Blanchard, Elizabeth, 75, 82.
Bliss, Benedict, 95.
Bliss, John Murray, 122.
Blodgett, Julia, 195.
Blodgett, Lucy, 137, 241.
Blood, Jarred, 99.
Blood, Josiah, 99.
Blood, Matilda, 229, 338.
Blood, Simeon, 100.
Blossom, ——, 405.
Boardman, A., Jr., 91.
Boardman, Abijah and Sally, 298.
Boardman, Mary C., 167, 298.
Boardman, Mrs., 91.
Bond, Phineas, 334.
Bonney, Milton and Mary Anne, 401.
Bonney, Emma Nag, 381, 401.
Botts, John S., 193.
Bottsford, William C., 156.
Bottsford, Clement L., 156.

Bourne, Deborah, 222, 330.
Bourne, Richard, 330.
Bower, Eliza, 256.
Bowen, F. W., 278, 278.
Bowen, F. U., 278, 278.
Bowman, Thaddeus, 143.
Bowker, C. W., 338.
Bowker, George H., 390.
Brackett, Peter, 109.
Bradburn, Charity, 140, 249.
Bradburn, Henry, 249.
Bradburn, Polly, 249.
Bradlee, Mary Rice, 146, 265.
Bradish, Mary Louise, 298.
Brewer, Elizabeth, 183.
Bridge, Adeline Minerva, 264.
Briggs, Ava Jennie, 138.
Briggs, Bertha, 151.
Briggs, Charles, 223.
Briggs, Olive, 108.
Briggs, Simeon, 109.
Briggs, Walter D. and Sarah, 151, 152.
Broad, Mary Ann, 141.
Brooks, Barker, 284.
Brooks, J. B., 282.
Brooks, Jesse W., 319.
Brooks, Marianne, 158, 282–286.
Brooks, Noah, 290, 377.
Brooks, William, 284.
Brown, Angelina, 282.
Brown, Benj. and Anna, 86.
Brown, Charles, 108.
Brown, Charles R., 380.
Brown, Etta C., 267.
Brown, Frances A., 295, 380.
Brown, Herman N., 346.
Brown, James, 342.
Brown, Joel M., 231.
Brown, Katherine, 163.
Brown, Lizzie M., 368, 399.
Brown, Mary, 76, 86.
Brown, May L., 291.
Brown, Phillip, 87.
Brown, Sarah J., 222, 332.
Bruce, Charles S., 231.
Bruce, Joseph W., 107.
Brewsters (Mayflower passengers), 354.
Brewster, Lucy S., 274.
Brewster, Ruth Foster, 322.
Bryant, David L., 278.
Bryant, John U., 277.
Bryant, Jonathan, 277.
Bryant, Ruth A., 278.
Bryant, W. L., 278.
Bryson, Mary Ann, 373.
Buck, H. A., 362.
Buckley, John C., 261.
Buckminster, Thomas, 116.
Buckminster, Susanna, 93, 116.
Buel, Caroline L., 325.
Buckingham, Lucinda, 134, 234.
Buffam, L. F., 338.
Buffington, Royal, 195.
Bugbee, Mary Annie, 182.
Bugbee, John B., 265.
Bullard, Betsey, 145, 264.
Bullard, John, 85.
Bullard, Maryett C., 249.
Bullock, Jabez, 143.
Bulmer, Mary, 112, 165.
Bulmer, Susan, 112.
Burbank, Evelyn Gertrude, 317, 387.
Burbank, Eunice, 387.
Burbank, Samuel, 387.
Burbank, Simeon, 387.
Burge, John, 14.
Burgess, Hannah, 106.
Burke, Benj. Franklin, 407.
Burke, Benj. Winthrop, 408.
Burke, Lucy Augusta, 408.
Burke, Mary Abbie, 408.
Burke, Susan Ellen, 408.
Burkett, Fred E., 277.

Burkett, Franz U., 277.
Burnham, Abraham, 310.
Burnham, Eliza W., 181, 310.
Burnal, Sarah, 83.
Burnap, Bethia, 130, 224.
Burnap, Rebecca, 94.
Burrage, Arthur S., 271.
Burrage, Constance Emerson, 271.
Burrage, Frances S., 271.
Burrage, Joseph H. and Huldah J., 372.
Burrage, Joseph, 271.
Burrage, Lizzie Marian, 271, 372.
Burrage, Mabel Gertrude, 271.
Burton, Charles Gilbert, 294.
Burton, Ella Cornelia, 294.
Burton, Frederick Herbert, 294.
Burton, Francis Alson, 294, 295.
Burton, George Pierce, 294.
Burton, Ida Augusta, 294.
Burton, William B., 293.
Burton, Warren H., 294.
Bush, Catherine, 132.
Buss, Sarah A., 226, 335.
Bussy, Mrs., 148.
Butters, Samuel, 222.
Button, Minor, 135.
Buxton, Sarah Jane, 195, 319.

Cadle, Elizabeth Lyndes, 255.
Cadle, Samuel and Elizabeth, 255.
Cady, Clara, 142.
Cady, Edgar, 281.
Cady, Francis L., 142.
Cady, Hobart, 142.
Cady, Phebe Almeda, 142.
Cady, Madama Frances, 142.
Caine, Allie, 362, 398.
Camp, Harvey, 377.
Camp, Sarah Alvira, 287, 377.
Campbell, William C., 299.
Cannon, Jane, 155.
Canon, Rachel, 374.
Canon, Thomas, 374.
Capen, Eliza, 147.
Capen, Rachel, 399.
Carlton, Alvin D., 347.
Carlton, Peter, 277.
Carlton, Sarah E., 265, 367.
Carpenter, Almira J., 280.
Carpenter, Elmira S., 376.
Carpenter, Judson L., 320.
Carter, Hannah S., 162.
Carter, Martha C., 224.
Carter, Martha J., 333.
Carr, C. D., 136.
Cashman (or, Cushman), Hannah, 105.
Casteel, John T., 397.
Catlin, Mary, 93, 127.
Chaffee, Allen, 295.
Chaffee, Betsey M., 295.
Champion, Charles N., 245.
Champion, John R., 245.
Champion, Sidney, 245.
Chamberlain, Catherine, 262.
Chamberlain, Chancey, 142.
Chamberlain, Henry B., 271.
Chamberlain, Lydia, 138.
Chamberlain, Phebe (Graves), 142.
Chamberlain, Nathan B., 271.
Chamecin, Leon F., 338.
Chandler, William E. (U. S. Senator), 147.
Chandler, Joshua, 117.
Chandler, Mary, 93, 117, 122.
Chapin, Austin, 140.
Chapin, Mary E., 225, 335.
Chapman, Helen, 406.
Charles, Lydia, 116, 195.
Chedell, John, 245.
Cheney, Charles, 247.
Cheever, Mary, 90, 91, 167.

Cheever, Thomas, 91.
Child, Amasa, 344.
Child, Abijah, 234.
Child, Cynthia (Freeman), 234, 344.
Childs, Dolly, 163.
Chisholme, Mrs. Ella, 264.
Church, Annah Steward, 235.
Church, Nathan, 135.
Churchill, Mary Elmina, 370, 400.
Churchill, Earnest A., 290.
Churchill, Laura A., 370, 399.
Churchill, Samuel, 399.
Clark, Almigra K., 155.
Clark, Annie, 282.
Clark, Emily M., 260, 366.
Clark, Fanny, 224, 334.
Clark, Georgia A., 166, 297.
Clark, Greenleaf, 298.
Clark, Horace, 233.
Clark, Hovey K., 193.
Clark, Ida N., 233.
Clark, John, 232.
Clark, Lorin and Susan J., 297.
Clark, Lydia U., 233.
Clark, Mary E., 232.
Clark, Mary Helen, 298.
Clark, Mehitable E., 229, 338.
Clark, Nancy Chace, 229, 340.
Clark, Philo, 233.
Clark, Philotus, 232.
Clark, Sallie C., 345, 396.
Clark, Wm. W., 155.
Clary, Ethan Allen, 128, 221.
Clary, Eliza, 128, 221.
Clary, Robt. E. (U. S. army), 221.
Clayton, Debora, 144, 262.
Clemense, Joel, 103.
Clemense, Merrick, 103.
Clements, William, 233.
Clifton, Claude E., 282.
Clifton, Hannah Upham, 157.
Clifton, John, 157.
Clifton, John Q. A., 158.
Clifton, Sarah Helen, 157.
Cloisterman, J., 405.
Coan, Eugene, 301.
Coats, D. C., 235.
Coburn, Esther, 88.
Coburn, William, 88.
Cock, Daniel, 112.
Cock, Mary Ann, 112.
Cock, Mrs. Alison, 112.
Coe, Albert Upham, 181.
Coe, Ebenezer, 181.
Coffin, Francis, 131.
Coffin, Fred G., 228.
Coffin, George, 82.
Coffin, Ruth (Swain), 82.
Coglan, William, 337.
Coggswell, Judith, 173, 180, 186.
Coggswell, Thomas, 173.
Cohn, Albert, 287.
Cohn, Albert and Mathilde L., 287.
Cohn, Isaac Adolph, 287.
Colburn, Catherine E., 225, 335.
Colburn, Ella A., 296.
Cole, Charlotte, 117.
Cole, Elizabeth Upham, 117.
Cole, Harriet, 233, 344.
Cole, Jonathan, 117.
Cole, John Treadwell, 117.
Cole, Thomas Palfrey, 117.
Cole, William Emerson, 117.
Coleman, Lydia, 97.
Coleman, John, 76.
Colfax, Schuyler, 95.
Collins, Martha, 133.
Condy, Jeremiah, 94.
Connor, Enos Upham, 370.
Connor, Charles Willard, 370.
Connor, Lelia L., 370.
Connor, Reuben A., 370.

Converse, Sarah F., 225, 335.
Converse, John H., 260.
Copeland, Abigail, 164, 296.
Copeland, Phineas, 295.
Copeland, Salem, 251.
Corbin, ——, 99.
Corbin, Nancy D., 296.
Corey, Ann, 153.
Corey, Sarah, 282.
Corson, Jedediah V., 222, 223.
Cottam, Asa, 166.
Cowdin, Anna, 405.
Cowdry, George, 223.
Cowles, Susanna, 249, 362.
Cooley, Elizabeth, 95, 131.
Coomes, Jesse, 141.
Cooper, Emma Jane, 272, 372.
Cooper, James, 372.
Cook, Israel, 89.
Crafts, John W., 244.
Crafts, Willard W., 244.
Craig, —— (Biddeford, Me.), 247.
Crane, Clara, 148.
Crane, Caroline C., 241, 352.
Crane, Elisha, 147.
Crane, Friend, 147.
Crane, Friend C., 148.
Crane, Jeptha, 148.
Crane, Julia, 148.
Crane, Maria, 148.
Crane, Rebecca, 148.
Crane, Susan, 148.
Crane, Sarah Houghton, 148.
Cranson, Chester, 235.
Craver, Clarence, 233.
Crawford, Cornelia, 158, 281.
Creeber, Mary J., 369.
Crosby, Mary, 223, 333.
Crosby, Sally, 333.
Cross, Charles Winthrop, 408.
Cross, William, 408.
Crosswell, Thomas, 48.
Crosswell, Naomi, 82.
Crover, Nellie G., 263.
Crowl, Mary, 82, 97.
Crozier, Caleb Upham, 96.
Cruikshank, Donald, 373.
Cruikshank, Emma, 274, 373.
Culver, Eunice C., 232, 343.
Cummings, Alex., 137.
Cummings, Ann, 137.
Cummings, Sylvia J., 264, 367.
Cunningham, Abba Tappan, 274.
Cunningham, Annie, 220, 328.
Culy, Alice C., 362, 398.
Culy, Hannah M., 362.
Curran, Carrie J., 371.
Currier, Sarah Chase, 182, 313.
Currier, Jacob Morell, 313.
Curtis, Amelia Upham, 146.
Curtis, Charles, 110.
Curtis, Eliza Amelia, 146.
Curtis, Elizabeth, 146, 264.
Curtis, Joseph, 149.
Curtis, Hattie P., 371, 400.
Curtis, Joseph H., 146.
Curtis, Japhet, 109.
Curtis, Samuel, 264.
Cushman, Hannah, 146.
Cushing, Abigail, 371.
Cushing, Charles H., 407.
Cutler, Alonzo, 121.
Cutler, Bethia, 93, 126.
Cutler, Betsey, 270.
Cutler, John, 76.
Cutler, Martha, 270, 371.
Cutler, Pliny, 200.
Cutler, Ruth, 76.
Cutler, Sally, 270.
Cutler, Thomas, 126.
Cutler, William, 200.
Cutter, James, 371.
Cutter, Sophia E., 371.
Cutten, Mary, 165, 296.

Daggett, James, 107.

Dalrymple, Zoradah, 158.
Daley, F. T., 142.
Damon, John, 130.
Dameron, Fannie Scott, 303, 386.
Dana, Mehitabel Bowen, 182.
Dana, Naomi. 82.
Dana, Thankful, 82.
Daniell, Geo. Keith, 150, 150.
Daniel, Adelaide, 220.
Daniel, A. Theresa, 220.
Daniel, Charles, 220.
Daniel, Gilbert C., 220.
Daniel, George E., 220.
Daniels, Abbie Grace, 221.
Daniels, Brockholst, 221.
Daniels, Byron Gordon, 221, 221.
Daniels, Florence Gordon, 221.
Daniels, Jessie Upham, 221.
Daniels, Kate Upham Garnett, 221.
Daniels, Melissa, 292.
Daniels, Randolph, 221.
Danielson, Frank W., 408.
Danielson, Harold Grover, 408.
Danielson, Rosamond, 408.
Danielson, Winthrop Warren, 408.
Darbaron, 14.
Davis, Betsey, 109.
Davis, Elias E., 373.
Davis, Mrs. Elizabeth, 373.
Davis, Frederick, 297.
Davis, Geo. H., 326.
Davis, Maria T., 272, 373.
Davis, Sarah Jane, 113, 166.
Davis, Sarah, 405.
Dawes, Mary G., 168, 300.
Day, C. H., 338.
Day, Carrie M., 376, 401.
Dayton, Helena, 406.
Dayton, Kate, 406.
Dayton, John, 406.
Dayton, Jonathan, 404, 406.
Deane, Katherine, 322, 390.
Degues, Arnold, 160.
de Girardin, Marie Adeline, 406.
De Land, Walter, 250.
Deland, John, 81.
De Long (Nunda, N. Y.), 309.
Delzelle, Isaac A., 374.
Delzelle, Nancy R. R., 276, 374.
Deming, Sarah, 323.
Dench, Roger, 86.
Denny, William, 228.
Depul, Mary, 336, 394.
Derby, Sarah, 137, 242.
Deering, Georgiana, 221.
Devereaux, Rebecca T., 141, 251.
Dexter, Abigail H., 269, 371.
Dexter, Jennie, 263.
Dexter, Thomas, 371.
Dickinson, Sarah, 94.
Dickson, James, 111.
Dickson, Mary, 112, 121, 200.
Dickson, Nathan K., 112.
Dickson, Thomas B., 112.
Dickens, 14.
Dickey, Elva J., 376, 401.
Diggins, Edward M., 256.
Diggins, Fannie J., 256.
Dillon, Mary, 336, 393.
Dill, Rebecca, 98.
Dimmock, Abbie L., 251, 365.
Dixon, Augusta Sophia, 219.
Dixon, Caroline Adelia, 219.
Dixon, Edward, 219.
Dixon, Elizabeth, 164.
Dixon, Fannie M., 219.
Dixon, Harriet Sophia, 220.
Dixon, Hedley Vickay, 220.
Dixon, James, 220.
Dixon, Margaret E., 219.
Dixon, Sarah A., 219.
Dixon, Sylvester Z., 220.
Dix, Lydia, 105, 145.

Dodge, Arthur Upham, 293.
Dodge, Charles Cutter, 219.
Dodge, E. E. (San Francisco), 241.
Dodge, Francis E., 219.
Dodge, Geo. Sylvester, 219.
Dodge, Isaac Allen, 219.
Dodge, James Upham, 219.
Dodge, James Warren, 293.
Dodge, Mabel Eugenia, 293.
Dodge, Nellie, 293.
Dodge, Orleana, 253, 365.
Dodge, Roy E., 293.
Dodge, Sarah E., 219.
Dodge, Warren T., 293.
Doolittle, Giles, 138.
Doty, Carrie, 318.
Dow, C. C., 167.
Downs, George, 147.
Dowse, Jonathan, 75.
Drake, Durant, 304.
Drake, Edna, 269.
Drake, Henry Newhall, 304.
Drake, J. McE., 304.
Drake, Sella M., 304.
Draper, Anna M., 250.
Draper, George Weld, 249.
Draper, John Weld, 249.
Draper, John W., Jr., 250.
Draper, Wm. Calvin, 250.
Drew, Cornelia, 194, 317.
Drew, Theron, 344.
Drew, Thomas, 317.
Dudley, Adeline, 250.
Duffy, Lizzie C., 363, 398.
Dugar, Charles, 103.
Dunn, Charles, 149.
Duncan, Mary, 116, 198.
Dunklee, Helen F., 313.
Dunklee, John W., 313.
Dunster, Henry, 393.
Durkee, Cornelius E, 270–1.
Dusscaso, Mabel, 155.
Dusscaso Sarah, 155.
Dusscaso, John H., 155.
Dyer, Annie P., 332, 392.
Dyer, Henry, 392.
Dykeman, Priscilla J., 219, 327.
Dyson, Mary, 122.

Eastabrook, Eben, 101.
Eaton, A. R., 297.
Eaton, Caleb, 299.
Eaton, Erastus, 231.
Eaton, Emma E., 301, 385.
Eaton, Hannah B., 168, 299.
Eaton, Mary, 297.
Eaton, Mrs. Nancy, 235.
Eddy, Ann, 133, 231
Edson, Lucy Carlie, 241, 352.
Edwards, Jonathan, 222.
Edwards, Ruth L., 222.
Elliott, Sally (Crosby), 224, 333.
Eells, Anna St. John, 287.
Eells, Nathaniel, 287.
Ells, Samuel C., 287.
Eldridge, Ada, 406.
Eldridge, Arch., 406.
Eldridge, Charles, 406.
Eldridge, Charles A., 406.
Eldridge, May, 406.
Eldridge, William, 406.
Ellenwood, Clarissa, 146.
Ellis, Elizabeth, 140.
Ellis, Flora L., 271, 372.
Ellis, John, Sardine and Lucinda, 372.
Ellis, Susan, 140.
Ely, Charles, 193.
Emerson, Anne Howe, 198.
Emerson, Elizabeth Tenney, 151, 271.
Emerson, James, 271.
Emerson, Rebecca, 90.
Emerson, Ralph Waldo, 90, 203.
Emerson, William, 90.
Emerton, Carrie, 407.
Emery, Eunice A., 162, 292.

Endicott, Evalina, 268.
Erwin, Augustus, 155.
Estes, Hannah Millett, 170, 300.
Estey, Mary L., 371.
Evans, Fanny O., 109, 160.
Everhard, F. A. (Ripon, Wis.), 354.
Everhard, Frederick Upham, 354.
Ewing, Margaret Frances, 198, 321.

Fackrell, Caroline A., 152–3.
Fales, Joel G., 230.
Fales, Marinda, 230.
Fanning, Sarah, 105.
Farnham (Manchester, N. H.), 147.
Farnsworth, William, 333.
Farnsworth, Rachel E., 223, 333.
Farr, Jonathan, 229.
Farrar, Henry, 345.
Farrar, Rebecca, 161.
Farrar, Mrs. Sarah E., 306.
Farrington, Adelaide, 152.
Farrington, Amos, 113.
Fashel, Leonard D., 195.
Fassett (or Fossett), Betsey, 130, 224.
Faulkner, Elizabeth Emerson, 117.
Faulkner, Lucy, 116, 195.
Faulkner, William Emerson, 117, 196.
Fay, Caroline R., 195, 319.
Fay, Lydia, 133, 231.
Fears, Anna Maria, 269.
Fellows, Susie W., 390.
Fernald, J. M., 332.
Fernald, Nancy W., 231, 341.
Fernall, Caroline, 274.
Field, Mary, 121.
Field, Mary E., 222.
Fisher, Charles H., 268.
Fisher, Charlotte, 112.
Fisher, Ebenezer, 268.
Fisher, Francis Edwin, 171.
Fisher, George, 268.
Fisher, Henry, 268.
Fisher, Hervey, 268.
Fisher, John Edwin, 171.
Fisher, Lucy E., 172.
Fisher, Mary Curtis, 268.
Fisher, Rhoda, 139, 245, 361.
Fisher, Sarah Ann Page, 299.
Fisher, Samuel T., 268.
Fisher, Sophronia Wright, 171–2.
Fisher, Susan, 268.
Fisk, Abijah, 85.
Fisk, Hannah A., 150.
Fisk, Micah, 105.
Fitch, Arrosetta A., 110.
Fitch, Erastus A., 110.
Fitch, Erastus, 110.
Fitch, Horace M., 110.
Fitch, Norm. C., 110.
Fitch, Seraphina R., 110.
Fitch, Susanna A., 110.
Fitch, Willard J., 110.
Fitts, Louisa, 110.
Fitzmaurice, Emma, 247.
Flanders, Alice, 362.
Flemming, Geo. Scott, 201.
Fletcher, John, Jr., 134.
Fletcher, Louisa, 300, 384.
Fletcher, Mary, 98, 134.
Flewelling, Robt. E., 219.
Floyd, Sarah, 76.
Fogg, Elizabeth E., 300, 384.
Folger, Geo. Howland, 152.
Folger, John M., 227.
Folger, Mary Ann, 152.
Folger, Mary Lawrence, 152.
Folger, Margaret Gardner, 227, 336.

Folger, Rebecca, 132, 228.
Folger, Thadeus, 228.
Foppiani, Marie Lawrence, 282.
Ford, Daniel Arthur, 171.
Ford, Daniel Sharp, 171.
Ford, Ella Sarah, 171.
Ford, Ida Elizabeth, 171.
Ford, Richard H., 266.
Forbes, Charles H., 319.
Foster, Anna, 129, 222.
Foster, Edward E., 256.
Foster, Etta M., 256.
Foster, Samuel L., 351.
Fossett (or Fassett), Carrie E., 277, 375.
Fossett, George E., 277.
Fossett, John E., 277.
Fowler, Charity, 219.
Fowler, Eliza, 328.
Fowler, James and Rachel, 219.
Fowler, Martha, 327.
Fowle, Deliverance, 83.
Foxcroft, Elizabeth, 90, 93.
Foxcroft, Francis, 89, 93.
Foxcroft, Francis A., 89.
Foxcroft, George (Catholic priest), 90, 93.
Frances, Mary, 272.
Freeman, Experience, 134.
Freeman, Rebecca, 98, 134.
Freeman, Silas M., 140.
French, Lucy N., 341.
French, Mary Adno, 269.
Freston, Cecil C., 167.
Friend, Alice P., 279.
Friend, E. G., 279.
Friend, Weston N., 279.
Frost, Anna M., 327, 391.
Frost, Cyrus, 306.
Frost, Sarah E., 171, 306.
Frost, S. E., 391.
Fuller (California), 142.
Fuller, Charles H., 278.
Fuller, H. Emma, 333, 392.
Fuller, Ezra, 105.
Fuller, F. A., 278.
Fuller, Martha, 105.
Fuller, Susan P., 278.
Fuller, Thomas, 105.
Fuller, William E., 392.
Furneaux, Charles E., 332.
Furguson, Ella M., 397.

Gale, Cynthia, 229.
Gardner, Col. (New York), 153.
Gardner, Elizabeth, 227, 227.
Garlick, Sarah Jane, 138, 245.
Gates, Sally, 220.
Gaylord, F. S., 347.
Geddes, 164.
Gerry, Lydia Ida, 341, 395.
Gibson, Sarah, 139.
Gibbs, Amanda E., 243, 353.
Gibbs, Mary Ellen, 247, 361.
Gilbert, Abner, 141.
Gilbert, Anna, 91.
Gilbert, Chester, 132.
Gilbert, Charles M., 313.
Gilbert, Eleanor, 92, 115.
Gilbert, Elizabeth Walker, 313.
Gilbert, Harvey John, 313.
Gilbert, Hannah (Abbott), 115.
Gilbert, Jonathan, 115.
Gilbert, Mary Bell, 313.
Gilbert, Thomas, 91.
Gilbert, St. Paul, 138.
Girdlin, ——, 405.
Gilmore, D. W., 267.
Gilmore, Edith, 267.
Gilmore, Florence, 267.
Gill, Rebecca, 106, 147.
Glazier, Polly, 143.
Gleason, Adah L., 253.
Gleason, Denslow N., 253.
Gleason, John C., 253.
Gleason, John L., 253.
Gleason, Mary W., 253.
Gleason, Mardis E., 253.

Gleason, Susie L., 253.
Gleason, Viola, 281.
Godwin, Georgiana, 220, 328.
Goddard, Nahum P., 251.
Goodall, Caroline, 145.
Goodell, Caroline M., 263.
Goodell, J. Quincy, 264.
Goodhue, Lucy, 150.
Goodnow, Warren, 143.
Goodrich, James, 252.
Goodwin, Melvina, 150.
Goodwin, Clement, 150.
Goodwin, Patience (Hobbs), 150
Gookin, Daniel, 113.
Gookin, Hannah, 113.
Gookin, Nathaniel, 113, 174.
Goff, Daniel, 79.
Gordon, Charles, 200.
Gordon, James, 362.
Gough, Charles E., 367.
Gould, Daniel, Jr., 86.
Gould, Jonathan, 100.
Goss, Judith, 91.
Graham, Frank A., 241, 352.
Gray, Elizabeth Chipman, 198.
Gray, Harriet, 198.
Gray, Horace, 197.
Gray, Horace (U. S. Supreme Court), 197.
Graves, Phebe, 143.
Gregory, Elizabeth, 97.
Gregory, John, 97.
Gregory, Uriah, 86.
Green, Aaron, 222.
Green, David, 130.
Green, Hannah, 130, 224.
Green, H., Jr., 88.
Green, Isabella, 134.
Green, Jonathan, 129.
Green, Laura S., 235, 346.
Green, Lois, 93.
Green, Martha, 86.
Green, Mary, 129.
Green, Pliny, 99.
Green, Ruth (Upham), 130.
Green, Ruth, 130.
Green, Samuel, 73, 300.
Greene, Copeley, 321.
Greene, Isabella, 234.
Greene, Mary L., 255.
Greene, Thomas, A., 255.
Greene, Welcome and Sarah G., 255.
Greene, William, 234.
Greenlow, Betsey, 106.
Greenough, William, 90.
Greenwood, W. H., 340.
Griffin, John, 75.
Grout, John, 101.
Grout, Mary B., 167.
Grout, Susan D., 163, 293.
Grover, Lazarus, 78, 84.
Grover, Mary, 84.
Grover, Samuel, 76.
Guilford, Arnold, 195.
Guilleman, Isaac, 16.

Haggert, Susan, 228.
Haggadorn, Kate, 362, 398.
Halburton, Thomas C., 123.
Halburton, Susan C., 123.
Hall, Alice M., 381.
Hall, Elizabeth L., 260, 366.
Hammet, John G., 261.
Hammond, Asa P., 404.
Hammond, Charles A., 407.
Hammond, Edward A., 272.
Hammond, Ella S., 273.
Hammond, Ellen A., 319.
Hammond, Harold Orris, 407.
Hammond, Jesse M., 273.
Hammond, Lilly, 272.
Hammond, Mary F., 272.
Hammond, Richard H., 272.
Hammond, Ruth, 103.
Hammond, Sidney, 272.
Hammond, Samuel R., 272.
Hammond, Thomas C., 272.

Hammond, Welthea A., 273.
Harding, Charles, 328.
Harding, Sarah, 246.
Harriman, Arthur Ford, 170.
Harriman, Edward Fisher, 170.
Harriman, Geo. Blodgett, 170.
Harriman, Geo. Stanley, 170.
Harriman, Albert Henry, 171.
Harris, Hannah E., 332.
Harris, Hannah Maria, 223.
Harris, James Greenwood, 151.
Harris, James W., 151.
Hart, Asa, 129.
Hartshorn, Mary, 302, 385.
Hartshorn, William Newton, 171.
Harthorn, Paul D., 181.
Harthorn, Sada L., 181.
Haskins, Ann, 90.
Haskins, Deborah, 90, 90.
Haskins, Elizabeth, 90.
Haskins, Fanny, 90.
Haskins, Hannah, 90, 93.
Haskins, John, 89, 90, 93.
Haskins, Lydia, 90.
Haskins, Mary, 90.
Haskins, Ralph, 90.
Haskins, Robert, 90.
Haskins, Ruth, 90.
Haskins, Sarah, 90.
Haskins, Thomas, 90, 90, 93.
Haskol, Mary, 87.
Hastings, David, 131.
Hastings, John, 374.
Hastings, John H., 374.
Hastings, Katherine, 115, 194.
Hastings, Nevinson, 194.
Hastings, Margaret A. E., 374.
Hatch, Sally, 136, 240, 241.
Hatch, ——— (Humboldt, Kansas), 295.
Haven, Mary, 218.
Haven, Solomon G., 218.
Hawes, Ruth, 148, 265.
Hawes, Abigail R., 269, 371.
Hawks, John, 91, 167.
Hawks, Rebecca, 91, 113, 167.
Hay, Arch., 404.
Hay, Eliza May, 404.
Hay, Elizabeth, 218, 326.
Hay, Mary, 404.
Hay, ———(Troy, N. Y.), 404.
Hayden, Ellen A., 269.
Hayden, Harriet M., 269.
Hayden, Lewis Manly, 269.
Hayden, Luther, 269.
Hayden, William H., 269.
Hayward, Abigail, 73, 76.
Hayward, Anna, 140.
Hayward, Sarah, 225.
Heald, Hannah, 133, 231.
Heard, Sophronia B., 309.
Heath, Edgar C., 253.
Hebard, Experience, 163.
Heizenberg, Fannie, 343.
Helmbridge, Richard, 16.
Hemmingway, Francis, 168.
Henderson, Georgiana, 230.
Henderson, Sophia, 181.
Henshaw, Lorenzo, 194.
Herrin, Mary D., 168.
Herrick, Philena, 240.
Herzey, Benjamin, 268.
Hertz, Dr. (Allegheny City, Pa.), 404.
Huested, Judith, 135.
Hewitt, Loring, 135.
Hewitt, Lucy, 106, 148.
Hewitt, Luther, 148.
Heywood, Anna, 249.
Heywood, Benjamin, 116.
Heywood, Henry Brady, 243.
Heywood, Helen, 243.
Heywood, John Porter, 243.
Heywood, Porter P., 243.
Heywood, Silas L., 341.
Heywood, Thomas Wallin, 243.
Hickox, Lizzie F., 234.

Hildreth, Albert H., 246.
Hildreth, Nancy, 246.
Hildreth, Nellie J., 246.
Hildreth, Prescott T., 246.
Hildreth, Sarah J., 246.
Hildreth, Timothy P., 246.
Hill, Abraham, 83.
Hill, Betsey, 279.
Hill, Baxter Martin, 273.
Hill, Emily Martin, 273.
Hill, George, 149.
Hill, Isaac, 78.
Hill, James, 76.
Hill, Sally, 91.
Hill, Mrs. Sarah (Bicknell), 78.
Hill, Tamzen, 78, 80.
Hill, Thomas, 91.
Hine, David and Jane, 249.
Hine, Eunice, 139, 249.
Hinman, Rhoda, 137, 248.
Hitchcock, Enos, 97.
Hitchcock, Harriet K., 292.
Hitchcock, Minnie S., 251, 365.
Hitchcock, Sarah, 196.
Hobbs, Benjamin, 102.
Hobbs, Elmira, 145.
Hobbs, Nanette, 146.
Hobbs, Patience, 150.
Hodson, Henry, 247.
Hodson, Lizzie, 247.
Hodgkins, Julia, 154, 276.
Hogg, Harriet, 382.
Hogg, John R., 382.
Hogg, Robert, 382.
Hogg, W. H., 382.
Holbrook, Albert, 370.
Holbrook, Amanda, 151, 273.
Holbrook, Martha ("Patty"), 132, 229.
Holbrook, Sabin, 273.
Holinbroke, Cornelia C., 235.
Holmes, Abiel, 201.
Holmes, Anna S., 123, 201, 203, 218.
Holmes, Hial, 196.
Holmes, Jane, 298.
Holmes, Jerusha, 369.
Holmes, John, 141.
Holmes, Margery, 14.
Holmes, Osgood, 281.
Holmes, Oliver Wendell, 201, 203.
Holmes, Persis, 195.
Holmes, W. H., 281.
Holt, Abner, 224, 225.
Holt, Nathaniel B., 224.
Hollard, Katherine, 29.
Hollard (Holland), 44, 45, 46.
Hollard (Holland), Angel, 44, 45.
Hopkins, ——, 137.
Hopkins, Anne Brownell, 273.
Hopkins, William, 352.
Hoppin, Caroline, 255.
Hosea, Charlotte, 171.
Hosmer, Benjamin, 130.
Houghton, Jane, 139, 248.
Houghton, John G., 232.
Hovey, Abigail, 77.
Hovey, Elizabeth, 76, 88.
Hovey, Rufus F., 194.
Howard, Anna, 134, 233.
Howard, Eunice, 129, 222.
Howard, Jane, 370.
Howard, O. S., 256.
Howard, Samuel, Jr., 129.
Howe, Caroline, 348, 362.
Howe, Dennis, 316.
Howe, Ellen, 341, 394.
Howe, Elizabeth, 132.
Howe, Josiah, 132.
Howe, Olive, 249, 362.
Howe, Sarah T., 295, 381.
Howe, Seraphine, 194, 316.
Howland, John, 89.
Hoyel, ——, 14.
Hoyt, ——, 147.
Hubbard, Betsey, 132, 228.

Hubbard, Daniel, 228.
Hudson, Clara, 332.
Hull, Colong, 19–30.
Humphreys, Abigail, 153.
Humphreys, Mrs. Maria T. (Davis), 272, 373.
Hunn, Allen, 249.
Hungerford, Justin, 135.
Hunt, Mary, 233.
Hunt, Sarah F., 268.
Huntington, Geo., 233.
Huntington, H. H., 347.
Huntington, Sophia, 233.
Hupham, ——, 12.
Hurd, Polly, 158.
Hursthall, ——, 199.
Hursthall, Margaret, 323.
Hussey, Samuel, 83.
Huxley, John, 16.
Hyde, Maria Teresa, 246.
Hyde, Nelson, 297.
Hyde, Priscilla, 337, 394.
Hyde, Sarah M., 264.
Hyland, Sarah F., 320, 390.

Ingals, Sarah, 299.
Innes, Albert, 155.
Innes, Nelson J., 155.
Ireson, Susan B., 168.
Ireson, Elizabeth B., 300.
Ireson, Samuel and Ann, 300.

Jackson, Charles C., 321.
Jacobs, Albert, 158.
Jacobs, Deborah, 229, 337.
James, Sarah, 113.
Janeway, Anna Howell, 313, 386.
Janeway, Thomas L., 386.
Janison, Sarah, 86.
Jaques, Elizabeth S., 253.
Jaques, Gideon, 253.
Jaques, Henry, 253.
Jaques, Moses, 253.
Jarvis, Dwight, 198.
Jeffers, John, 113.
Jellison, Eliza, 273.
Jenks, Truman C., 160.
Jenkins, Benjamin F., 346.
Jenkins, Elmer, 346.
Jenkins, Lydia, 83.
Jenkins, Obediah and Mary, 83.
Jenkins, Susan H., 235, 347.
Jennings, Charlotte E., 150.
Jennings, Levi, 150.
Jewell, Susanna, 108, 156.
Jewett, Frank W., 151.
Jewett, Samuel A., 151.
Johnson, ——, 404, 406.
Johnson, Constant, 110.
Johnson, Cyrenia, 341, 394.
Johnson, Huldah, 406.
Johnson, Mary A., 329.
Johnson, Capt. Isaac,—his company,—57, 60, 68, 70.
Johnson, Lucie M., 342, 395.
Johnson, William, 129.
Johnston, Catherine, 137.
Johnston, William, 137.
Jones, Alice, 295, 380.
Jones, Anna E., 152.
Jones, Elisha, Jr., 86.
Jones, Elizabeth, 152.
Jones, Enos, 161.
Jones, James, 160.
Jones, Jesse Upham, 168.
Jones, Lucy M., 273.
Jones, Mary, 151.
Jones, Samuel, 273.
Jones, William, 168.
Jordan, Olive, 163.
Joslyn, Nora Jewett, 381.
Judd, Alice C., 354.

Kaley, Emeline B., 268.
Kaley, George A., 268.
Kaley, Harriet L., 268.
Kaley, Timothy, 268.
Kast, Thomas, 90.

Kelly, Gilman D., 225.
Kelly, Mary C., 244, 354.
Kelly, Mary Paddock, 228.
Kelsey, Mary E., 231, 341.
Kelsey, Nathan, 341.
Kemp, Lucy, 296.
Kendall, Elizabeth R., 183.
Kendall, Eunice, 387.
Kenyon, Maggie, 252.
Kenny, Cornell, 168.
Keene, Asa, 276.
Keene, Eliza, 153.
Keene, Mary E., 383.
Keep, Spencer, 134.
Ketchum, Harriet, 227, 336.
Ketchum, Richard, 126.
Kelton, Amy, 159.
Kelton, Amy Mason, 290,
Kelton, Eliza A., 153, 275.
Keys, Almira, 372.
Keys, Eliza, 235.
Keys, Sarah, 236, 240.
Kidder, David, 87.
Kidder, Eunice, 87, 107.
Kidder, James, 107.
Kidder, Richard, 87, 107.
Kilbourne, Elijah, 163.
Kilpatrick, David, 327.
Killam, Hannah Stone, 301, 385.
Kimball, George, 155.
Kimball, Nittie, 155.
Kimball, Phebe, 98, 133, 341.
Kimball, Timothy, 155.
Kimberly, Mary D., 235, 347.
King, J. J., 166.
Kingman, Sarah, 306.
Kingsbury, Albert Dexter, 153.
Kingsbury, Frances Ellen, 153.
Kingsbury, John Myrick, 153.
Kingsbury, John U., 153.
Kingsbury, Silas Edward, 153.
Kingsley, Adaline F., 159, 290.
Kinlock, Emma G., 266.
Kinney, Abbie G., 365.
Kinney, Harriet A., 244.
Kipling, Margaret A., 346, 397.
Knight, Anna, 129.
Knight, A. E., 300.
Knowlton, Amanda O., 345.
Knowlton, Daniel, 111.
Knowlton, Eleanor, 111.

Ladd, Julia A., 346, 397.
Ladd, William, 90.
Ladd, Servia, 250.
Lamb, Edward L., 336.
Lamb, Samuel, 99.
Lanson, John Ayres, 272.
Lancing, Isaac, 161.
Landis, Annie, 280.
Langdon, George, 240.
Lane, Andrew L., 265.
Lane, Lucy M., 264.
Lane, Lucy N. 230.
Lane, Lucy Maria, 145.
Lapham,——, 404.
Larned, Betsey, 109, 159.
Larned, Betsey U., 108.
Larned, Davis, 108.
Larned, Eliza, 108.
Larned, Hannah, 108.
Larned, Hepzibah, 87, 108.
Larned, Mary, 158, 290.
Larned, Miriam, 87, 109.
Larned, Sally, 108.
Larrabee, Lucinda W., 301, 385.
Lathrop, William Kingsley, 193.
Lawrence, Lyman, 156.
Lawrence, Mary A., 334.
Lawrence, Sarah S., 248.
Leach, Emily A., 344.
Learock, Mary, 168.
Leatherbee, Georgie E., 302.
Leaverus, Isabella, 151, 273.
Le Baron, Grace, 337.
Le Baron, John G., 337.
Lee, Hial, 135.
Lee, Philena, 267.

Lee, Samuel, 135.
Leonard, Austin, 95.
Leonard, Edgar F., 400.
Leonard, Eloisa, 234, 344.
Leonard, John, 94.
Leonard, Martin L., 152.
Leonard, Sarah, 81, 94.
Leonard, Silas, 152.
Lermond, William, 107.
Leslie, Geo., 167.
Letchfield, Edwin A., 141.
Lewis, Abiel S., 265.
Lewis, Ada, 278.
Lewis, Albert S., 230.
Lewis, Austin, 278.
Lewis, Charles F., 278.
Lewis, Clara A., 278.
Lewis, Cleveland L., 278.
Lewis, Douglas, 278.
Lewis, Evaline, 262, 367.
Lewis, Frank, 278, 278.
Lewis, James, 133.
Lewis, John, 98, 133.
Lewis, Joseph, 83.
Lewis, Mary, 98, 133.
Lewis, Wilder H., 278.
Lewis, William U., 278.
Lindley, Annie B., 373.
Lindley, Charles, 373.
Lissner, Eliphaz, 155.
Lissner, George Forest, 155.
Lissner, George, 155.
Lissner, Lydia, 155.
Lissner, Mary, 155.
Lissner, William, 155.
Littlefield, Alice S., 274.
Littlefield, Elizabeth, 261.
Littlefield, Mary, 274, 373.
Littlefield, Woodbury and Susan, 274, 373.
Little, Thomas (Plymouth), 157.
Lithgoe, Annie, 267.
Livermore, Calista, 234, 345.
Livermore, David, 344, 345.
Livermore, Elizabeth, 234, 344.
Livermore, Jonas, 136.
Livermore, Patty, 136.
Locke, A. W., 306.
Locke, Ethel Upham, 306.
Locke, Grace Le Baron, 337.
Locke, Hervey Upham, 306.
Locke, John G. and Jane E., 337.
Lockhart, Grace, 111.
Lombard, Aura, 195.
Lombard, Betsey D., 195, 319.
Longley, Nathaniel, 78.
Lord, Betsey W., 181, 310.
Lord, George, 132.
Lord, Georgiana F., 274, 374.
Lord, Jeremiah, 132.
Lord, Nathaniel, 310.
Lord, Phebe, 181.
Loring, Geo. H., 332.
Lovejoy, Anna, 368.
Lovejoy, Anna Thatcher, 267.
Lovejoy, Jane, 266, 368.
Lowe, David P., 225.
Luce, Alzira A., 342.
Lucim, James W., 408.
Luesley, William G., 397.
Luckey, Royal, 231.
Lull, Addie L., 319, 389.
Lunt, Martha, 267.
Lunt, Sarah M., 400.
Luther, Arthur A., 156.
Luther, Mary A., 156.
Lyman, H. J., 250.
Lyman, L. C., 338.
Lyman, William A., 347.
Lynde, John, 222.
Lynde, Joseph, 222.
Lynde, Rebecca (Denny), 82.
Lynds, ——, 112.
Lynds, John, 165.
Lynk, George, Jr., 223.
Lyon, Ebenezer, 137.
Lyon, Elgeria, 327, 391.

Mack, Carrie E., 346.
Mack, Mary M., 346.
Macy, Sarah J., 168.
Maddox, Ivory, 407.
Maddox, Lydia M., 407.
Maddox, James Winthrop, 407.
Malloy, Delia A., 281.
Manchester, Ophelia, 263.
Mansfield, Jacob, 154.
Marbin, James H., 371.
Marcy, Catherine, 140, 251.
Marcy, J. S., 250.
Marell, Jane, 246.
Marsh, Anna, 158.
Marsh, Charles, 111.
Marsh, Charles L., 111.
Marsh, Mary, 111.
Marsh, Thomas, 111.
Marshall, Ann, 168–9.
Marshall, Burton W., 160.
Marshall, Edwin L., 160.
Marshall, George S., 160.
Martin, Joane, 30.
Martin, Martha, 154.
Martin, Mary, 277.
Martin, Robert, 30, 34.
Martin, Sarah, 156.
Martin, Thomas, 230.
Matson, Caroline A., 155.
Matson, Evaline D., 155.
Matson, Howell, 155.
Matson, Sarah M., 155.
Matson, William F., 155.
Matterson, Mrs. Lavina (Pratt), 336, 393.
Matthews, Jeanie Morrison, 198.
Matthews, Hon. Stanley, 198.
Matthews, William S., 222.
May, Ann, 268.
May, Eliza F., 269.
May, James H., 269.
May, Mary Ann, 369.
May, Isaac, 269, 369.
Mayer, Henry C., 320, 321.
Mayer, Mary A., 321.
Maze, Sally, 392.
McCabe, John, 112.
McCabe, John A., 112.
McCann, Elizabeth, 112.
McClanahan, Mattie M., 294.
McClintic, Otis, 140.
McCullock, Mary L., 320.
McCurdy, Janet Guthrie, 112.
McCurdy, Olivia, 112.
McDougall, Agnes, 382, 401.
McDonald, Alexander, 297.
McDowell, Charles, 363.
McElmore, Matthew, 166.
McFarland, Hiram, 156.
McFarland, Lydia, 154, 276.
McFarland, Robert, 107.
Macfarlane, Duncan, 152.
Macfarlane, Louisa, 152.
McGregor, Edward L., 335.
McGregor, Fred G., 335.
McGuinness, Phebe, 201, 325.
McIntosh, Bessie O., 220.
McIntosh, Edward Upham, 220.
McIntosh, Hugh, 220.
McKeen, Alfred, 222.
McKenney, Gilbert, 234.
McMaster, Hugh J., 286.
McMaster, Marian Lois, 287.
McMaster, Zalmon J., 286.
McNutt, Mary, 112.
McNutt, Phineas, 112.
Means, Rebecca W., 320.
Mellius, Mary, 73, 75.
Mercer, Catherine L., 406.
Mercer, Lizzie, 405.
Mercer, Nettie, 405.
Mercer, Neville O., 406.
Mercer, Thomas C., 405, 406.
Meredith, B. L., 349.
Meredith, Kate M., 349.
Merrill, Hannah, 248.
Merrill, John, 147.
Merrill, Lucy T., 136.

Merrichew, Byron, 263.
Merrichew, David, 263.
Merriam, Lucius B., 225.
Metcalf, ——, 98.
Mickerell, Susan, 112, 165.
Midforth, Mary, 232, 342.
Miller, Alice S., 162.
Miller, Charles C., 162.
Miller, Henry, 162.
Miller, Henry Carter, 162, 294.
Miller, Herbert E., 162.
Miller, Jonathan H., 162.
Miller, Mary C., 162.
Miller, Sarah C., 243, 354.
Miller, Safronia, 141.
Miller, Thomas, 164.
Miller, William, 164.
Mills, Harry E., 369.
Milliken, Lorina, 269.
Miner, Ashbel, 252.
Miner, Morris L., 318.
Mitchell, Emily A., 265, 367.
Mitchell, Sidney, 227.
Mixter, Mary A., 232, 343.
Monro, Louisa, 138.
Montgomery, Margaret, 271.
Moore, Addie M., 248.
Moore, Anna, 107.
Moore, Frances, 107.
Moore, Geo. F., 295.
Moore, Henry J., 196.
Moore, Herbert B., 248.
Moore, Sarah, 162, 293.
Moore, Solon E., 248.
Moore, Willard, 115.
Morgan, Emma A., 304, 386.
Morgan, Mary C., 196, 320.
Morrill, N. H., 196.
Morrill, Robt. J., 299.
Morris, James, 219.
Morris, Maria L., 219.
Morris, Mary E., 223.
Morris, Mercy Turtellotte, 296, 381.
Morris, Nancy, 164, 295.
Morris, Thompson (U. S. Army), 218.
Morrison, Loretta, 327.
Morse, Abijah A., 150.
Morse, Amos, 101.
Morse, Alfred, 150.
Morse, Almira, 224.
Morse, Alvira, 334.
Morse, Barney, 148.
Morse, Beniah, 150, 150.
Morse, Charles, 150, 150.
Morse, Sarah Elizabeth, 150.
Morse, Franklin, 150.
Morse, Frank, 319.
Morse, Harriet L., 150.
Morse, Lydia Upham, 150.
Morse, Matilda, 150.
Morse, Merrick A., 251.
Morse, Otis B., 148.
Morse, Phebe S., 150.
Morse, Willard W., 150.
Moulton, Sarah F., 224, 334.
Mounts, Catherine, 232, 343.
Munro, Emily L., 245.
Munro, Mary, 245.
Murdock, Alice Isabel, 247.
Murdock, Ellen F., 247.
Murdock, Frank E., 247.
Murdock, Mary F., 247.
Murray, Alexandrina, 396, 403.
Murray, Elizabeth, 93, 117, 121.
Murray, Elizabeth T., 271, 371.
Murray, John, 117, 120.
Murray, L. M., 371.
Muzzey, Anna F., 265.
Muzzey, Baldwin, 265.
Muzzey, Edward L., 265.
Muzzey, Eliza, 266, 368.
Muzzey, Julia A., 266.
Muzzey, Lemi W., 266.
Muzzey, Mary A., 265.
Muzzey, Martha E., 266.
Muzzey, Sadie, 371.

Muzzey, Sarah, 266.
Myers, David, 133.
Myrick, Josiah, 105.
Myrick, Lydia, 106.
Myrick, Susanna, 103.

Nash, Delphia, 138, 244.
Nash, Elizabeth, 159.
Nash, Elijah, 244.
Nash, Zenas, 138.
Nazro, Henry, 407.
Nazro, Mary E., 405, 407.
Neal, Hepzibah, 113.
Neavis, W. H., 328.
Nelson, Nehemiah, 404.
Nettleton, Lucius J., 249.
Nevens, Elizabeth, 151.
Newell, Achsah, 141.
Newell, Lydia, 194.
Newell, Lydia B., 317.
Newell, Mehitabel, 116, 198.
Newell, Minerva, 233.
Newhall, Daniel, 79.
Newhall, Ella A., 306.
Newhall, Eliza Oakham, 171, 303.
Newhall, Henry W., 306.
Newhall, Henry S., 306.
Newhall, Samuel, 81.
Newhaus, O. H., 291.
Newton, Susan P., 229, 338.
Nichols, James, 168.
Nichols, Katherin, 90, 92.
Nichols, Lucy, 145.
Nichols, Mary, 168, 169.
Nichols, Nathaniel, 76.
Nichols, Rebecca, 165.
Nichols, Wyman, 141.
Nickerson, Ella, 326.
Noble, Julia A., 265.
Noble, Joseph W., 222.
Nokes, E., 344.
Norcross, Noah, 105.
Norton, Henry H., 172.
Norton, Warren, 248.
North, Franklin G., 248.
Norris, Henry A., 332.
Norris, Mary E., 332.
Nourse, Cynthia B., 218, 325.
Noyes, Hannah (Story), 146.
Nutting, O. G., 251.

O'Dell, James, 123.
O'Dell, J. T., 123.
Olds, Matilda, 92, 116.
Olds, Philena, 144, 262.
Olds, William B., 194.
Oliver, William, 91.
Ong, Tamzen, 76.
Ormiston, Janette, 345, 396.
Ormiston, Kate G., 345, 396.
Orne, Dipluma, 139, 247.
Orne, Henry M., 407.
Orpin, Almira, 227.
Orvis, Ann Eliza, 405.
Orvis, Arthur Emerton, 407.
Orvis, Catherine L., 405.
Orvis, Charles Eustis, 407.
Orvis, Edwin C., 405.
Orvis, Edwin Maitstill, 407.
Orvis, Elihu, 404, 405.
Orvis, George H., 407.
Orvis, Harriet J., 407.
Orvis, Huldah M., 405.
Orvis, Henry Nazro, 407.
Orvis, Henry Paine, 407.
Orvis, Joseph Upham, 405, 406.
Orvis, Julia Nazro, 407.
Orvis, Mary Elizabeth, 407.
Orvis, Philander Denslow, 406.
Orvis, Posterity, 101.
Orvis, Sarah Belcher Nazro, 407.
Orvis, Warren Dayton, 407.
Osborne, Carrie E., 391.
Osgood, Agnes M., 282.
Osgood, Clarence W., 282.

Osgood, Cornelia L., 282.
Osgood, Elzey T., 338.
Osgood, James B., 281.
Osgood, Kate Clifton, 281.
Osgood, Mary, 281.
Osgood, William James, 281.
Otis, William, 103.
Overlock, Harriet E., 154, 276.

Pagan, Agnes, 123.
Pagan, George, 123.
Page, Sarah Ann, 168, 299.
Paige, Rebecca, 230.
Paine, Ada M., 252.
Paine, Elizabeth, 407.
Palmer, Elizabeth, 161.
Palmer, Eva B., 305.
Palmer, Isaac, 101.
Parker, —— (New York), 198.
Parker, Daniel P., 200.
Parker, David, 84.
Parker, Henry Tuke, 200.
Parker, Joseph, 131.
Parker, Mary J., 319, 389.
Parker, Ralph, 117.
Parker, Thomas, 81.
Parkhurst, Zadock, 102.
Parsons, Julia, 243, 354.
Parsons, Lucina, 227, 336.
Partridge, Maynard, 229.
Payne, Benjamin A., 159.
Payne, Freddie Upham, 158.
Payne, Helen Clifton, 158.
Payne, John, 157.
Payne, Noah D., 159.
Payne, Sarah B., 157.
Pear, Edward F., 152.
Pear, Edward Whittemore, 152.
Pearl, E. C., 138.
Pearce, Roby, 267.
Pease, Ruth (dau. Samuel), 82.
Pease, Susan Gill, 140, 250.
Pearson, Dora, 151.
Peavey, Joseph Lyford, 243.
Peavey, Josephine Lyford, 243.
Pemberton, —— (England), 14.
Pennock, Elizabeth A., 244.
Penniman, Henry H., 250.
Pepparel, Charlotte, 297, 382.
Perkins, Joseph, 284.
Perkins, Margaret, 284.
Perley, Carrie F., 338.
Perley, Theophilis P., 338.
Perry, Adaline, 296.
Perry, Charles, 295.
Perry, Frederick, 295.
Perry, Hylon, 295.
Peet, Annie M., 261.
Phelps, Lucy, 273.
Phillips, Annie C., 230, 340.
Phillips, Clarissa, 109, 159.
Phillips, Luther H., 276.
Phipps, Rachel, 195, 317.
Pickering, Andrew, 276.
Pickering, Caroline, 301, 385.
Pickering, John, 329.
Picknell, Ellen Upham, 173.
Picknell, Geo. Wright, 173.
Picknell, Lucius Bolles, 173.
Picknell, Mary Upham, 173.
Picknell, William, 173.
Picknell, Wm. Lamb, 173.
Pierce, Amanda F., 223.
Pierce, Benjamin, 241.
Pierce, Ephraim, 150.
Pierce, Jacob, 271–2.
Pierce, Jane E., 163, 294.
Pierce, Lucy, 150.
Pierce, Lydia, 101.
Pierce, Mary, 151, 271–2.
Pierce, —— (St. Paul), 334.
Pike, ——, 136.
Pike, Polly, 133, 230.
Pike, Prudence, 133.
Pinkney, Charles, 108.
Pinkney, Delia, 108.
Pinkney, Eugene, 108.
Pinkney, Frank, 108.

Pinkney, Hannah J., 108.
Pinkney, Joshua, 108.
Pinkney, Micajah, 108.
Pitcher, Abijah, 106.
Pitman, Eliza W., 183.
Pitman, Helen M., 183.
Plummer, Albert and Sarah Jane, 297.
Plummer, Annie Jane, 167, 297.
Plunkett, Elizabeth, 306.
Plympton, Myra, 195.
Poland, Luke P., 347.
Pollock, Anna M., 347.
Pomeroy, Lorenzo D., 233.
Pond, Elias C., 196.
Pope, Lucretia H., 250, 363.
Popper, George, 281.
Porter, Abigail, 98, 134.
Porter, Cyrus, 370.
Porter, George T., 365.
Porter, Lucy A., 370.
Porter, Nathan, 134.
Powers, Louisa S., 381.
Poor, Ira, 147.
Pratt, Anna W., 152.
Pratt, Amos, 85.
Pratt, Charles O., 152.
Pratt, David, 81.
Pratt, Elizabeth, 87, 108.
Pratt, Emily, 368.
Pratt, James, 130.
Pratt, Joel, 130.
Pratt, Mrs. Lavina (Matterson), 336, 393.
Pratt, Mary, 140, 158.
Pratt, Nellie, 368.
Pratt, Phineas, 85.
Pratt, Sarah, 130, 131.
Prentess, Ella, 300, 383.
Prentess, W. H., 383.
Prentiss, Reuben, 162.
Preston, Cornelia A., 322, 390.
Preston, E. C., 390.
Preston, Harriet N., 242, 352.
Price, Amy A., 346, 397.
Prince, James, 224, 224.
Prince, James W., 224.
Prouty, Catherine, 194, 318.
Prouty, Fanny Tracy, 263.
Pulsford, Zacharias, 14.
Putnam, Abel, 294.
Putnam, Caleb, 88.
Putnam, Mrs. Elizabeth, 88.
Putnam, General, 88.
Putnam, Harriet L., 163, 294.
Putnam, Israel, 294.
Putnam, John P., 200.
Putnam, Kathron Elizabeth, 123.
Putnam, William, 88, 89, 401.
Putney, Ella M., 335.
Putney, Willey, 363.

Quirk, Sarah, 251, 364.

Ramsdell, Geneveive, 354, 398.
Randall, Ramoth G., 268.
Ranger, Content, 141, 251.
Ransom, Geo. B. (U. S. Navy), 255.
Rawson, Charles, 227.
Ray, Charles R., 123.
Raymond, Geo. H., 255.
Raymond, ——, 137.
Remmey, Mary L., 232, 342.
Rendall, James, 333.
Reynolds, Newton, 343.
Rex, George, 349.
Rex, Harry R., 349.
Reed, Clarissa, 404.
Reed, Henry C., 369.
Reed, James, 404.
Reed, Joseph, 404.
Rice, Benjamin, 79.
Rice, Charlotte, 115, 194.
Rice, Elizabeth W., 199, 322.
Rice, L., 195.
Rice, Otis, 116.

Rice, Warren, 115.
Richards, Jefferson, 195.
Richards, Phebe E., 405.
Richardson, Ada H., 142, 252.
Richardson, Albrow, 149.
Richardson, Amasa, 232.
Richardson, Eleazar, 91, 168, 223.
Richardson, Eliza Colby, 372, 400.
Richardson, Mrs. Eliza C., 400.
Richardson, Elizabeth, 87.
Richardson, Fanny, 220.
Richardson, Hannah E., 149.
Richardson, Herbert, 129.
Richardson, Julia, 220.
Richardson, Mary E., 149.
Richardson, Nathan, 92.
Richardson, Rebecca, 168.
Richardson, Ruth, 130, 223.
Richardson, Samuel, 87.
Richardson, Sarah B., 307.
Richardson, Selby, 229.
Richardson, William Fox, 400.
Richmond, Betsey, 295.
Riley, General (U. S. Army), 244.
Ritter, Mrs. Annie B. (Lindley), 373.
Rockwood, John, 115.
Robbins, Mary, 87, 109.
Robbins, Sabin, 156.
Roberts, A. W., 151.
Roberts, B. A., 151.
Roberts, B. W., 151.
Roberts, Fred W., 151.
Roberts, Georgia M., 151.
Roberts, Janie Jordan, 220, 328.
Roberts, Mary A., 151, 271.
Roberts, Sarah L., 151.
Roberts, William and Margaret, 151, 271.
Robertson, Asenath G., 147, 265.
Robinson, Alice R., 149.
Robinson, Betsey, 164.
Robinson, Elizabeth, 82.
Robinson, Josiah C., 149.
Robinson, Richard A., 149.
Robinson, Joshua, 138.
Rogers, Abel, 108, 157..
Rogers, Nelson T., 241.
Roop, Dora, 351, 397.
Roots, James, 167.
Roots, Sarah, 168.
Roper, William N., 264.
Rose, Stephen C., 157.
Rowe, Marietta, 332, 392.
Rowe, Mira, 233.
Rugg, Daniel, 169.
Rugg, Mary M., 343.
Rugg, Milliscent, 232.
Runyan, Emma, 265.
Rush, Mary, 235, 345.
Russell, Alvin Upham, 244.
Russell, Charles C., 243.
Russell, Curtis, 244.
Russell, Harry C., 243.
Russell, Hiram C., 243, 244.
Russell, Joseph, 105.
Russell, Joseph Lyford, 244.
Russell, Richard, 53.
Russell, William Peavey, 244.
Ryan, Georgia, 393, 402.
Ryer, Gertrude, 294, 380.
Ryer, Washington, 380.

Sabin, Alberto, 135.
Sabin, Almira, 135.
Sabin, Betsey, 135, 145, 262.
Sabin, Horace, 135.
Sabin, Jerusha, 135.
Sabin, Lois, 88, 110.
Sabin, Lucy, 135.
Sabin, Oliver, 134.
Sabin, Oliver Perry, 135.
Sabin, Orilla, 135.
Sabin, Phebe B., 142.
Sabin, Statira, 135.

Sabin, Stephen Decatur, 135.
Sabin, Sylvanus, 135.
Safford, Eunice (Townsley), 241.
Sampson, Bella, 321, 390.
Sanborn, Alice, 267.
Sanborn, Clara, 267.
Sanborn, Emery A., 267.
Sanborn, Edward, 267.
Sanborn, Gideon, 248.
Sanborn, Gustavus A., 267.
Sanborn, Joseph A., 267, 267.
Sanborn, Julia A., 267, 267.
Sanborn, Mary, 267.
Sanborn, Mary L., 267.
Sanderson, Betsey, 149.
Sanderson, Eben, 100.
Sanderson, Hezekiah, 101.
Sargent, Elizabeth, 81, 95.
Sargent, James, 81.
Sargent, Susan, 151, 152.
Sargent, Theodosia, 267.
Savage, Lucia A., 341, 395.
Savage, Mary, 132, 229.
Sawtelle, Hannah, 230.
Sawyer, Job, 132, 339.
Sawyer, Mary A., 229, 339, 340.
Scales, John, 147.
Scanlon, Mary A., 384, 402.
Schram, Isaac, 405.
Schram, Joseph Elihu, 405.
Schram, Kate, 405.
Schuman, Geo. F., 321.
Scoboria, Charles Q., 326.
Scouton, Eleanor, 161, 292.
Scouton, Margaret, 161, 292.
Scott, Anne, 117, 200.
Scott, Joseph, 116.
Seebring, Jacob, 161.
Sedgborow, ——, 14.
Sedgwick, Aaron, 133.
Selleck, W. F. F., 327.
Sellon, Emma I., 276.
Sessions, Joseph and Elizabeth, 83.
Sewell, Daniel, 282.
Shapley, Hepzibah, 102.
Shattuck, Angeline, 247.
Shaw, Alice Lucinda, 244, 360.
Shaw, E., 141.
Shaw, Francis, 334.
Shaw, L. F., 360.
Shaw, Kate D., 336, 394.
Shaw, W. D., 360.
Shead, Orson, 139.
Sheafe, Frances, 313.
Sheafe, William, 313.
Sheldon, Andrew C., 345.
Shimel, Catherine, 158.
Shepard, Ann, 97.
Shepard, Ann M., 269, 370.
Shepard, Almira Celena, 148.
Shepard, Charles, 148.
Shepard, Hannah, 148.
Shepard, M., 90.
Shepard, Mary, 269, 370.
Shepard, Samuella Augusta, 148.
Sherburne, Elizabeth, 116.
Sherburne, Thomas, 116.
Sherman, Sophronia, 231, 341.
Sherman, Sumner Upham, 144.
Sherman, Sylvester G., 144.
Sherman, William, 195.
Sherman, William Dennis, 144.
Sherrill, Catherine L., 138.
Sherrill, Frank Allen, 138.
Sherrill, Henry Johnston, 138.
Sherrill, Nancy Ann, 138.
Sherrill, Sarah Jane, 138.
Sherrill, Samuel Russell, 138.
Sherrill, Willie Henry, 138.
Sherwood, Andrew, 327.
Sherwood, Hannah, 244.
Shumway, Henry L., 159.
Shumway, Walter, 140.
Silsbee, Henry, 223.

Simmons, Jason, 233.
Simmons, Mosella, 383.
Sinclair, Mary, 244, 360.
Skidmore, Mary A., 277.
Slater, Sarah, 196.
Slocomb, Charles E., Jr., 340.
Small, Georgiana, 221, 329.
Smith, ——, 406.
Smith, Adolphus, 146.
Smith (misprinted Blatchford), Andrew Augustus, 384.
Smith, Betsey, 126.
Smith, Charles A., 245.
Smith, Edward E., 152.
Smith, Elbridge, 152.
Smith (misprinted Blatchford), Elizabeth Jane, 384.
Smith, Emma L., 152.
Smith (misprinted Blatchford), Eva Frances, 384.
Smith, Frances C., 219, 326.
Smith, George, 406.
Smith, George B., 152.
Smith (misprinted Blatchford), George Henry, 384.
Smith (misprinted Blatchford), Grace Lillian, 384.
Smith, Harriet, 137, 241.
Smith, Harriet Sophia, 152.
Smith, Hettie S., 160.
Smith, Henry Blatchford, 384.
Smith, Jacob (Captain British Army), 218.
Smith, Jonathan Upham, 146.
Smith, Josiah, 152.
Smith, Josephine Melina, 152.
Smith (misprinted Blatchford), Laura Collins, 384.
Smith, Lucy Graves, 331, 391.
Smith, Martha, 126, 146.
Smith, Martha B., 218.
Smith, Mary Ann Bigelow, 152.
Smith, Nancy, 106, 140, 250.
Smith, Oliver, 406.
Smith, Ruth, 85.
Smith, Sarah Maria, 152.
Smith, Sarah M. (Upham), 103.
Smith, Sophia Alden, 153.
Smith, Susanna, 167, 407.
Smith, Thomas, 168.
Smith, Wellington, 152.
Smith, Zuriah (Putnam), 100.
Smitten, Geo. W., 342.
Snell, Hannah, 106, 148.
Snow, Gideon, 320.
Snow, Laura Isabella, 274, 374.
Snow, Maria, 320.
Snowe, Nich., 14.
Snyder, Ada L., 327, 391.
Sobey, Mary, 228.
Solace (Newell), widow, 134.
Solander, Harriet N., 250.
Soule, Joel, 235.
Soule, Sarah, 296.
Southworth, Alice (Carpenter), 377.
Southworth, Constant, 377.
Southworth, Susan, 377.
Spaulding, Rhoda, 139.
Spink, Lucy McKenzie, 144, 256, 258, 260.
Spofford, J. Fred, 293.
Sprague, Abaline, 222, 331.
Sprague, Mary, 300, 384.
Sprague, Peleg, 323.
Sprague, Sarah, 98, 132, 200, 323.
Spring, Elizabeth, 85.
Spring, Gabriella, 278.
Spring, Jane E., 249.
Spring, Thomas, 97.
Spurr, Celia, 326.
Squires, Charles, 251.
Stackhouse, Henry, 397.
Stanley, Albert Odenheimer, 170.
Stanley, Albert Upham, 170.
Stanley, Charles, 170.

Stanley, Clarkson Southgate, 170.
Stanley, Mary Ellen, 170.
Stanley, Samuel Edwin, 171.
Stanley, Samuel Stone, 170.
Stanley, Virginia Arnold, 170.
Stanton, Robert, 103.
Starr, Isaac, 82.
Steadman, Elizabeth, 46.
Stearns, Hannah, 84.
Stebbins, Abner H., 250.
Stebbins, Charles E., 195.
Stephens, Edgar, 362.
Sterling, John, 340.
Stetson, A. A. J., 149.
Stetson, Adelaide H., 149.
Stetson, Elizabeth Jane, 149.
Stetson, Laura Ann, 149.
Stetson, Ellen Rebecca, 149.
Stetson, Sarah, 155.
Stetson, Samuel S., 149.
Stetson, Warren Cobb, 149.
Stevens, Annie B., 368, 399.
Stevens, Elizabeth, 133, 232.
Stevens, Fanny A., 144, 260.
Stevens, Nellie, 224, 333, 393.
Stevens, Oliver, 220.
Stevens, Sarah, 150.
Stevens, William O., 278.
Stickel, Jessie, 297.
Stickel, John, 297.
Stiles, Ezra, 95.
Stillman, Mary J., 227.
Stone, Jerusha, 88, 109.
Stone, John, 109.
Stone, Jonathan, 148.
Stone, Lucy, 296, 381.
Stone, Persis, 132, 230.
Stone, Ruth, 163, 295.
Stone, William, 148.
Story, Clara C., 344.
Story, Clara F., 396.
Story, Hannah, 146.
Story, Simeon N., 396.
Stover, Rose, 334.
Stower, Asa, 82.
Stower, Sarah, 100.
Stratton, Lois, 130, 223.
Stratton, William S., 408.
Struble, Emma, 363.
Struble, May, 363, 398.
Sturgis, Joseph, 393.
Sturgis, Josephine A., 393.
Sturgis, Josephine E., 333.
Sumner, Hannah, 145.
Swan, Anna S., 235, 346.
Swain, Albert, 228.
Swain, John, Jr., 82.
Sweitzer, Jane, 201, 325.
Sweet, Adelia H., 295, 380.
Sweet, James and Desire, 261.
Sweet, Mary E., 144, 261.
Swift, Elizabeth S., 340.
Sylvester, Olive, 133, 232.
Synalls, John, 14.

Talbott, H. A. and Julia A., 389.
Talbott, Mary Alice, 389.
Tallman, Aaron, 337.
Tarbell, Elijah, 101.
Tarbell, Thirza, 142.
Tarbox, William, 94.
Tatem, ——, 16.
Taylor, E. B., 158.
Taylor, David, 111.
Taylor, Henry B., 255.
Taylor, Samuel, 222.
Teachant, Abraham, 161.
Tenney, Charles, 400.
Tenney, Myra F., 400.
Tenney, Phebe, 341.
Tenney, Solomon, 341.
Thatcher, Betsey, 109, 160.
Thatcher, Charles A., 298.
Thatcher, Louisiana W., 298
Thayer, Frank B., 369.
Thayer, Mary J., 247.

Thing, Lois A., 334.
Thomas, ——, 14.
Thomas, Mrs. Anna G., 228.
Thomas, Catherine, 160.
Thomas, David, 131.
Thomas, Edith, 279.
Thomas, Henry B. and Mary, 279.
Thomas, Joseph, 228.
Thomas, J. B., 299.
Thompson, Arvilla, 155.
Thompson, Frank, 155.
Thompson, Grace, 155.
Thompson, Henry, 47.
Thompson, J. C., 183.
Thompson, Ralph E., 291.
Tibbits, Eliza, 156.
Tibbits, Horace, 156.
Tilden, Polly, 148, 268.
Tilden, Sarah, 148, 267.
Tilden, Susan, 106, 149.
Tiletson, Sarah W., 332, 392.
Titus, Alberto A., 136.
Titus, Anson, 135, 136.
Titus, Anson M., 136.
Titus, Billy, 135, 136.
Titus, Fred Allyn, 135.
Titus, Gilbert W., 219.
Titus, Jabez, 127.
Titus, James, 127.
Titus, John, 327.
Titus, Jonathan, 127.
Titus, Marian Lucy, 136.
Titus, Mary J., 135.
Titus, Oliver S., 135, 347.
Titus, Susan Olive, 136.
Titus, Stella M., 136.
Titus, Thomas B., 135.
Tobey, Albert, 405.
Tobey, Azro, 404.
Tobey, Chapman, 404.
Tobey, Edward, 405.
Tobey, George, 405.
Tobey, Josiah, 404.
Tobin, —— (Digby, N. S.), 220.
Tolles, Nathaniel, 143.
Tongue, Elizabeth, 376.
Torrey, Betsey, 244.
Town, Mary, 164.
Town, Teresa, 232.
Towner, Lucy C., 109, 160
Townsend, Sarah, 149.
Train, ——, 106.
Train, Judith, 86.
Trask, Mary W., 228.
Travise, Mary, 133, 233.
Tripp, Lucy A., 232.
Trowbridge, John, 85.
Trowbridge, Seth, 106.
Trowbridge, William, 106.
Trumbull, —— (Munson, Mass.), 111.
Tuck, A. D., 155.
Tuck, W. J., 155.
Tucker, Abijah, 147.
Tucker, Anne, 123.
Tucker, Betsey, 147.
Tucker, Caroline, 147.
Tucker, Frank, 147.
Tucker, John, 147.
Tucker, Lemuel, 147, 147.
Tucker, Margaret, 147, 148, 270.
Tucker, Martha, 99.
Tucker, Mary Ann, 147.
Tufts, Samuel, 94.
Turner, Asa, 229.
Turner, James W., 376.
Turner, Roy O., 376.
Turner, Zehaniah B., 227.
Tutherly, Litta A., 199.
Tuthill, Mary, 82.
Tuttle, Aaron, 278.
Tuttle, Nancy, 278.
Tuttle, Rosabella, 101, 404.
Twining, E. H., 122.
Twining, J. J., 122.
Twombly, Abigail, 167.
Twombly, Abigail S., 407.

Twombly, James R., 168.
Twombly, James and Hannah, 407.
Tyler, Addie, 281.
Tyler, Laura M., 248, 361.

Uppain, 18.
Upson, Alonzo S., 245.
Upson, Charles, 245.
Upson, Charles Hiram, 245.
Upson, Maggie C., 245.
Upson, Mary Webster, 245.
Upton, Myra E., 334.
Uttey, Edward B., 287.

Vance, Alex, 164.
Vance, Jane, 111, 164.
Vandusen, Emerita, 281.
Van Dusen, H. C., 406.
Vaught, Abijah Upham, 292.
Vaught, Almira, 292.
Vaught, Daniel, 292.
Vaught, Mary, 292.
Vaught, Nicholas, 292.
Vedder, Lilian, 354, 398.
Vialle, David, 333.
Vialle Florence, 333.
Vining, Elizabeth, 222, 329.
Vinton, Phebe, 89.
Vose, Samuel H., 225.
Vpham, Elizabeth, 30, 30.
Vphan, John, 30, 30.
Vpham, Nathaniel, 30.
Vphan, Sarah, 30.

Wade, Hon. B. F., 81, 95.
Wade, Edward, 95.
Wade, James, 81, 95.
Wade, James F. (Col. U. S. Army), 95.
Wade, Samuel, 81.
Wadsworth, Henry A., 346.
Waite, Hannah, 89.
Waite, Lois, 100.
Waite, John, 89.
Wakeley, Adell, 280, 377.
Wales, Esther Hathaway, 159.
Wallin, Jessie, 243.
Wallace, Dolly, 252.
Wallace, Mary, 142.
Walker, Charles Rumford, 313.
Walker, Daniel, Jr., 92.
Walker, Elizabeth Lord, 313.
Walker, Frances Upham, 199.
Walker, Hiram D., 195.
Walker, John Sidney, 199.
Walker, John S., Jr., 199.
Walker, Josiah, 139.
Walker, Joseph B., 313.
Walker, Joseph T., 313.
Walker, Lydia, 92, 115–6.
Walker, Mary Bell, 313.
Walker, Mary Duncan, 199, 199.
Walker, Mary E., 262.
Walker, Martha Susan, 145, 264.
Walker, Nathaniel Upham, 313.
Walker, Robert Tutherly, 199.
Walker, Sheafe, 313.
Walker, Susan Berbeen, 313.
Walton, Hannah, 94, 130.
Ware, Benjamin P., 157.
Ware, Clara R., 157.
Ware, John F., 157.
Ware, Mary Helen, 157.
Ware, Robert C., 157.
Wareham, Edward, 14.
Ward, Abigail, 98, 132.
Ward, Martha, 241.
Warren, Charles W., 371.
Warren, Elizabeth, 171, 306.
Warren, Ellen Claribel, 371.
Warren, Frances E., 149.
Warren, Julia Ann M., 274.
Warren, Julia Maria, 150.
Warren, May Ellen, 291.
Warren, Richard (Mayflower passenger), 157.

Warren, Sally, 97, 131.
Warren, William, 149, 371.
Washburn, Asa, 100.
Washburn, A. G., 144.
Washburn, Geo. L., 234.
Washburn, Seth, 143.
Waterbury, Sarah E., 220, 328.
Watson, Jacob, 194.
Watson, Lucia, 317.
Watts, Sally, 130.
Waugh, Agnes Ellen, 269.
Waugh, Agnes Gertrude, 269.
Waugh, Charles F., 269.
Waugh, Charles W., 269, 269.
Waugh, Effie Payson, 269.
Waugh, George, 269.
Waugh, George Everett, 269.
Waugh, Grace A., 269.
Waugh, Henry Ellsworth, 269.
Waugh, Henry H., 269, 269.
Waugh, Jennie Bell, 269.
Waugh, Wallace Percy, 269.
Waugh, William W., 269, 269.
Webb, ——, 34, 39.
Webb, Elizabeth, 33.
Webb, Elizabeth K., 272, 373.
Webb, Hiram and Isabel, 373.
Webb, Richard, 34, 44.
Webber, Betsey, 135, 235.
Webber, Ida M., 395, 402.
Webber, Loring, 137.
Webber, William, 137.
Webster, Abigail, 262.
Webster, Albert E., 248.
Webster, Carrie E., 248.
Webster, E. E., 248.
Webster, Isabella, 159.
Webster, William, 270.
Weeks, Marie E., 240, 347.
Weld, Abigail, 140.
Weld, Benjamin C., 145.
Weldon, Hon. Charles W., 123.
Weldon, James, 123.
Weldon, John Wesley, 123.
Weldon, J. D. Upham, 123.
Weldon, Mary Elizabeth, 123, 219, 328.
Welch, Thomas, 47.
Wells, Alice F., 280, 376.
Wells, Elizabeth, 248, 362.
Wentworth, Edwin, 148.
Wendell, Abram, 266.
Wendell, Augusta, 266.
Wendell, Joseph F., 266, 266.
Wendell, Leonora, 266, 266.
Wendell, Matilda, 266.
Wendell, Susan, 266.
Wendell, Thomas, 266, 266.
Wendell, William, 266.
Wesson, Benjamin, 76.
Wesson, Samuel, 76.
Weston, Arunah, 154.
Weston, Ephraim, 78.
Wheelock, Dwight, 103.
Wheelock, Emeline, 103.
Wheelock, Ephraim, 103.
Wheelock, Fordice F., 103.
Wheelock, Matilda, 103.
Wheelock, Tristam S., 103.
Wheeler, Erastus, 138.
Wheeler, Lydia, 194, 316.
Wheeler, Orson, 362.
Whidde, Sarah, 113.
Whipple, Moses, 342.
Whipple, Ursula A., 231, 342.
Whitcomb, Charles, 295.
Whitcomb, S. F., 295.
Whitcomb, Warren, 295.
Whitcomb, Willie, 295.
White, Abbie S., 256, 366.
White, Anna M., 274.
White, Clara Bell, 182.
White, Elizabeth Walker, 182.
White, Ephraim, 85.
White, Harriet A., 235, 345.
White, Henry J., 150.
White, Nathaniel, 182.
White, N. G., 182.
White, Saul, 150, 274.
Whiting, Mehitabel, 105, 146.

Whitmore, Augusta S., 295, 381.
Whitmore, Ellen E., 295.
Whitney, Amanda, 293, 379.
Whitney, Mary J., 336, 393.
Whitney, Mercy, 230.
Whittaker, ——, 232.
Whittemore, John, 48.
Whittemore, Charles, 329.
Whittemore, Maria, 195.
Whittemore, Mary, 273.
Whittemore, Sarah, 130.
Whitten, Asebia A., 265, 368.
Wigglesworth, Dorothy, 81.
Wilcox, Louisa F., 235, 346.
Wiley, Clara W., 223.
Wiley, Enoch, 168.
Wiley, Jonathan, 79.
Wilder (?), Demaris, 101.
Wilder, Fred A., 167.
Wilkins, Ruth, 221.
Willard, Tyler, 231.
Williams, Caroline Hoppin, 255.
Williams, Henry, 255.
Williams, John R., 228.
Williams, Louisa, 326.
Williams, Martha, 103.
Williams, Roger, 255.
Williams, Ruel, 241.
Willoughby, Reuben, 138.
Wills, Harriet, 297.
Wills, William J., 297.
Wills, William Henry, 297.
Wingate, Love, 113.
Winniett, Alexander, 122.
Windiett, Joseph, 122.
Winniett, Susan, 122.
Winniett, William, 122.
Winniett, Sir William Wolsey (R. N.), 122.
Winter, Chloe, 116, 196.
Winter, Dorothy, 116, 195.
Winslow, Jonathan, 103.
Wilsey, John, 133.
Wilson, Archibald (Scotland), 199.
Wilson, Archibald Duncan, 199.
Wilson, Benjamin, 222.
Wilson, Caroline Ely, 218, 325.
Wilson, Carry A., 199.
Wilson, John Newman, 199.
Wilson, Mary, 161.
Wilson, Thomas, 87.
Withers, Ann, 137.
Wolverton, Jennie, 406.
Wonson, Mary P., 155, 279.
Wood, Alanson, 147.
Wood, Ann, 83, 98.
Wood, Edward, 72.
Wood, Elizabeth, 102.
Wood, Frances, 151, 272.
Wood, Gorham, 129.
Wood, John H., 345.
Wood, Ruth, 53.
Wood, Samuel, 233.
Wood, Warren, 272.
Wood, Willard, 103.
Woods, James Lyman, 395.
Woods, Mary F., 341, 395.
Woodis, Vasti, 332, 392.
Woolson, Joseph, 77.
Worden, Dwight Satterlee, 199.
Worden, James Satterlee, 199.
Worden, Randall Duncan, 199.
Works, Daniel, 132.
Wright, Charles Henry, 286.
Wright, Charles Henry Conrad, 287.
Wright, Experience, 194.
Wright, Geo. Gardner, 172.
Wright, Geo. Wellington, 172.
Wright, Herman, 224.
Wright, Marian Lois, 287.
Wyman, Martha F., 146.
Wyman, Mrs. Merilla, 162, 292.
Wyman, Thomas B., 3, 34, 47, 48, 91.

Young, Louisa, 292.
Younglove, Frances R., 249, 363.

INDEX III.

Places which have been the homes of Upham families in America.

Acadia Mines, N. S., 166.
Albany, Ore., 376, 401.
Alps, N. Y., 344.
Amherst, N. H., 130, 223, 224, 225, 333, 335, 393.
Appleton, Me., 276.
Ascutneyville, Vt., 260.
Ashburnham, Mass., 371.
Athol, Mass., 86, 338, 395.
Atlantic City, N. J., 373.
Auburn, N. Y., 245.

Baptist Mission, Cherokee Nation, 303.
Batavia, N. Y., 248.
Bath, N. Y., 394.
Belchertown, Mass., 233, 251, 344.
Bennington, Vt., 262.
Berkeley, Cal., 379.
Berlin, Mass., 394.
Black Creek, N. Y. 280.
Boerne, Tex., 306.
Boston, Mass., 199, 270, 320, 323, 340, 361, 372, 376, 381, 386, 390, 401.
Bowdoin College, 306.
Brandon, Vt., 390.
Brightwood, Mass., 365.
Brimfield, Mass., 99, 136, 241, 249, 250.
Brookfield, Mass., 91, 92, 115, 116, 117, 193, 194, 195, 196, 264, 318, 320, 389.
Brookfield, Vt., 351.
Brooklyn, N. Y., 318, 371.
Bristol, Me., 106, 154, 277.
Buffalo, N. Y., 344.
Butler, N. Y., 292.

Cambridge, Ill., 397.
Cambridge, Mass., 221, 372, 400.
Camden, Me., 376.
Canton, Mass., 105, 147, 148, 267, 268, 370.
Canton, Ohio, 347.
Castine, Me., 156, 281.
Castile, N. Y., 344.
Cedar Rapids, Iowa, 391.
Central Point, Ore., 368.
Chagrin Falls, Ohio, 269, 371.
Charlton, Mass., 99.
Charlestown, Mass., 247.
Chateaugay Basin, Canada, 226.
Chelmsford, Mass., 224, 334, 335.
Chelsea, Mass., 301.
Chenango co., N. Y., 361.
Chester, Vt., 161.
Chesterfield, Ill., 293.
Chicago, Ill., 380.
Claremont, N. H., 198, 322.
Coffeyville, Kans., 386.
Cohoes, N. Y., 246, 247.
Colfax, Iowa, 393, 402.
Concord, N. H., 265, 367.

Dedham, Mass., 267.
Deerfield, N. H., 113, 167.
Delevan, Ill., 343.
Delta, Ohio, 262.
De Ruyter, N. Y., 234.
Des Moines, Iowa, 396.
De Soto, Wis., 398, 399.
Detroit, Minn., 397.
Dixon, Cal., 368, 399.
Dixon, Ill., 282.
Dorchester, Mass., 153, 275, 373, 374.
Dorchester, New Brunswick, 328.
Drayton, Dak., 401.
Dudley, Mass., 107, 108, 109, 156, 159, 195, 290, 291.
Duluth, Minn., 352.

Eastford, Conn., 390.
Easton, Ohio, 165.
East Sangus, Mass., 385.
Elbridge, N. Y., 138, 245.
Elk River, Minn., 326.
Erwin Centre, N. Y., 279.
Exeter, Me., 337.

Fairhaven, Mass., 330.
Farmington, Pa., 280.
Fayetteville, N. Y., 241.
Fiatt, Ill., 397.
Fiskdale, Mass., 264, 367.
Fitchburg, Mass., 265, 367.
Fitzwilliam, N. H., 341, 395.
Folly Mountain, Nova Scotia, 166.
Framingham, Mass., 264.
Franklin co., N. Y., 336.
Fredericksburg, Iowa, 398.
Frontenac, Canada, 200.

Garretsville, Ohio, 396.
Georgetown, N. Y., 346, 397.
Girard, Kans., 393.
Gloucester, Mass., 279.
Grafton, Dak., 382.
Grand Falls, New Brunswick, 328.
Granville, N. Y., 404, 406.
Guilford, Vt., 161.

Hamilton, N. Y., 138, 244, 245.
Hamlin, Mich., 362.
Hanover, N. H., 134.
Henniker, N. H., 167.
Holland, Mass., 136.
Houghton, Mich., 352.
Hubbardston, 132, 230, 231.
Hudson, Mass., 340.

Indianapolis, Ind., 383.

Jacksonville, Ill., 396.
Jefferson co., N. Y., 336.

Keene, N. H., 392.
Keokuk, Iowa, 384.
Killingly, Conn., 87, 110, 163, 164, 295.
Kirtland, Ohio, 346.
Kingston, Canada, 325.

Lansing, Mich., 362.
Leicester, Mass., 97–100, 131, 132, 228, 229, 232, 340.
Leominster, Mass., 248, 361.
Leroy, N. Y., 244, 245, 394.
Le Sauk, Minn., 341.
Lincolnville, Me., 265.
Loborough, Canada, 325.
Lowell, Mass., 334.
Lowell, Vt., 200.

Madison, N. J., 391.
Malden, Mass., 43, 53, 73, 76, 78, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 89, 90, 93, 129, 130, 221, 223, 329, 385, 402.

Marathon, N. Y., 234.
Mansfield, Conn., 83, 98, 134.
Marlborough, N. H., 133.
Marshall, Mich., 336, 394.
Marshfield, Wis., 354, 398.
Massillon, Ohio, 323.
Mattapan, Mass., 297.
Mayville, N. Y., 244.
Melrose, Mass., 113, 167, 168, 222, 223, 300, 331, 332, 333, 392, 393.
Mentor, Ohio, 346.
Meriden, Conn., 366.
Milford, N. Y., 156.
Milwaukee, Wis., 253.
Montana, 360.
Montagu, Mass., 146.
Monterey, Mass., 249, 363.
Montgomery, Vt., 127, 220.
Montpelier, Vt., 136, 235, 240.
Monson, Mass., 195.
Moore's Station, Cal., 276.

Nantucket, Mass., 97, 131, 227, 228, 336.
Nashua, N. H., 278, 335.
Neath, Pa., 291.
Newark, Ohio, 321, 390.
Newbury, Ohio, 148.
New Haven, Mich., 398.
Newmarket, N. H., 407.
Newington, N. H., 407.
Newton, Mass., 97, 153, 374.
Newtonville, Mass., 325.
New York, N. Y., 321, 329, 405.
New York, Iowa, 293.
Nicolaus, Cal., 340.
North Adams, Mich., 400.
Northampton, Mass., 127, 221.
Northfield, Minn., 376.
North River, Nova Scotia, 164.
North Union, Me., 375.
Norwich, Conn., 381.

Oak Park, Ill., 360.
Oakville, Canada, 326.
Odell, Ill., 362, 398.
Onslow, Nova Scotia, 88, 111, 164, 165, 296.
Oxford, N. Y., 137.

Parkman, Ohio, 345.
Palmer, Mass., 365.
Parsboro, Nova Scotia, 328.
Pawlet, Vt., 404.
Pawtucket, R. I., 290.
Pennsylvania, 149.
Philadelphia, Pa., 349, 386, 397.
Pomfret, Conn., 83, 98.
Port Byron, N. Y., 291, 379.
Portland, Me., 220.
Portland, Ore., 401.
Portsmouth, N. H., 190, 313, 407.
Providence, R. I., 261, 290.

Quincy, Ill., 384.

Reading, Mass., 77, 85, 86, 94.
Readville, Me., 265, 368.
Ripon, Wis., 353.
Rochester, N. H., 173.
Rome, Pa., 160.
Royalston, Mass., 231, 338, 341.
Roxbury, Mass., 270.
Rutland, Mass., 384.

Salem, Mass., 168, 201, 300, 325, 384, 385.
Sand Lake, N. Y., 133, 232, 233, 343.
San Francisco, Cal., 374, 392.
Saratoga co., N. Y., 161.
Saugus, Mass., 90, 298.
Shawano, Wis., 354.
Sherburne, N. Y., 235, 347, 397.
Sherman Island, Cal., 399.

Silver City, Idaho, 337.
Southbridge, Mass., 263.
South Liberty, Me., 276.
South Royalston, Mass., 338.
Spencer, Mass., 100, 141, 363.
Springfield, Mass., 94, 131.
Stewiacke, Nova Scotia, 112.
Stillwater, Iowa, 294, 380.
Stoughton, Mass., 105, 148, 268, 369, 370, 399, 400.
St. Paul, Minn., 387, 395, 403.
Sturbridge, Mass., 101, 102, 103, 139, 140, 145, 198, 250, 251, 262, 264.
Sycamore, Ill., 377.

Templeton, Mass., 132, 229, 230, 338, 340.
Tewksbury, Mass., 272.
Thompson, Conn., 109, 161, 163, 295, 296, 381.
Toledo, Ohio, 367.
Townshend, Vt., 256.
Troy, N. Y., 232, 342.
Truro, Mass., 96.
Tyrington, Mass., 139.

Union, Conn., 296.
Union, Me., 153, 276, 277.
Upham, New Brunswick, 219, 327, 391.
U. S. Army, 377.

Wakefield, Mass., 299.
Waltham, Mass., 373.
Ware, Mass., 141.
Warren, Vt., 252.
Washington, D. C., 372, 383.
Watertown, N. Y., 338.
Waukegan, Ill., 299, 393.
Weathersfield, Vt., 141, 142, 143, 144, 252, 256, 365.
Westminster, Mass., 242.
Westminster, Vt., 102, 139, 248, 361.
West Newton, Mass., 274.
West Randolph, Vt., 365.
Weston, Mass., 85, 86, 103, 106, 145, 146, 149, 271, 273, 274, 372, 373.
Weston, Vt., 231.
Westville, N. Y., 262.
Weymouth, Mass., 33.
Whitewater, Wis., 395.
Williamstown, Iowa, 362, 398.
Windham, Vt., 161, 292, 293, 379.
Wilton, N. H., 130.
Woodstock, New Brunswick, 126, 218, 326.
Worcester, Mass., 316, 317, 344, 364, 365, 389, 396.

Youngstown, Ohio, 345.

INDEX IV.

A general index to the English supplement, containing the names of Uphams and of those who are related or connected by marriage, etc., and — in some cases — closely associated with Uphams. There are many other English names to be found in this supplement which have not been indexed.
(For method of tracing ancestry, see page 30.)

Anderton, Mary, 468.
Aplin, Mary, 459.

Bacon, La Fayette, 500.
Badcock, Joan, 452.
Baker, Elizabeth, 454.
Balhatchett (origin of family), 481.
Balhatchett Margrett, 480.
Balhatchett, Sara, 480.
Bartlett, Ann, 454.
Bear (e), Thomas, 453.
Beedle, Rebecca, 453.
Bicknell, Michell, 481.
Bicknell, Susanna, 481.
Browbier, Allice, 450.

Carthew, Fanny, 460, 494.
Carthew, Peter, 494.
Chapman, Elizabeth, 491.
Chapman, George, 491.
Cheeke, Joane, 433.
Cheeke, Roger, 433, 434.
Chilper, Annie, 477.
Chilper, Thomas, 477.
Clark, Thomas, 475.
Clarke, Robert, 479.
Coates, Florence K., 499.
Cole, Moses, 468.
Conant, Robert, 478.
Conyam, Roger, 459.
Cosway, Richard, 456.
Crook, Walter Upham, 464.
Cross, Melony, 456.
Cullyforde, Nicholas, 480.

Dally, Thomas, 480.
Dagge, Amy, 481.
Daniell, Jonathan, 440.
Daniell, John, 439, 440.
Davy, George, 455.
Derry, S., Dr., 499.
Diamond, Peter, 457.
Dollin, Elizabeth, 454.
Domett, Ann, 487.
Domett, Elizabeth, 487.
Domett, Francis, 485, 487.
Domett, Martha, 485, 487.
Domett, Sara, 487.
Domett, Susanna, 477.
Drew, Joane, 454.
Duggan, John, 468.

Eakins, Sara, 481.
Eastlake, Ann, 489.
Eastlake, Elizabeth, 456.
Eastlake, Henry, 456, 460, 489.
Ebdon, William, 478.
Edwards, Anne Withers, 504.
Edwards, John, 504.
Edwards, Richard, 504.
Eliote, Thomas, 478.

Empson, Mary, 469.

Farrar, Mary, 460, 487.
ffewen, Joanna, 460.
ffiavill, Joane, 454.
fford, Grissie, 452.
fford, John, 490.
fford, Mary, 490.
Ford (arms), 491.
Ford, John, 485, 490, 490, 494.
Ford, Mary, 491.
Fox, Charles, 498, 499.
Fox, Charles K., 499.
Fox, Charles Palmer, 499.
Fox, Clara Louisa, 499.
Fox, Dorothy K., 499.
Fox, Eleanor Gertrude, 499.
Fox, George, 499.
Fox, John Kirkham, 499.
Fox, Lionel Odiorne, 499.
Fox, Mary, 498.
Fox, Mary Louisa, 498, 499.
Fox, Samuel, 498, 499.
Freeman, Bridgett, 480.
Fry, Ann, 456.
Fry, Mary, 490.
Fry, Nicholas, 490.

Gibbons, Thomas, 455.
Goddarde, John, 470.
Gore, Ann, 494.
Gribble, Sarah, 456.
Griffin, Margaret, 457.
Guppy, Honour, 460, 494.
Guppy, John, 494, 495.
Guppy, Jonas, 500.
Gutter, Gartred, 477.
Gutter, Margaret, 474.
Gutter, Phillipe, 474.
Gutter, Richard, 475, 475.

Hartnell, Humphrey, 481.
Hatswell, Jenny, 458.
Hayman, Martha, 458.
Hazlitt, John, 499.
Hazlitt, William, 499.
Heastor, Mary, 480.
Hewes, Joane, 445, 446.
Hewes, Thomas, 445, 446.
Hillier, Elizabeth, 460.
Hinchman, Elizabeth, 440.
Hinchman, Joseph, 440.
Hoblyn, John, 492.
Hoblyn, Mary, 492.
Hodge, Edward, 487.
Hodge, Henry, 487.
Hodge, Sara, 486.
Hodge, Susanna, 487.
Hollway, Ann, 461.
Holt, Ann, 469.
Hoppin, William, 480.
Hunt, Ann, 437.
Hunt, Joseph, 436, 437.

Jackman, Elizabeth, 457.
Jewell, Hannah, 457.
Jones, Florence Ellen, 504.
Jones, Gertrude Emily Clara, 504.
Jones, Richard, 504.
Jones, William Upham, 504.
Jones, William Withers, 504.
Jope (origin of family), 482.
Jope, Elizabeth, 480, 482.
Jope, Sara, 480, 482.
Jope, Sarah, 480.
Jope, Thomas, 480, 481, 482, 482.

Keddell, Ann, 457.
Keley, Jacob, 459.
Kirkby, Jane, 499.

Lancaster, Miriam, 461.
Leat, Sara, 481.
Lee, Elizabeth, 493.
Lee, James, 455.
Lendon, William, 457.

Ley, Jane, 460.
Limbery, Ann, 480, 481.
Limbery, John, 480, 482.
Lovell, Joan, 461.
Lovell, William, 461.

Maginn, Ellen Caroline, 502.
Maginn, William, 502.
Makenzie, Patrick Alonzo Kennedy, 502.
Martin, Anthony, 450.
Martin, Edward, 477, 478.
Martin, Joane, 477.
Martin, John, 477.
Martin, Robert, 478.
Martyn, Edward, 478.
Martyn, John, 478.
Matthew, Elizabeth, 452.
Matthew, John, 452, 453.
Memberry, John, 457.
Mitchell, Elizabeth, 488.
Mitchell, John, 488, 488.
Mitchell, Joseph, 488.
Mitchell, Mary, 488.
Mitchell, Philip, 488.
Morris, Peter, 477.
Morris, Thomas, 478.
Moull, Susanna, 481, 482.
Moore, William Dennis, 464.
More, John, 459.
Morrish, Robert, 454, 456.

Newcome, Frances, 460.
Nicholls, John, 459.
Nichols, Mary, 500.

Osborne, Elizabeth, 481.
Osborne, Mary, 481.
Osborne, Patty, 481.
Osmond, Elizabeth, 455.
Osmond, Mary, 458.

Palfrey, Elizabeth, 434.
Palfrey, Joane, 434.
Palfrey, John, 434.
Palmer, Eleanor, 499.
Palmer, Samuel, 499.
Pape, Thomas, 446, 447.
Parker, Eleanor, 456.
Parkins, Mary, 449.
Parkins, Roger, 449.
Pearce, James, 504.
Pearce, Mary, 504.
Pearce, Mercy, 504.
Perratt, Joane, 438.
Perratt, John, 438.
Phip, Edward, 485.
Phip, Katherine, 485.
Phipp, Catherine, 489.
Phipps (or Phip), Edward, 489.
Poundsford, Mary, 459.
Prowse, Elizabeth, 450.
Prowse, John, 449, 450.
Pyne, Elizabeth, 452.

Renell, Ann, 460, 496, 500.
Renell, Robert Pruden, 502.
Renell, William, 500.
Renell, W. Trehawke, 502.
Rew, Henry, 445, 446.
Reynell or Renell ancestry, 500.
Reynell-Upham, William Upham, 419, 504.
Robinson, Charles Thorp, 499.
Robinson, Daisy Blanche, 499.
Robinson, Eleanor Margaret, 499.
Robinson, Henry King, 499.
Robinson, Kate Clara, 499.
Rowe, Catherine, 483.
Rowe, Edward, 453, 483.
Rowe, Elizabeth, 453, 483.
Rowe memoirs and ancestry, 483.

Salter, Elizabeth, 491.
Salter, Richard, 485, 491.
Scott, William, 480.
Seaward, Walter, 480.

Sharland, John, 457.
Sharland, Mary, 457.
Slade, Elizabeth, 420, 478.
Slade, Nathaniel, 479.
Slade, Roger, 479.
Slade, Sara, 479.
Slade (name and family), 479.
Smeath, Elizabeth, 481.
Smeath, John, 480, 480, 481, 482.
Smeath, Martha, 480.
Smeath, Richard, 480, 481.
Smeath, Samuel, 481.
Smeath, Sara, 481.
Smeath, Timothy, 482.
Southey, James, 465.
Southey, Mary Bird, 465.
Stewart, Harriet, 497.
Stone, Anna, 498.
Stone, Elizabeth Read, 498.
Stone (family, etc.), 498.
Stone, Harriet, 498.
Stone, Mary Ann, 498.
Stone, William, 498, 498.
Stoyle, Charles, 480.
Syms, Melliner, 460.

Tancock, J., 498.
Tancock, Susan, 498.
Tatem, James George, 463.
Taylor, John, 456.
Taylor, Thomas, 480.
Thomas, Robert, 451, 459.
Thorne, Elizabeth, 479, 481, 481.
Thorne, James, 481.
Thorne, John, 481, 481, 481, 481.
Thorne, Mary, 481.
Thorne, Michell, 481.
Thorne, Pattee, 481.
Thorne, Richard, 481.
Thorne, Samuel, 453.
Thorne, William, 481.
Tozer, Ann, 486, 489.
Tozer, Elizabeth, 484, 486, 486.
Tozer, John, 484, 486, 486.
Tozer, Susanna, 484, 486, 486.
Tozer, Thomas Upham, 486, 487.
Trumpe, Elizabeth, 455.

Uffenham, Alice, 461.
Uffenham, Johes, 461.
Uffenham, Richus, 461.
Uffenham, ——, 447.
Uffnam, John, 448.
Uffnam, John ("otherwise Laurens"), 448.
Uffnam, Richard, 447, 448.
Uffnam, Roger, 448.
Upham, Abraham, 462.
Upham, Agnes, 438, 454, 474, 479.
Upham, Alexander, 454.
Upham, Alice, 434, 435, 462.
Upham, Amy, 468.
Upham, Anastasia, 449.
Upham, Ann, 449, 455, 456, 457, 458, 458, 462, 463, 466, 476, 482, 482, 499.
Upham, Ann J., 489.
Upham, Anna, 450, 498.
Upham, Anne, 450, 455, 460, 466, 489, 492.
Upham, Andrew, 449, 451, 466, 466.
Upham, Anthony, 450, 451, 454.
Upham, Aquilla, 441, 442, 443, 444, 450.
Upham, Bartholomew, 455.
Upham, Caroline, 466.
Upham, Catherine, 457, 465, 484, 486, 489, 489, 490.
Upham, Charles, 460, 462, 463, 465, 490, 491, 491, 494, 494, 499, 499, 500, 501.
Upham, Charles Hazlitt (R. N.), 502.
Upham, Charlotte, 459.

Upham, Christopher, 434, 435, 450, 462.
Upham, Dorothy, 455, 462, 479.
Upham, East and West, 469.
Upham, Edward, 450, 454, 457, 457, 463, 469, 480, 483, 484, 484, 489, 489, 490, 492.
Upham, Eleanor, 457.
Upham, Ellen, 500.
Upham, Ellen Renell, 501.
Upham, Elianor, 454.
Upham, Eliza, 463.
Upham, Elizabeth, 450, 451, 451, 453, 454, 455, 455, 455, 456, 456, 456, 456, 458, 460, 462, 464, 465, 476, 480, 480, 484, 484, 485, 485, 486, 488, 488, 489, 489, 491, 491, 498, 501.
Upham, Elizabeth (N. E.), 478.
Upham, Elizabeth Ann, 466.
Upham, Elizabeth Hill, 462.
Upham, Emily, 464, 501.
Upham, Embrance, 458.
Upham, Ethel Maud Mary, 502.
Upham estate, 469.
Upham, Fanny, 492.
Upham, Fanny Carthew, 463.
Upham farms, 448, 469.
Upham, Frances, 471, 476, 478, 491.
Upham, Francis, 457, 459, 460, 462, 463, 465.
Upham, Francis and Elizabeth, 459.
Upham, George, 433, 436, 437, 438, 450, 450, 452, 452, 453, 453, 453, 455, 456, 456, 456, 456, 456, 462, 462.
Upham, George Baxter, 463.
Upham, George Edward, 466.
Upham, Grace, 455, 457.
Upham, Harriet, 499, 500.
Upham, Henry, 449, 450, 454, 455, 457, 457, 458, 458, 462, 462, 466.
Upham, Hester, 479.
Upham, Honor, 463.
Upham, Hugh, 468, 468, 469.
Upham, Humphrey, 434, 438, 450.
Upham, James, 441, 442, 443, 444, 457, 458, 460, 462, 463.
Upham, James (R. N.), 462.
Upham, James and Ann, 458, 458.
Upham, Jane, 478, 489, 489.
Upham, Janette Thompson, 493.
Upham, Jerome, 449.
Upham, Joan, 452, 456, 457.
Upham, Joane, 433, 434, 438, 439, 453, 454, 478, 479.
Upham, Joanne, 461, 461.
Upham, Joanna, 449.
Upham, Joel (R. N.), 462, 498.
Upham, Joel, 457.
Upham, Johan, 453.
Upham, Johanne, 461, 461, 467.
Upham, Johannes, 462.
Upham, Johanis, 461, 462.
Upham, Jonas, 460.
Upham, John (of New England), 419, 420, 478.
Upham, John, 424, 432, 433, 434, 438, 439, 445, 446, 449, 449, 450, 450, 451, 451, 451, 452, 453, 453, 454, 454, 454, 454, 455, 456, 456, 456, 457, 457, 458, 458, 458, 458, 459, 459, 460, 462, 462, 462, 462, 463, 463, 463, 465, 466, 478, 479, 479, 484, 488, 491, 491, 493, 494.
Upham, John (Bicton), 51.
Upham, John Ford, 451, 460, 494, 494, 495.

Upham, John Hazlitt, 465, 500, 502.
Upham, John Hooper, 464.
Upham, John Jefferies, 465.
Upham, John William, 462, 464, 466, 466, 467, 472, 495, 498, 501, 502.
Upham, John and Grace, 458.
Upham, John and Hannah, 458.
Upham, John and Mary, 459.
Upham, John and Melona, 458.
Upham, Jonas, 495, 498, 498, 498, 500, 502.
Upham, Joseph, 451, 455, 457, 457, 458, 460, 469, 484, 484, 487, 488, 489.
Upham, Joseph and Mary, 456.
Upham, Josephus, 462.
Upham, Judith, 459, 476, 478.
Upham, Julia, 464, 465, 501.
Upham, Katherine, 452, 452, 453, 453, 554, 456, 457.
Upham, de, Katerina, 425.
Upham, de, Katrina, 425.
Upham, Maria, 458, 458.
Upham, Margaret, 425, 429, 431, 445, 446, 453, 458, 467.
Upham, Margarett, 427, 428.
Upham, Margaretta, 425.
Upham, Margarette, 453.
Upham, Margery, 453, 468.
Upham, Martha, 453, 455, 456, 468, 471, 482, 485, 487, 488, 489, 489, 491.
Upham, Martha Jane, 464.
Upham, Mary, 451, 451, 452, 453, 453, 454, 455, 456, 456, 456, 457, 459, 459, 462, 466, 468, 469, 476, 478, 479, 484, 490, 491, 491, 492, 494, 495, 499.
Upham, Mary Ann, 456, 501.
Upham, Mary Anne Renell, 464, 504.
Upham, Meloner, 458.
Upham Mere, 469.
Upham, Mercy, 504.
Upham, Michael, 449.
Upham, Nathaniel, 452, 478, 479, 479, 480, 486.
Upham, Nicholas, 450, 462.
Upham, Nicholas Matthew, 466.
Upham, Peter Jarmond, 470.
Upham, Phillype, 430.
Upham, Phœbe, 466.
Upham Plantation, 473.
Upham, Priscilla, 478.
Upham (place), 425, 469.
Upham (spelt Uppenham), 470.
Upham, Phynehas (N. E.), 478.
Upham, Reddygund, 449.
Upham, Richard, 450, 451, 451, 454, 454, 455, 455, 456, 458, 458, 461, 461, 461, 461, 479, 479, 480, 480, 481, 481, 482, 482, 484, 485, 485, 488, 489, 490, 490, 491.
Upham, Richard (E. Budley), 450.
Upham, Richard (Ottery), 450.
Upham Richard (R. N.), 462.
Upham, Richard (churchwarden at Cleyhanger, 1791), 459.
Upham, Richard and Margaret, 457, 457.
Upham, Richard and Mary, 458.
Upham, Richarde, 425, 426, 427, 428.
Upham, Ricum, 425.
Upham, Robert, 470.
Upham, Roger, 449, 450, 452, 454, 455, 455, 455, 456, 459, 467, 467, 468.
Upham, Samuel, 458, 463, 464, 479.
Upham, Sara, 420, 450, 452, 459, 459, 468, 478, 479, 482, 483, 489.

Upham, Sarah, 450, 455, 455, 459, 462, 468, 487, 488, 489, 492.
Upham, Sara Margaret, 463.
Upham, Simon, 468.
Upham, Solomon, 457.
Upham, Stephen, 452, 452, 453, 458.
Upham, Susanna, 450, 457, 478, 480, 481, 482, 483, 485, 486, 488, 489, 493, 498.
Upham, Thomas, 425, 426, 430, 449, 449, 450, 450, 451, 452, 454, 454, 455, 455, 456, 456, 456, 457, 459, 460, 462, 462, 475, 476, 478, 479, 479, 479, 480, 480, 481, 482, 482, 483, 484, 484, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 498, 499.
Upham, Thomas (Mr.), 453.
Upham, Thomas and Elizabeth, 459.
Upham, Thomas and Mary, 457, 457, 457, 458.
Upham (called "Tipham"), 469.
Upham, William, 432, 439, 449, 449, 451, 454, 454, 456, 456, 457, 457, 457, 458, 458, 458, 460, 462, 462, 464, 465.
Upham, William Arthur, 465.
Upham, William Henry, 466.
Upham, William and Jenny, 458.
Upham, William and Sarah, 457.
Upham, de, Willmo, 425.
Upham, Winiefred, 437.
Uppham, Richard, 449.
Uppham, Thomas, 455.
Uppham, de, Willo, 424.
Uphame, Johes, 448.
Uphom, Galfro, 422, 423.
Uphom, Gawen, 452, 452.
Uphom, Henr, 423.
Uphom, Henry, 449.
Uphom, Joane, 452.
Uphom, Marian, 449.
Uphom, Mary, 454.
Uphom, Richard (Bykton), 449.
Uphom, Robtus, 422.
Uphom, Robto, 423.
Uphome, Ales, 451.
Uphome, Catherine, 453.
Uphome, Daniel, 452, 452.
Uphome, Emily, 449.
Uphome, Gawen, 449, 452.
Uphome, Henry, 449.
Uphome, Joane, 452.
Uphome, Joanna, 452.
Uphome, Johan, 446, 447.
Uphome, Johes, 461.
Uphome, John, 449.
Uphome, Katheryne, 452.
Uphome, Margery, 453.
Uphome, Mary, 454, 454, 455.
Uphome, Peter, 452, 452, 452, 452.
Uphome, Richard, 424, 471, 474.
Uphome, Roger, 449, 453, 454.
Uphome, Thomas, 425.
Uphome, William, 446, 447, 447, 451.
Uphome (a place in Somerset), 438.
Uphome (now West Upham), 469.
Upehamme, Willo, 424, 425.
Uphu, John, 469.
Upenham, 447.
Uppam, Ann, 476.
Uppam, Elizabeth, 476.
Uppam, Frances, 477.
Uppam, Francis, 476.
Uppam, Jane, 477.
Uppam, Johan, 452.
Uppam, John, 477, 477.
Uppam, de, John Godard, 469.
Uppam, Judith, 451, 476, 477.

Uppam, Maria, 476.
Uppam, Mary, 477.
Uppam, Marye, 476.
Uppam, Richard, 476, 476, 477, 477, 478.
Uppam, Sara, 477.
Uppam, Sarah (N. E.), 477.
Uppam, Susanna, 477.
Uppam, Thomas, 452, 475, 477, 477.
Uppom, Amye, 477.
Uppom, Gillian, 451.
Uppom, Joane, 475.
Uppom, Jone, 474.
Uppom, Johan, 474.
Uppom, Johis, 449.
Uppom, John, 448, 474.
Uppom, Katherine, 474, 475.
Uppom, Richard, 474, 475, 475.
Uppom, Samuel, 462.
Uppom, Samuel Stevens, 462.
Uppom, Thomas, 474.
Uppon, Nathaniel, 459.
Uppon, Samuel Stevens, 462.
Uppome, Katherine, 451.
Uppum, Nathaniell, 453, 453.
Uppum, Nicholas, 456.
Upome, Dorothy, 452.
Upome, Gawen, 452, 452.
Upome, Peter, 452.
Upum, Dorothy, 453.
Upon, Elizabeth, 452.
Upon, Humphrey, 452, 452.
Upiom, James (heraldic seal), 470.
Upnam, John Wilts, 461.
Upsham, Johannes, 462.
Upsham, John, 439, 440, 441.
Upsham, Joseph, 439, 440.
Upshan, Allice, 440.
Upshan, John, 440.
Upton (Upham), Thomas, 484.
Upjohn, James, 470.
Upjon (arms), 470.
Upjom, Jacobus, 470.
Urenhain, Johes, 461.

Venne, Cecilla, 435, 436.
Voisey, Henry, 460.
Vpham, Astia, 453.
Vpham, Anthony, 454.
Vpham, Elias, 454, 455.
Vpham, Henry, 454.
Vpham, Joan, 454.
Vpham, John, 454, 456.
Vpham, Robert, 454, 455.
Vpham, Roger, 453, 457.
Vpham, Sarah, 454.
Vpham, Thomas, 454, 454, 456.
Vphom, Eleanor, 455.
Vphom, Joan, 454.
Vphome, Ann, 453.
Vphome, Davyd, 453.
Vphome, Grace ge, 455.
Vphome, Jeremiah, 453.
Vphome, Jone, 455.
Vphome, Roger, 455.
Vpome, Anterney, 455.
Vpome, Elizabeth, 455.
Vpome, John, 455.
Vpome, Roger, 454, 455.
Vpome, Thomas, 455.
Vuppome, Samuel, 457.
Vppom, Dorothy, 453.
Vppom, Ishmael, 452.
Vppom, James, 453.
Vppom, Margaret, 453.
Vppom, Richard, 453.
Vppome, Grace, 456.
Vppome, Mary, 457.
Vpum, Roger, 453.
Vpum, Sara, 453.
Vopham, John, 453.
Vopham, Mary, 453.

Wareham, Phillipa, 461.
Warham, Edward, 461.
Warham, Robert, 461.

Warram, Mary, 486.
Warram, Samuel, 486.
Warram, Susan, 456.
Warram, Susanna, 485, 486.
Watts, William, 453, 455.
Webb, Elizabeth, 420.
Webb, Richard, 420, 478.
Welchman, John, 435.
Welman, Elizabeth, 494, 495.
Wepham, Jacobus, 461.
Wepham, Thomas, 461.
Weppam, Richard, 461.
Weppum, Johanis, 460.
Westcott, Richard, 481.
Westcott, Robert, 481.
White, Sara, 479.
Williams, Mary, 504.
Williams, William, 504.
Wripham, Willmus, 461.
Wuphum, Johes, 461.
Wheaton, Anastasia, 459.
Woolston, Thomas, 451, 476.